

SAKINA

Mizoram State Library
DG818



C. C. Chong (1987)

DATE LABEL

MIZORAM STATE LIBRARY

The book taken from the Library is to be returned within 7 days. A fine will be charged under the rules of the Library for each day the book is kept beyond that time.

Date of Issue	Due Date	Date of Issue	Due Date
4043 14596	18.7.2011		

N.B. :- Book lost, defaced or injured in any way shall have to be replaced by the borrower.

ARKH, Gif. J. hy
Department of Art & Culture
Aizawl

SAKHUA

*Dedicated to my Grandmother
Rohliri Parte (L)
who has been my guide and teacher
since my childhood*

Mizoram State Library
DG818



C CHAWNGKUNGA
Minister,
Department of Art & Culture,
Government of Mizoram

State Library, Mizoram Aizawl	
Accession Number	13206
Date of Receipt	28/9/98
Supplier	RKHF
	15. 1207

SAKHUA

First Edition 1997

Copy 1000

Copyright Reserved

Published by

Department of Art & Culture
Govt. of Mizoram.

Printed at the **OMNIPRINT Offset.**

Ramhlun N', Aziawl, Mizoram.

① · 23506



Minister

Finance, Planning and Co-operation
Govt of Mizoram

Phone 22741 (O)
2829 (R)

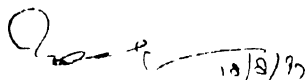
Date 18 8 1997

MESSAGE

Mihring nun leh Sakhua hi thil inzawm tlat a ni a. Mihring khawi laia chengte pawhin anmahm aia thil tithei zawk awm ngeia hriatna an nei vek a. Mihring lei nun piaah lamah Thlarau Khawvel awin ngei tura hriatna leh he taksa nun chluunga thil tha emaw, thil sual emaw tihte chuan damchhung hun mai bakah thih hnuah pawh eng emaw ti taka nghawng nei ngei tura hriatna a awm tel bawk a. Chu chuan sakhaw biak a hring chhuak thin

Khawvel finna leh thiamna thang zelin sakhaw biak hrang hrang leh hnam hrang hrangte inchenpawlh leh inbiak pawhna tunhina aia nasain a rawn bring chhuak a, chuvangin he lehkhabu '**Sakhua**' atanga sakhaw hrang hrang zirtirna tlangpui leh kan pi leh pute biak dan kan hre thei ve tur hi a bengvarthlakin a vanneihthlak ngawt mai. He lehkhabu chhuartute'n tangkai taka an hman ka beisei.

Dated Aizawl,
the 18th Aug., '97.


(J. LALSANGZUALA)

THUHMAHRUAI

Tuan leh Mang, Murakeka hunlai atá tawh kan pí leh pute khan Pathian tha hi an biain a hming hi an zah em em a. Pathian hming hi an zah avangin an lam ngai zen zen lo va. Chuvang chuan, Khua tih te, Khuavang tih te, Khuanu tih te, Khawzing tih te, Khawzo tih te leh Tianpa ti tein an lam thin. Hetia an kohna hming hrang hrangte hian an sawi tum chu Pathian vek a ni. 'CHU PATHIAN CHU' tuna Kristiao kan nih hnua kan Pathian kan blak kum 1900 vel thleng khan an lo be ve ngar ngar thin a. He Pathian ngilnei an biakna ran pawh hi an ulukin an duhtui bik reng a. Chutih lalin ramhual anmahni tinãa tibuai rengtu hnenah damna duhin an inthawi reng a, chu inthawina chuan thih hnu Thlarau nun nen eng mah inkaihhnawihna an nei lo. An Pathian, Khuanu, Khawzing, etc. biak crawh chu thih hnua Thlarau khawvel an hman dan tur hriltu a nih avangin an uluk bik a, an nun pawh a khawih bik a ni. Zawi zawia an chenna tläng a lo hran hret hret avagnin tawng leh biak dan leh rin danah a hrang hret hret a. Chumi avang chuan Thih hnu thlarau kalkawng an rin dan pawh a lo danglam tial tial a, a then thlarau Rih leh Hringlang tlänga an kal lain a then Thlanpialah an kal a, a then dang Zinghmun lamah an kal bawh a, a then Muchhipah; an tum crawh chu mitthi khua leh pialral vek a ni. Engpawh ni se, hun harsa leh tãmpui mitthi hial an tawh chang pawhin chu an Pathian humhimna avang chuan an damkhawchhuak (survived) ve leh hlauh thin.

Mizote hian engkim siamtu leh dintu nia kan hria kan zawnna leh kan biakna hi Sakhua kan ti vek a Saptawnga Religion nen hi chuan a inang chiah lo va. Religion an tih hi chu dintu leh hmuchhuaktu Chiangkuang tak an awm zel a, zuitu pawh an ngah a, kan pipute sakhua kan tih erawh hi chu dintu leh hmuchhuaktu pawh an awm hranpa lova, an thiam hlaah pawh 'Pi biakin lo chhang ang che, pu biakin lo chhang ang che' an ti kual vel mai mai a. Awm ngeia an hria Pathian kha kawng hrang hrangin an bia a, chuvang chuan saptawnga Religion tih aiin Indegenous Faith an tih hi a pawl zawk a ni. Engpawh ni se, keini chuan Sakhua kan ti vek a, kan tawng a ni a, a dik lohna pawh a awm lo, khawvel hnam tenau tam zawk hi hetiang sakhaw bia hi an ni vek a ni.

He lehkhahu buatsaihnaah hian Pu Zailana Special Officer, Art & Culture-a mi hian hun rei tak chung a lo buaipuin a lo dap kual nasa tawh a, keini ka vahvelna apiangah upate titi leh mithiamte lehkhahu chi hrang hrang ka lo khawn khawnte nen kan buatsaih ta a ni a. Tin, Pu Jim. K. Chinzah leh Pu Nothankap te chungah lawmthu sawi ka ba nasa hle mai. Anni pahnih hian Pawi leh Mara te Sakhaw biak dan lakkhawm leh zawn chhuah kawngah min pul nasa em em a, an chungah ka lawm takzet a ni.

Chubakah chuan ka Personal Branch-a kan Clerk-te tlawmngaihna avanga buatsaih thei kan ni hi sawi hmaih rual a ni lo. Anniho hian khawla chhut ngai zawnzawngte min chhutsak vek a. An taimaknaah fak leh chawimawi an phu hlawn hleini ka hria.

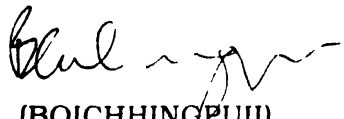
A tawp berah chuan he lehkhabu chhiartu zawng
zawngten pipu atanga kan lo chin dan leh biak dan
atang hian Zofate hi hnam khat kan ni a, unau na
na na chu inhmangaih a, lungruai taka chengho mai
tur kan nihna hi hre chhuak tlâng hlawm ila tih hi
ka beisei a ni. Tin, thangtharte leh mi thiam (Re-
search Scholars)-te tan pawh kan pipute nun kan zirna
kawngah lehkhabu tangkai tak a nti ve ka beisei a.
Khawvel Sakhaw lianho nena kan pipute sakhaw biak
inan loh dan a lan chian lehzual theih nan Sakhaw
lianho chanchin tlem tlem kan rawn telh bawh a ni.


(C. CHAWNGKUNGA)

Minister
Govt. of Mizoram.

THUHMA

'Mizo Sakhua' tih bu Tribal Research Institute-in tunhmain a lo chhuah tawh a. Mahse a famkim lovin Lusei sakhua chauh chutah chuan a lang a. Tuna Art & Culture Minister zahawm tak Pu C. Chawngkunga'n famkim leh chipchiar tak maia Zo hnahthlak hrang hrangte sakhaw chanchin ziakna a'n buatsaih ta hi a lawmawm hle mai. He lehkhahuah hian khawvel sakhaw lian deuh deuhthe chanchin pawh a chuang a, a bengvarthlak hle a ni. Tun atan leh nakin thangthar zelte tan he lehkhahu hi lehkhahu tangkai tak a nih chhoh zel a rinawm. A hun buai tak kara lehkhahu hlu tak Minister-in a puitlin leh mai thin hi a fakawm ngawt mai.



(BOICHHINGPUII)

Director of Art & Culture,
Mizoram, Aizawl.

Dated Aizawl,
the 13th August, 1997.

A CHHUNGA THU AWMTE

PART I : MIZOTE SAKHUA

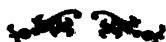
1. Báwng	1
2. Báwm.....	8
3. Darlawng	16
4. Hmar.....	29
5. Lusei	32
6. Mara	57
7. Rälté	65
8. Thado.....	71
9. Paite.....	77
10. Pawi (Jahau).....	87
11. Pawi (Thlantlang)	112

PART II : SAKHAW DANGTE

1. Abor sakhua	133
2. Chakma	138
3. Jadonang	187
4. Naga sakhua	198
5. Paucinhau	220
6. Tripuri	230
7. Tuikuk (Riang)	239

PART III : KHAWVEL SAKHAW LIANTE

1. Buddhism	248
2, Confucianism	261
3. Hinduism	269
4. Jainism	275
5. Judaism	280
6. Mohammedanism	297
7. Shintoism	315
8. Shikhism	319
9. Taoism	321
10. Zoroastrianism	326



Part I
Mizote Sakhua

BAWNG SAKHUA

Bawng-ho pawh hian hnam tenau dangte ang bawkin sakhuaana an la urhsün hle a. Thingbul/ lungbul bia an ni. Sakhuaana thila an rinna chu pi pute thawnthu-ah a inngnat thük hle a. Thlarau chi hrang hrang awm teuhin an ring a, a then chu thlarau thaa an ngaih lain a then chu thlarau chimawm takah an ngai. An pipute thawnthu leh tuna an chenna hmun a mite thawnthu nen a inpawlsawp nasa lutuk tawh a, mumal taka thlarfel hleih theih pawh an ni meuh lo. An sakhaw bul bera mi thenkhatte sawi dan chuan 'In kil' hi a ni. 'In kil' inthawina an hman chhan chu hetiang hi niin an sawi. Hmanlain hmeithai pakhat fanu nausente nei hi a awm a. Chu nu chuan nau awmtu a neih loh avangin a fanute chu a mut a; tui a chawisan a. A tuichawi hlan chuan rulpui hlan zet mai hian a fanu mutnaah chuan a lo mu ve a. In a va thlen veleh chuan chu rulpui chu In kil lampang chu a pan a, a bo nghal hmak a. 'Chu rulpui chu Pathian rawn inlah an ngai a, an be ta a ni. In kilah chuan an bawkkhup a, an nu angin an ko thin a ni. An buhthar hmasa ber tlemte chu an ei hman In kilah chuan an chhiah a. "In kil nu, hei buh leh in tur ka rawn hlan a che," tiin an chham thin. Chuan hman chuan Ni leh Thla hmanah an hlan leh a. Ni khi hmetchhia angah an ngai a, 'Ni nu' an ti a, thla khi mipa angah an ngai a, 'Thapa' an ti a. Ni nu, Thapa hei buh leh in tur ka rawn hlan a che' an ti thin.

Sawi tawh angin ni khi minuah an ngaiin thla khi mipaah an ngai a. Ni leh thla hmaa an inhlan dawn reng rengin hmeichhiain an hlan thu a. An hlan hmain an inbual ngei ngei tur a ni a, chubakah thing rimtui an hal bawk tur a ni. Inbual leh thing rimtui hal hi an vel a Tribal ni ve lo tihdan an lak ni ngeiin a lang. Mi thenkhat chuan 'In kil' biak hi an mahni Bawnggho tihdan reng nilovin Tripuri ho hnen atanga an chin ve chauh niin an sawi... Hetianga ringho te chuan an biak pui ber chu Pathian Shiv niin an sawi a. Mahse hei pawh hi Thingbul lungbul bia tlang mite tihdan ni theiin a lang lo. Tripura an luh hnu hian nasa takin an sakhua leh an rinna kawngah hnamdangin an chim hnehzia a tilang chiang ting mai a ni.

THIH HNU KHAWVEL :

An rindan pui berah chuan mi a thih veleh a thlarau chu Rihli-ah kal nghalin an ring a. Mahse, a thlarau lungleng chuan a taksa chu a kalsan hien thei ngang lova, a taksaah bawk chuan a kir leh thin a. A taksa an bualfai hma chuan a thlarau chuan chhuahsan hien theilo turin an ring a. Chuvangin mi an thihin an chhurinkhat lainate an kim hma chuan an bualfai phal ngai lo. Mithi taksa an bualfai veleh Rihli pan nghalin an ring a, mithi taksa an bualfai lai chuan hmeichhe pakhatin chhangphut a thlaichhih a, chumi sawngbawi vel tunu chu Lalleimanu an ti a. Chutia mitthi hnena chhangphut an thlaichhih chu mithi thlarau chuan a ei veleh chuan mithi khaw lamah kal nghalin an ring. An rindan chuan Lalleimanu in mithi puala chhangphut a thlaichhih hma sawngkha chuan mithi thlarau chuan a chhungte leh lamah sawng sawng chu a la hre vek a, a ngat em em bawh a. Mithi thlarau sawng sawng a sawn thin a. A puala thlaichhih an hnu veleh chuan a chhungte a ngaihna chu arch hma a mithi khaw lam panin a kal nai

ai thin. Chuvangin a chhungte tap pawhin Lalleimanu
 hil pek chu ei lo hram turin an ngen ngawih ngawih thin.
 Misual thlarau chuan Rihli a thleninj phengphehlepah a
 chang a, phengphehle a thih chuan vawkah a chang leh
 a, vawk a thih chuan kelah, chumi hnuah uiah a chang
 leh a. Ui a lo thih leh chuan Bawngah a chang a, bawng
 a thih chuan mihringah bawng chang lehin an ring. he pian
 chhawn leh zel an rinna hi chu an vela hnamdang Hinduho
 rindan atanga an lak a ni.

Naupang a lo thih chuan hmanhmawh takin mithi
 khuaah chuan a va kal a, mithi khua a thlen hma chuan
 chaw ei tur a neih loh avangin a ril a tam a Puitling thite
 chuan mithi khuaa chaw an ei hnuah lo let leh nin an ring
 a, naupang thi te chu luikamah artui nen an phum a,
 naupang chuan mithi khaw awmna a hriatloh avangin artui
 chu mithi khaw kawngah chuan a lum zel a, naupang/
 nausen thlarau chuan chu artui chu a um a. Mithi khua
 a thleng ve thinah an ngai. Naupang ha hlam pawh la bal
 lo te chu artui nen an phum ngei ngei thin Mizote rindan
 hlui nen naupang/nausen thi te thlarau an rindan hi a
 thuhmun chiah a ni.

Hmeichhia raicheha an thih chuan a thlarau tan chuan
 mithi kawng chu a hnawng em em a. Mithi khaw
 kalkawngah chuan hnim buk te, hling te, thingzar tllak te,
 a lo hnaw nuaih a. Chuvangin, amahin kawng a inthen
 chawp a ngai a. Chuvang chuan raicheha thi an awm chuan
 hreipui an phum tel ziah thin. Engngemaw hunlai khan
 Bawngho hian an vela mite tihdan lain inhal an ching a,
 an inhal lai pawhin mi raicheha a thih chuan an inhalnaah
 hreipui an hai tel ngei ngei thin. Raicheh sawngbawl danah
 pawh hian hmanlai Mizote nen an tihdan a mang hie.

rawn hlan chauh lo hi engmah a neihloh avangin a ar rawn hlan che hi lo pawm/chhang la, mal sawmsakang che," an ti thin a ni.

KHAWTLANG THAWINA :

Kumtin December-ah hian khawtlang inthen thianghlimna 'Khawtlang inthawi' an nei ziah a. Chu chu "Khawsar" an ti. Ar pali pathiannu leh pathianpa chu Einu eipa an ti a, leh tui pathian leh hausakna pathian "Sangru" an tih pualin an hlan a. Tlaiah ar dang pahnih an hlan leh a, pakhat chu khua atanga khawchhak lamah an talh a, pakhat dang chu khawthlang lamah an talh thung a. Puithiam leh amah puitu pa pahnihin ngawi rengin an talh thin. A hmasain khua atanga khawthlang lamah an talh a; a sa chu an kangro a, an ei zo vek thin. Tichuan khawchhak lamah an kal leh a, ar chu a ngai ang chiaha talhin an kangro leh a, an eizo leh vek a, ngawi rengin lal inah an lut a, lal In an thlen chuan an tawng a thiang chauh thin. Chumi hnu chuan mipui dang reng reng pawh an tawng a thiang chauh a, khawlaiah meipui an chhep hluah thin. Tupawh inthawina ran an talh an peihfel hmaa tawng emaw mei lo chhem emaw chuan chheng ngă an chawi tur a ni. He inthawina an hman lai hian Kel pakhat leh ar pakhat chu thiltihtheihna pathiannu hnenah an hlan bawh thin. He thil hi chu Tripura an luhthlak hnua an chin thar chauh niin an sawi.

DAMLO THAWINA :

Mi an lo damloh chuan an banah la an hreng a. In kil pathian hnenah an natna leh a enkawl dan an zawt a. "Ka nu. hei a damlohna hi min hrilh la, ar ka rawn hlan ang che" an ti a. Hemi hnua damlo lo tha deuh hleka an hriat chuan arin an inthawi a. An inthawina ar ril chu

puithiamin uluk takin a enfiah a. Him lo lai deuh a lo awm chuan ar dangin an inthawi leh thin. Hetia an inthawi lai hian lamkhuang hnah pahnih an la a, ai en nan an hmang puithiam chuan lamkhuang hnah pahnih chu a vawr a, an tlak hnuah a zangthal leh khaikhup zawnga an tlak loh chuan vawithum thleng a vawrh a. Vawithum a vawrh hnu pawha a hnah hawi zawng a inan zel chuan Inkil hnenah chuan puithiamin vawk nge a duh kel a zawt a. Puithiamin a chawh zawk zawk hmangin vawk emaw kel emawin an inthawi thin.

He inthawina an hman hnu pawha an la dam loh fo chuan Tarpa an ti a, ramhuai sual hnenah an inthawi leh a. Arpa pakhat leh buhfai tlem an keng a, ramhnuaiah an va inthawi a. Buhfai tlem an ken chu ar thisen chuan an phuhtir a, a sa chu ramhnuaiah an ei zo vek a. Hemi hnua damlo chu a la that theih loh cheu chuan Arpa pahnih kengin ramah an kal leh a "Asen thingkung" an ti a, chumi bulah chuan an ar ken chuan an va inthawi a. An ngaihdan chuan 'Asen thingkung' chu "Tarpa" an tih ramhuai sual tirkhohte chenna niin an ring a. Thing zar leh thingkung velah te chuan awma an hriat avang leh mite thlarau khal hlum thin niin an ring a, an tih em em a ni.

He inthawina an hman hnu pawha damlo chu a la that theihloh fo chuan puithiam chuan In kil leh Tarpa leh Asen thingkung hnenah chuan mau cheimawi kengin damlo natna leh inthawina tur chu a zawt leh a. Puithiam chuan in khat emaw in hnih emaw lai a hmang thin. Chuti chung pawh chuan a damlo chu a la that theihloh fo chuan Thing leh hnah nem hmangin puithiam chuan damdawi a siam a. Chumi hmang chuan damlo chu an enkawl thin. Damlo chuan hma a la sawn theih loh fo chuan "Khawhri" an ti a, thlarau sual hotu chuan Kel leh Vawk leh Ar thisen chu

a ei duh lovah an ngai a. Satel emaw sumsi emaw thisen a duh nlin an ring a. Chumi hmang chuan zanah ramhnuaiah an va inthawi leh thin, a sa pawh chu an va ei zo vek thin. Chuti chung a pawha damlo chu a dam theih loh chuan an beidawng a, pathian khawngaihna kutah an innghat tawp thin. An beidawn dan chu nasa tak a ni. Pathian chauhin tidam thei turah an ngai. †

*Extracted & Translated from
The Bongers by Sailiana Sailo
Tribal Deptt. Gov't of Tripura
page 32 - 41*

BÁWM SAKHUA

Báwm sakhaw biak ber, malsawmna an dil ber chu 'Khawzing Pathian' an tih hi a ni. Malsawmna petu ber leh an nun hualhimtua an ngaih a ni. Hemi an biakna hi kawng chi hrang tam tak a awm a; a bulte atanga indawt chho thliahin. mumal nei takin Khawzing Pathian an tih chu an be thin. Khawzing Pathian an biakna chu hetiang hi a indawt dan chu a ni :-

Zanmawh bawl :

Mi an lo indan hnu reifeah, sechhun khuangchawi hial a lo huam hnuah zan mawh bawl hi a tan nan an hmang thin. Chhungkua leka hman a ni a, chhungkuaah pawh nu ber leh pa berin zanah chhungte leh fate tel lovin an hmang thin. Ar la dum hlang hlak, hemi hman nan bika an lo hual lawkin an hmang a. "Dotta" an ti a, a dum hlang hlak rawng dang pawlh miah loh inthawina tlak tihna a ni. Zanah nu ber leh pa ber chauhin chhungte mut rehah, ar chu charsutpui bulah an talh a. He inthawina hian nupa, hnam hrang daih pawh hnam khat an lo ni ta tihna ang a ni. Hmeichhiain a pasalte sakhua a va tawmpui tanna a ni. Ar an talh dawn chuan thiam hla an chham a, hetiangin "Hi tu zanah ar dum dotta takin, Ruala leh Thangin kan nih nupa nih nang kan khawzing kan Pathian, kan nung leh kan dunglei leh kan mei lei hawng kan veng leh tlat rawh. Kan ei leh kan din thlengin hawng kan veng zel rawh. Zel men hlachham lovin hawng kan veng zel rawh. Kan sun leh thah zir apiangin mal maw kan sawm piak zel dingin kan dei h e."

Tichuan, ar chu pain a talh a, tapah a puah a, an chhum a, an nupa chauh chuan an ei thin. A sa zawng zawng an ei zawh sen loh pawhin an ei bang chu an paih mai a, midang tuma ei ve a thiang lo. Khawzing Pathian biakna hmasa ber a nih avangin an ulukin an puithu em em a ni. 'Zarh' an ti a, kawmchar bang leh khumpui inkar, khanchhuk chungah rap te deuh hlekin an siam a. Chutah chuan thleng pahnih bel pahnih, fian pahnih, buhtlei pahnih leh chaicheh pahnih an dah a. Chu chu inthawina pawimawh bik Khawzing pathian an biak leh zelna tura an hman zel tur a ni. Chu 'Zarh' chu zanmawh bawl an hman atang chiah hian an siam tan thin a ni.

Kho bah :

Hei hi Khawzing Pathian biaknaa hmasa ber dawttu a ni. Vawkrial no la nei lovin an hmang thin. Hetah hi chuan a neitute chhung chauh bakah anmahni chipui laina hnaite an sawm khawm a, an eiho thin. Vawk chu an talh hmain a keah an phuar bet tlat a. An chhungkaw zinga puipa berin haibawngin zu a chawi a. 'Haibawng' chu tuithawl te deuh, ran thawl an tih aia lian deuh a ni. A zu chawi chu vawk kaah leh a zakdawh dinglamah chuan tlem tein a leih a. A zu leihnaah chuan chhangphut tlem a barhin a hnawih leh a. Chutiang chuan an chhungkua leh an mi sawm lo kal zawng zawngte khan an ti kim leh vek a. Chumi zawh chuan in neitu pa berin zanmawh bawl an hman tuma a hla chham ngai chiah kha a chham leh a. A chham zawh chuan vawk chu a zakdawh dinglamah chuan tulin an vithlum thin. An vawk vithlumna hmun hi charsuitpui ban bul, in chhungah a ni. Vawk chu a thih fel veleh pawnah an zawn chhuak a, luhkapuiiah kher an puah a; in chhungah kher an chhum thung a. A hmin hnuah an ei mai thin. In chhungah an ei a, an ei bang a awm pawhin paih chuang

lovin an dahtha mai a, a tuk lamah an ei leh mai thin. An ei kham chuan an chhangphut chawina khote leh haibawng leh fian pahnih kha zarh chungah khan di chumah hruin an khai ngei ngei thin. Hemi an tihzawh tawh chuan hei aia ropui zawk Khawzing Pathian biakna dang an ti thei tawh a ni.

Sabuk Sun :

Hei hi kho bah an hman tawh hnuah hun remchangah an hmang thin. Khawzing Pathian an biakna tho a ni. Lusei sechhun nen hian a inang hle. Khuangchawi hmahruai a nih avangin a hautak ve em em tawh a. A hma fê atangin an lo inbuatsaih lawk a; inbuatsaih nan ngawt pawh thla hnih/thla thum lai a ngai thin. Zu namen lova tam an bilh lawk a, khualkhuaa an lainate an pun chiam thin avangin an zu tam lam pawh sawi thiam hleihtheih a ni meuh lo. An tualah luhkapui zau tham fe an lo dawh lawk duai a, seluphan (sai sawng) an lo suih sa diam bawk a. Buhfai pawh ruai tur tam tham fê an lo nei lawk diam bawk thin.

Hemi atan hian Sechal pakhat leh vawkpa suimruk aia te lo pakhat leh ar pachal a ngai a. A nei zo deuh phei chuan hei aia tam deuh pawh hi ran chu an talh thin. Khualkhuaa mite pun turin khawtinah mi pahnih zel an kal tir a. Mikhual lo tlen ni khan seluphan chu an lo phun lawk a, chutah chuan sial chu an lo thlung sa diam bawk a. Mikhual an lo thlen chuan "Mikhual an lo thleng e" tiin an au va. Chu veleh khawchhung tlangvalte chuan namen lovin sial chu an vaw tal a, mipui chuan mikhual hmel leh an se vuak tal chu hmuhdawm ti takin an thlir tawn sek thin.

Tialah chuan mikhualho chu an duhna aptangah an thleng darh a. Mikhual lo thlen chu laina leh tualchhung

thenrual thaten an lo tum deuh bik a. A in neitute chuan mikhual an thleng ngai meuh lo. Zanah chuan mi pahnihin mikhual leh khawtual thliar miah lovin lengah an sawmkhawm a. Midang pahnihin sumhmun pawn bang (vawkmak) bulah khan zu bel lian tawk pahnih an lo vil ran a. a lo kal apiang chu zu chu an tulh zel a. zu in lova inchhung a luh chu thiango ang hiala ngaih a ni. A hmeia pain an in vek thin. Mi an luhkim chuan kawmchar sutpui bulah zampher an phah a. Zampher chungah chuan a neitute chhungkua leh nupui pa pute chu an thuam ropui ber ber, zodi puan leh chawngnak puan tea inthuamin an thu thin.

Chutia mipui an khawm kim hnu chuan in neitupa chuan, "Khai le, kan kim ta e, tualah i chhuak tawh ang" tiin an han au va. Chu chu 'Tual sim suak' an ti a ni. Tichuan, sechhun tupa chuan a sechhunna tur thal leh a ngul haibawnga zu chawi chungin hma a hruai a. A nupuiin khotéa chhangphut chawiin a zui a. A hnungah chuan an fate a te ber atanga indawt chho zelin an zui leh a. Chung hnungah chuan nu pu leh pa pu chuan haibawnga zu chawiin an zui a. Chunggho zawng chu tuala zampher phahsa-ah chuan an va thu leh a. An chhuah kim hnuah mipuiin mumal nei takin an zui chhuak ve chauh thin. Hetia tuala an chhuah kim meuh hi chuan mut hun pangngai zen zawn a lo ni tawh thin.

Chutia mipui zawng zawng an chhuahkim vek hnu chuan a neitupa chuan an nu chhangphut ken chu se zak dinglamah leh a tukkhumah chuan a phul a. Haibawnga an zu ken chuan se zakah leh tukkhumah bawk chua. a a 'phuh leh a. A tih ang chiah chuan a nupuiin a rawn ti veleh a. Chumi hnuah an fate zawng zawng chuan an tukim leh vek a; an faten an tihkim vek hnu chuan an tu

leh fate zawnz zawnzin an rawn ti veleh a. Hetiang nikhua hian tu leh fa thenkhat an chunga vuina neite chuan an ti ve duh thin lova. Chutianga lungawi lo an lo awm palh chuan cheng nga lai tein an thlem a, an tihtir ve hram thin. Lungawilo an lo awm pawhin an thlemna ang ang chu pawmin an tihsak ve ngei tur a ni. Chutia tu leh faten an tihkim vek hnu chuan pa pu chuan nu ber khotea chhangphut chuan se zakah leh tukkhumah bawk chuan a rawn phul leh a. Ama ken haibawnga zu chuan midang tih ang bawk chuan a rawn puh leh a. A puh zawn chuan zawnmawh bawl an hman tuma an thiam hla chham thin bawk kha an chham a. a dawtah a hnunung berah nu pu chuan pa pu tih ang chiah chuan a rawn ti veleh a. Se zakdawah chuan chhangphut chu phul lovin a belin a bel a. Chutah neitupa chuan sial chu a thal chuan nu puin chhangphut a belnaah chiah chuan a kâp a. A dawtah chuan pa pu leh nu pu chuani neitupa thal vek chuan a kahna ngai vekah chuan an rawn kâp ve thin. Nu pu tih hi neitupa puzawn tihna a ni a, pa pu tih hi chu neitupa pa emaw a pu emaw an ni thin.

Thala sial an kah zawn chuan pawna an rawn chhuaha an indawt ang bawk khan in chhungah an lut leh a. Tapchhakah chuan vawk chu a ke phuar chungin an makpa leh tupain an nembet a. Khobah an hman tuma an vawkrial talh ang chiah khan thiamhla pangngai nen neitupa chuan a vithlum leh a. Chumi zawn chuan arpa chu thiamhla pangngai bawk chham hnanin neitupa chuan a talh leh a. Ran an talh zawn vek hnu chuan an chhungin kawmchar sutpu bul a an zamher phahah khan an va thu a; an silhsen incheina te chu hlipin silhsen pangngai nen an inthuan a, an incheina silhsente chu an dahtha leh diam thin. Hetia an inthlak fel meuh hi chuan an lo tlatvar thawthang tawh thin. Hemi zan hian nula tiangval nu leh

Báwm Sakhua

Gifted by
RRRLF & Arts & Culture
Department : Mizoram
Aizawl

pa leh naupangte an puaklai nen lam an tlaivar, in chhungah chuan zu inin an tlaivar a ni ber. A tukah chuan ruai an theh hnán thin.

An ruai theh dan chu neitupa chhung leh chi puite ei atan se sa chu a thin leh a lung leh a sa hming kim kha bel hranin an lo chhum diam a chutlang bawk chuan vawksa leh arsa pawh chu an buatsaih bawk a. Tichuan, neitute chhung leh an tu leh fa leh an chipuite chauh chuan a serh bel a mi chu mipui ei hmáin an ei a. He sa serh bela mi hi chu an chipuite chauh lo chuan eipui ve a thiáng lo. Sa serh chu a tupa leh a thian leh makpa te chauhvin an buatsaih bawk tur a ni. Hetia neitute chhungin an ei kham hnu hian mipui vantlangin a sa dang chu a bo a bang awm lovin ruaipui an kil a. Hetia ruai an theh zawh hian zu inin an tlaivar leh a. Hemi zan hian a bik takin bel hranin thian zu an siam a, chu chu 'Kawi zu' an ti. Tin, an ran talh zawha inchhunga an awm hnu khan an silh leh fen an inthlak hmáin a bikin 'Puzu' an buatsaih thin. Sa buk sunh hian dan naranin ni thum a awh deuh ber a. Zu an ngah viau tum chuan ni nga/ni ruk lai pawh a awh thin.

Sa buk sunh an tih zawh hian a aia ropui zawk 'Zim' leh 'Suak lo' an tih hmáin vawk rial kha an talh leh ziah thin. Vawkrial talh hi Luseiin dawi no kaihteh an tih ang hi a ni ber.

Zim :

Zim hman nan chuan ar la dum pakhat leh vawkpa sumruk aia te lo a ngai a. Sial chu talh tawhlo mahse, sa buk sunh an hman phawt loh chuan zim hi a hman theih leh. Sa buk sunh ang bawk khan khual khuaa an laina te leh thenruai thate pawh an pun leh a. Zim hi chuan dan naranin ni hnih chauh a awh thin. An ran talh dan

leh an thiam hla hman te pawh a hmáa mi ang bawh kha a ni a. An ran talh sa pawh dan paringai angin an tu leh fa leh lainate pawh an hleh thiang tho a ni. Zim hmang thei chuan tukverh pahnih an hawng thei a ni.

Suak lo :

Zim an tih zawh chuan Suaklo an tih hi an hmang thei a; mahse, zim nen a inkarah hian vawkril kha an talh leh phawt thin a ni. Suaklo hi zim nen a inang chiah a tih theih a ni. A danglamna chu an ran talh sa reng reng kha rual atan an hman bak chu tumah hleh phal a ni lo. An ran talh hriak pawh tumah suah phal a ni lo. Amaherawh chu thla khat a liam hnu chuan sahriak te chu mau theiah thunin an mahnirawn hahpuitute chu an pe thei tawh a ni.

Sabuk sunh te, zim te, suaklo te an hman reng reng hian rualtheh zawhah 'Buh barh' a awm ziah a. Chawhtawihah chaw tam tawh tak an khawrh a, satui leh sathau an eibang te khan an chawhpawh vak a. Chu chu an tunu leh farnute leh laina hnai hmeichhe pasal nei tawhte khan an theih anga tamin an thám a. An inlengte chaw ei puar hlim chu an barh lui chiani thin a. An va barhte khan an barh ang ang chu puar mah sela an lem hrám tur a ni. An va barhte khan an banrekah lo manin an kutphah chu seh sak an tum ve thung a. An lo man fuha an seh fuh vaih erawh chuan thi phung khawp pawhin an lo seh sak ve bawh thin. Amaherawh chu tuman hetiang hi huat thuah an la lova, in tihhlamnaah an ngai thei vek a ni. Pitar leh putarte tih loh chu naupang chenin an barh chiani thin a, kawthai thengin an inum kawh zawh thin. Pitar leh putar te erawh chuan an chaw hman kha tlémte an lo la a. Ka bar e tih pahin an lo hman ve a, an barh lui ve ngai lo.

Zim leh suakloah 'hian nula tlangval zaia tlaivarten zhuang ben a thiang lova, khuang aiah mau an khawng ni a, an tlaivarpui tho thin.

Sa zim :

Sa zim nan chuan sechal pathum leh vawkpa sum ruk aia te lo a ngai a, sechal te chu pakhat kum kuaa upa, pakhat kum sarih leh pakhat kum ruk leng an ni tur a ni. An talh dan leh sawngbawl dan chu Sabuk sunh ang chiah kha a ni a. Zu leh sa a tam theih em avangin ni nga leh zan nga tal chu an hmang ziah a ni. Hei hi a hnahnung ber leh thangchhuahna tak tak a ni a. Amaherawh chu a hautak em avang hian sazim thleng hmang thei chu mi clemte chauh an awm a ni.

Sa buk sunh thleng chauh hmang thei. a chung lam hmang thei tawhlo te pawh thangchhuah tenau anga ngaih an ni a. Zawhzawzo han ni pha chiah lo mahse, khawtlangah mi zah leh ngaih pawimawh an ni a, lalte hial pawhin an zah ve em em a ni. An thih hnuah pawh pialralah nuamsa taka awm thei tur niin an inring a. Zu inna hmunah pawh a in hmasa thei chin an ni.

Hetiang Khawzing pathian biakna sechhun khuangchawiin a tum ber chu Khawzing pathianin malsawmna tam tak a pek zel theih nan leh an thih hnuah mithi khuaa nuamsa taka an chen theih nan a ni deuh ber a. Chu bakah chuan damchhung nuna mi zah leh mi chungal leng phâk nih duh vang pawh a ni tel ve bawk. †

DARLAWNG SAKHUA

Darlawng sakhua awmzia chu Sa-Khua tiin an kova. a chhan chu Pathian biaknaah ran an talh avang a ni mai thei a ni.

Darlawngte hian hriatphak rual lovah thil ti thei awm niin an hri a. chumi chu an zah avangin a hming sawi pawh an ngam lo a ni. Chumi hnenah chuan an inthawi thin a ni, an biaklai pa hi leiah leh vanah cheng tawnin an ngai. Anchhia leh malsawmna thlen thei tuah an ngai bawh a. chumi avang chuan malsawmna dilin an inthawi thun a ni. Damchhunga malsawmtua an ngaih rual rualin thih hnu pialham ram nuam tak thlentuah pawh an ngai bawh. Thih hnu pialah hian thlarau nunna awmin an ngai a, mahse engtin chiah nge thih hnu lam hi an hre thei lo. Lalte an thih hian pialrala hrual tur mipa naupang a nung chungin an phum tel thin, chumi bakah chuan Lal bungrualte, chaw, a in tur leh zaina hmanruate an phum tel thin, chumi chuan thih hnu piaha a awm zel dan tur chu entirin an ngai.

Darlawng ho hi ran thisena inthawi mi an ni a, Pathian Nu leh Pathian Pa te awmin an ngai. Anmahni Darlawngho hian Chiang takin an Pathian biak zah pawh hi tam tak chuan an hre lo a ni. Thil piang danglam deuh te, hmun mak deuh te, thil danglam deuh apiangah Pathian awmin an ngai an be thin. An pemna apiangah Pathian thar an hmuh belh zel a, chuvang chuan Darlawng sakhaw biakna hi hun hmasaa ran thisena biakna leh hun hnunhunga ran thisena biakna tih pawhin a sawi theih ang. Tunah erawh chuan an vatin Kristian an nih tawh avangin, an rin dan hlui kha Kristiannatin a pumpudin a thlak nia a ngath theih.

BIAK DAN HLUIA RAN THISENA INTHAWINA

Darlawng-ho hian pathian tam tak nei mah se 'Aw Pathian' tia an koh bik hi a ni. Pathian Nu leh Pathian Pa ran thisena inthawina ngai site chu pasarih an nei a.

- | | |
|------------------------|------------------|
| 1) Tarpa | 2) Rikulkhawbawl |
| 3) Rulpathian | 4) BungzutRipui |
| 5) Lasi | 6) Khuachultenu |
| 7) Rawdawnamite an ni. | |

1. TARPA : Tarpa tih hi Putar tihna a ni mai, hei hi Darlawngin tuallai takah biak a ni. A biak nan hian Vawk, Kel leh ar hman a ni.

2. RIKULKHAWBAWL : He pathian hi khua atangahla tak ramhnuaia biak chi a ni, a biakna hmun hi an hung thing, a hnenah hian kel, ar, parvatein an inthawi thin.

3. RULPATHIAN : Rulpathian hi in kila Artea inthawina chi a ni a, a bia an tlem hle.

4. BUNGZUTRIPUI : Bungzutripui hi khaw daihah biak a ni thin, vawk, arte hlana inthawi a ni thin.

5. LASI : Lasi hi Nula pathian a ni. Ramchhuak mite mal a sawm a, in kilah an inthawi thin, malsawmna leh sakah theihna atana inthawina a ni.

6. KHUACHULTENU : Khuachultenu hi a chang chuan zingnghawrhenu ti te pawhin an ko. Ani hi khawvel siamtu niin an ngai a, a chang chuan Pathian tluk deuh thaw te pawhin an ngai. Amah tihlawm nan hian Kel leh Arte pawhin an inthawi thin.

7. RAWDAWNAMI : Rawdawnami hi Pathiana ngaih ni mahse ran thisena inthawina an nei chuang lo.

THLARAU

Darlawng hian thlarau sual leh thlarau tha awmin an ngai. Thlarau tha mihring malsawmna petu chu Khuachultenu, Lasi leh Rulpathian chu bakah Khuavang an ti hawk a. Khuavang hi tetak te anga lang a ni a. a thinur chuan mi tina theiah an ngai.

Thlarau sualte chuan Natna te, lungngaihnahte thlen thinah an ngai. An awmna hmun chu Lungpuilianah te Lui dungah te, thinglianah te an awm a Tin, RIHLI TUIRIHLI an tia Tuitarpa rihdil kama thingkung, rihli an tihah chuan Thlarau sual hi awmin an ngai. Chu chu KHAWHRI RAMHUI an ti. He ramhuai hi a duh ang angah chang thein an ngai. Chuvang chuan Khawhri Ramhuai hnenah hian an inthawi nasa hle a, hei bakah hian ramhuai tha lo tam tak la awmin an ngai.

HUAI BIAK :

Darlawng hian huai chi hrang hrang an bia a, Sih huai te, Sihai, Lei hnawng leh Dúm thāl laia ro thei lo an bia a, chu bakah ramsa than Sih te, Sai sih, Sazuk sih, Zawng sih, Sakhi sih heng hi an be nasa a, heng hmunah te hian huai awm vekin an ngai, heng huaite hian mihring thlarau man thein an ngai. Mi a lo dam loh chuan heng Sih huai hnenah hian Arte, Kelte, Vawktein an inthawi thin. Heng sih ho hi kal tlang ringawt pawh a huaiin a hua niin an ngai. Chubakah Thingsaihrua hi an hlau em em a ni. A hmuh ringawt pawh damlohna a thlen thei a ni. Tin, Tuivamit leh tuilut hi an zah bawk a. an inthawi thin.

THLAHTU BIAK :

Darlawng hian thlahtu biak hi PUPUI an ti a. Zawlnai hian mitdawivaih hi thiamin an ngai, Thiampu emaw Puithiam emaw Zawlnai emaw hian Thlahtu biakah hian

Serh leh Sang thilah pawimawhna an nei. thlahtu hming
Lawi chhuakin an be thin

RAMHUI :

Raminhuai an ti a. he ramhuai sual hi thing thenkhat.
lungpui thenkhatah awmah an ngaih avangin a awmna chu
an hlau em em a ni. He raminhuai lakah damlo tidam tur
hian an Pathian zawng zawng hming an lam thin Pathian
thaho hian ramhuai hi ngamin an ring. Damlo enkawltu
hi zanlaiah ramhnuaiah kalin ar a khai a Ar khai iak
chungin,

Vi Vi Vi.....

Nang sinhleite, kei sinhleipui,

Nihmai tial pinpen kan

Ni bai sen him hem kan

Hawng rawn in tawh eiti : tin

A awmzia chu :

Nang hmelchhepa lo kal la,

Nang aiin kèi ka chak zawk

Ka chhungsenpa, lo kal teh

I lo insual teh ang, tiin.

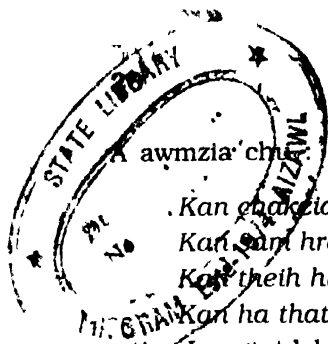
A iptepui atangin lungtât a rawn phawrh a, sakuh kuh a
rawn phawrh a, thlete a rawn la chhuak bawk a, a kokiah
chem batin insehruh chungin ramhuai chu a han cho ta
a:

Ei ek nih ei ek in ang eiti

Ei hmul neih ei hmul in ang eiti

Ei zia nih eizia in eng eiti

Ei ha nih ei ha in ang eiti



Sakhua

A awmzia' chu

Kan chawzia i han entir teh ang

Kan sam hraw zia i han entir teh ang

Kan theih hleihzia i han entir teh ang

Kan ha thatziate i han entir siak teh ang.

a ti a, Lungtat leh Sakuh leh Puan them leh Chem a entir chungin,

Ki ek mazaka

Ni ek mazaka (chai)

Ki sam mazaka

Ni sam mazaka (chai)

Ki zia mazaka

Ni zia mazaka (chai)

Ki ha mazaka

Ni ha mazaka (chai)

a awmzia chu

Nang aun kei ka thei zawk

I theihzia chu tlemte a ni (Lungtat a la chhuak a)

I theihzia chu tiang tiat lek (lungte a la chhuak a)

Ka sam hraw zia hi i hmu em (Sakuh a entir a)

Nanga sam chu tiang tiat lek (Sam zat pangngai a entir a)

Ka chhinchhihna chu het hi a ni (Puan them a la chhuak a)

Nang chu het tiang tiat lek (Puan them te takte a entir a)

Ka ha lenzia chu het hi a ni (Chem a entir a)

Nanga ha chu tetak te a ti a.

Hetia an incho chhung hian mi tam tak chuan an hlau thin a, an hlauh phawt chuan kha ramhuai kha a pawr telh telh a, kha ramhuai kha a tlawin chuan damlo kha a dam ta thin a ni.

INTHAWINA THAR

Darlawng ho hian an pemna lamah Pathian thar an chhar belh a. chung an pathian chhar belhte chu. Lungtan pathian leh Lawngtawrai pathian a ni. Heng hi Tripura an thlena an Pathian thar a ni.

KHAWBLAK :

Khawbiak awmzia chu Vantlang mipuiina biak chi a ni, he pathian hi thlai thar tirhah an be thin. A biak nan sate an pe a, chung chu tlai lamah an la khawm thin, chhungkhata pa berin hemi hunah hian a tu leh fate tan ruai a siam a chu chu TUHRAI tiin an ko bawh Nula tlangvalin intina lut lawrin ei tur leh in turte an la khawmin an eiin an inho thin.

HRAWLSENAHEI :

Hrawlsenahei awmzia chu unau pahnih tiang sen nei tihna a ni. An rindan chuan he pathian unau hian tiang an nei ve ve a, malsawmna leh anchhia an nei ve ve a, a tih lawmna atan hian tiang pahnih an phuna chu chu lazai senin an vet thin hei hi hriselna atana biak a ni deuh ber.

LAWNGTARAI :

Lawngtarai hian huai neiin an ngai a, chuvang chuan an pathian pasarih te ai awhin lung pasarih an phun thin, hung chhungah pasarih an phun thin a, hung pawnah pathum an phun thin, hung pawna pathumte hi pathian pathum aiawh an ni. He lungphun zinga pahnihte hi Putar leh a fapa aiawh a ni a, lungphun p[akhat hi lungtan pathian aiawh a ni. He lung phun sawmte hian pathian sawm a entir. Hemi biak nan hian Ar sawm an talh thin, he pathian biak hi an urhsunin an puithu hle thin, Pathian hi englai pawha biak theih a ni a, mahse damloh laia an biak chuan chu

Pathian biakna chu KHAWBAWL an ti.

LUNGTAN PATHIAN :

Lungtan pathian hi Kailasahar leh Darmanagar bulah a awm. he lung hian huai neilin an ngai a. chuvangin ama hnenah hian an inthawi thin.

TARAHEI PAPA OR RAMHUI PUTAR LEH A PAPA :

He ramhuai pafa hian vanneihna leh anchhia an keng kawp a. a hnenah hian an inthawi thin. he ramhuai pafa hi RAMHUI PUMA tiin an ko baw. Tin. a chang chuan a pa zawk hi BAWRAWMAWN, a fapa hi TERAWMAWN tiin an ko baw. hei hi Bengali ho vuah sak a ni. He ramhuai pafa hian engkim ti theiin an ngai a. mitthi kaihtawh tih chauh loh chu. chuvang chuan an zah hle a ni. An damloh hian TUAL PATHIAN tiin an ko. Lawmna lam a nih chuan he pathian hi DAIRAWI an ti baw. Kum tawpah buh malsawmna an dawn hian DAIRAWI hnenah lawmthu an sawi thin.

He ramhuai biakna atan hian vawkte. arte. an talh a. zu an in baw thin. Tin. ramhuai putar tan leh a fapa tan hian Sa Serh an pe hrang thin. An inthawina sa hi an inthawi hnuah hian ruai theh nan an hmang a. Puithiam leh an mi duh apiang a ei turin an sawm thin.

DAWI :

Dawi hi Darlawng ho hian pi leh pu atanga neih niin an inhria a. dawí thiamte chuan mi an tinain. an ti â-in an tihlum thei bawkin an ngai, chung dawí sutna atan chuan Puithiam an kova, Pathian chungnungber hnenah chu dawí chu sut turin an inthawi thin. Puithiam hian Dawí um burte a khai a. Haifian a keng baw thin. chu bur chu chhem chungin. dawí sut hla a chham a. a dawí a dan azir zirin

Ingnungber pathian thleng turin inthawina ran a têt leh
n a ngai a ni.

HLAN :

Inthawina atan hian eng pawh hi a hman theih a. natna
asat leh a teta thuin thil hlan chu a dang thei a ni.

SAKHUA : Chhungkua bik hian Sakhua leh Vengtu
 an nei theuh a. chung hnenah chuan chhungkuain
 an inthawi thin.

KHAL : Khal hi khaw pumpui tana inthawina a ni.

DAIBAWL: Daibawl hi ramhnuai, luidung. Tlanghuai.
 Lungpuilian. Fangfar leh Thingsaihrua atana hman
 a ni.

Sakah theih nan leh sa awh theihna atana inthawi.

Damloh avanga inthawi.

Buh bal hlawkna atana inthawi.

THIH HNU

Darlawng hian thih hnuah thlarau awmin an ring a.
 a thih veleh a thlarau a taksa atangin a kal chluak a.
 in bul leh dai velah thla thum lai chambangin khawvel
 kalsan chauh thinin anngai. Thlarau chuan PIAL LUI
 i kaiin LUNGTHLALENG a kanin an sawi. Chumi hnu
 uan a kal zel a, PIALRAL a thleng thin. Mi naran hi Vanram
 zawk. MITTHI KHUA an kai a, Thangchhuahte chauh
 AL-RAL-ah an lut thin. Pialralah hian ei leh in tur tam
 e a awm a, hna thawh a ngai lo. Mitthi khuaah erawh
 chuan ei zawn a har em emin an ngai. Darlawngte hian
 i damchhunga nuamsa taka awm a, Thangchhuah nih
 i an tum thin, mahse thangchhuah tur hian in lam leh

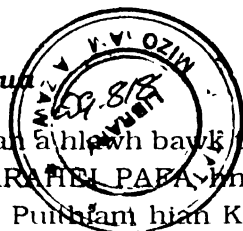
ram lama thangchhuah a ngaia a harsa em em a ni.

IN LAMA THANGCHHUAH : In lama thangchhuah tur chuan a tlem berah vawi sarih vawi riat khawtlang hrai a ngai a. hei hi thil harsa tak a ni. sum leh pai tam tak khawhral a ngaih avangin.

RAM LAMA THANGCHHUAHTE : Ram lama thangchhuah tur hian Sai, Savawm, Ramsial, Sazuk, Sakhi, Sanghal, Mihring, Rulngan, Mupui, Biang, Vahluk a thah chuan Ramlama thangchhuaha puan a ni. Mi pakhatin sa tam tak pawh that mahse a chung a ziah ang hi a kah kim loh chuan. ram lama thangchhuah a ni chuang lo. Mi pakhatin sa zawng zawng hi that mahse in lama thang a chhuah chuan si loh chuan. In lam leh Ram lama thangchhuah a ni chuang lo. Ram lama thangchhuah tur hian, heng ramsa zawng zawng a lu hmaah hian Sa lu lam emaw Silai lam emaw a hmang ngei ngei tur a ni. Darlawng zingah hian In lam leh Ram lama Thangchhuah chu an ngaisang em em a ni. Thangchhuah chuan Thangchhuah Diar leh Thangchhuah puan an sin thei a, tukverh an hawng theiin an in kawtah leikapui an dawh thei, chuvang chuan In lam leh Ram lama Thangchhuah hi PIALRAL kalna Pass Port angah an ngai.

PUITHIAM HNA

Darlawng hnam zingah hian Puithiam hian hna pawimawh tak a nei a ni. Mi a damloh hian an kova, a damloh chhan chhui chhuakin a thawi thin. Puithiam hi damloh avanga kohin a hnial tura ngaih a ni lo, a tel lo chuan serh leh sang engmah a tih theih loh, chuvang chuan **BUH CHHUN, THIAMHLAWH** a nei a, chu bakah ran ke pall nei thah a nihin chan a nei ziah thin. Tin, DAIRAWI



inthawi neihin. lawmthu sawina Puan a hlawh bayk thin. He DAIRAWI hi chhungkuain TARAFEL PAFAY hmena lawmthu sawi inthawina a ni. Tin. Puithiam hian Khaw pum tan lo hal zawhah KANGDAI inthawina a nei ziah thin.

Hemi awmzia chu rannungte, ramsate, an lo hala a thih vek avanga inthawina a ni. Chu bakah lo thar an nei chhunga vanduaiana an tawh loh nana tih a ni bawh. Buhte chu vualin emaw Rannungin an tawh loh nana tih a ni bawh. Buhte chu vualin emaw, rannungin a tihchhiat chuan Puithiam (Thiampu) an kova. LOTHAWI (inthawina) a nei thin. He inthawina hi Puithiam (Thiampu) chauhin a hlan thin. Chuvang chuan Thiampu hi Darlawng zingah chuan 'A serh zinga a mei ang' a ni.

PUITHUNA

Darlawngte hian chhe lam tha lama Puithuna an ngah hle a.

A THA LAMA CHHINCHHIAHNA TE :

- 1) Damlo a zawna vawihnih a hahchhiauh chuan a dam dawn a ni an ti.
- 2) Fur laia fanghmir a vah chhuah chuan khua a tha dawn a ni an ti.
- 3) Ruah sur zawha Ar a khuan chuan Khua a tha dawn an ti.
- 4) Mi a kut hmawr a zat chuan a chungah thil tha a thleng dawnin an ngai.
- 5) Mi pahnih a ruala thu thuhmun an sawi rik rual thawt chuan a upa zawk chungah thil tha a thleng dawn an ti.

- 6) Kawngkapuia maimawmin ril a zam chuan inleng an nei dawn a ni an ti.
- 7) Zin kawngah Minu tuichawi haw lam an tawh chuan Vanneihna an ti.
- 8) Nau piang khuavang chhinchhiah awm hi Khami chawi a hming sak a nih chuan an thlahteah a awm nawn tawh lo a ni.
- 9) Miin a manga a ngaihzaung a hmuh chuan, a harh veleh a lukham letin mu leh se, a ngaihzaung khan a mumangah a rawn hmu ve leh nghal a ni an ti.

A THA LO LAMA CHHINCHHIAHNATE :

- 1) Ramchhuah dawna Satel kawng kan hmuh chuan hlawchhamna an ti.
- 2) Zin chhuah dawna kawngkaa inchhuil hi zin a tluang lo duh an ti.
- 3) In chung a ui a lāwn chuan in neitute chungah vanduinah leh thihna a thleng dawn an ti.
- 4) Thli tleh loh laia thing a tluin emaw. thing zar lian a thiah hian kha khuaa mi pawimawh tu emaw a thi dawn tihna a ni an ti.
- 5) Arpui a khuanin emaw. Ar a hun lova a khuan hian Vanduinah thleng turah an ngai.
- 6) Mit dinglam a kaih chuan emaw. Koki dinglam a nghin dawt dawt chuan thihna emaw vanduinah emaw thleng turah an ngai.
- 7) Ran vulh lai - Zawhté emaw, Ui emaw midang ina a ngam daih chuan khamite chung zingah khan inngirghona a thleng thin.

Vawk vulh lai a tlan bova, in danga a thut tun chuan a neitute chungah khan thihna emaw vanduaana emaw a thleng thin.

Muvanlai khaw chungah a vir a vir a, a hram a hram chuan kha khuaah khan vanduaana a thleng thin

MUMANG

Darlawng ho hian mumang hi an ring em em a, mumang awmze hrilhfiah hi an tum thin, hrilhfiahna hrang hrang awm mahse, mumang hi a tha lam emaw a chhe lam awiin an ngai.

THA LAM

Tlang chungah lawn emaw, leihlawna lawn hi thil tuma hlawhtlinnaah an ngai.

Tuifim tak hmuh hi hlimnaah an ngai.

Mumanga sangha man hi hlawkna hmuhnaah an ngai.

Mumanga Rul thah hi hmelma hnehnaah an ngai.

THALO LAM

Mumanga in kang hi mngghirngghonaah an ngai

Mumanga tuinu hmuh hi hriseh lohna leh hlim lohnaah an ngai.

Leihlawn atanga tlak leh khama tlak hi hlawhchhamnaah an ngai.

Mumanga ruaka awm hmuh hi an mi hmuha chungah mualphona thleng turah an ngai.

Mumanga mei emaw thi chhuak emaw hmuh hi hliampui tawrhnaah an ngai.

- 6) Mumanga rul hmuh hi hmelma ngah angah an ngai
Rul lian chu hmelma lian zawkah ngaiin kha rul kha
thah a nih chuan hmelma hnehna angah an ngai
- 7) Mumanga ha bal hi natna thlennaah an ngai.
- 8) Mumanga mitthi tawh hmuh a, chibai hi a hmuti
chungah thil tha lo thleng turah an ngai.
- 9) Mi a mumanga rulin a chuk a, a thah loh chuan a
hmelmain a hneh dawn tihna a ni.
- 10) Mumanga chaw leh sa ei teuh hi pumpuina veinaah
an ngai.
- 11) Mumanga ramhuai nena insual vak hi vanduaiaah
an ngai.
- 12) Mi a mumangah mi hrang hrang mi pasarih hnenah
a sawi chuan thihna thleng turah an ngai.
- 13) Dil khawro emaw thingro emawa lawn hi retheihna
leh vanduaiaah an ngai.

HMAR SAKHUA

Sakhua han tih hian Kristian kan nih hma chuan sakhaw mumal sawi tur a tam lo hle a. Mizo hnahthlak hnamdangte ang bawkin Sechhun Khuangchawi hi sakhua biak chu a ni ber a. Malsawmna ilna leh lawmthu sawina lam thil a kaw k a ni.

Sechhun khuangchawite hi Thangchhuahna tur a ni a. sakhaw lampang ni ve baw k mahse mi naranin a tih chi a ni lova. a hautaka senso a tam a, hna a tam avangin a khuaa chet a ngai a. Tufa ngah pawh a ngai a ni. Chuvangin, mi neinung tak lo chuan an ti ngai lo. He sechhun hi malsawm dilna leh hrisel tura dilna a ni baw k a, chumi bakah malsawmna an dawn tawh zawng zawngah an Pathian hnenah lawmthu sawina a ni tel baw k a ni. Tin, an pi leh pu te leh an pathian tihlawmna turin an thil neih ropui an hlan. Raupui/Pialrala an dinhmun chungnunna tura inthawina a ni ber. Sechhun vawikhat chauh tih hi Thangchhuahna a la ni lova, vawithum an tih hnu-ah Thangchhuah famkim an ni chauh a ni. Hetia damchhunga sechhun khuangchawi an tih tum pawh hian sechal hmai tuak leh sepui pakhat an talh thin a ni. Chutichuan, chawng tur pa kha a nupui nen hlangin tlangval rual in an zawn a, khawlai an fanpui a, lal tualah chawngpa khan a thilneih tha tha thival te, thifen te, thifang te an vawra tlangval leh mulain an inchuh thin a ni. A chuh chak chakin an chang tha mai a ni. Chumi hnuah khuangchawi hla an sa a, Heti hian :-

Tiena rau' khua an sienga,
A ron in thla Awi a e.
Kha chul tiena Thlanrawkpa'n
Chinkuo lo thaw awi a e.
Mitin satin lam zove,
Vanhnuai a mi awi a e
Saratang pan mi an awi a e
Tlangchawia man lam awi a e.

Chutia khuangchawi hlánga an zawn chu khuangchawi tawh zawng zawng kha Thangchhuah puan an sin a, khuangchawipa sumhmunah an lo hmuak a, hla an lo sa a, an hla chu hla ser-

Ei sa e siel au lo fe tam le
Chalvawm aw lo fe am le.
Bakeli aw e
Chalvawm lo fe tam la
Pi pu hrenah Rengpui zawl
Tlang rawh Bekari.

tiin hla an lo sa a, an sak zawh apiangin an thu a, vawithum an sak hnu chuan 'Seluphan sial an chhun tur chu ka dilna che a ni. Ka pan sial a that, ka nu-in sial a thal, damna leh nunna ka dilna che a ni,' tiin a han chham a. Chumi thu a chham zawh chuan sial chu a chhun ta a. Hawikir miah lovin in chhungah a lut a, an thu thap a, he hla hi an sa a :

A sela in mi pek khan e,
A khat ding ka um q. naw,
Sungkw hringna mipa unla,
A man kal chawt re! de a ni.

tiin hla an sa a, hemi hnu hian lal inkawt mual zawlah an lam leh a, chuta an lam hla chu chawng lam hla an ti a, lawmthu sawina a ni.

*Chungkhoun a rel thiem de maw
Vankhuo a rel thiem de maw
Lairam ang ka than na dingin,
Ei nun thiem ang sir ta rawng.
Amin hril maw e,
Nelwai in lo hril maw e,
Ei nun thiem ang sir ta rawng.*

Hetia muala an lam zawh hian Chawngnu leh Chawngpa inah an lut a, ruai an theh a. Ruai an theh zawhah zu an in a, thil serh lam ni tawh lovin nula leh tlangval an zai hlim thin a ni. Sechhun khuangchawi nu leh pa te chu pialral kai thei, mi ropuia ngaih an ni a, a hautak bawk a, mipui ngaihsan an hlawh hle a ni. †

LUSEI SAKHUA

Mizo hnahtlak chi hrang hrang sakhaw biak dan kan chhui chian theih berte chu Lusei Pawi sakhua te hi an ni. Rev. Saiaithanga chuan 'Mizote hian hnampum sakhaw biakho kan nei lo.' tiin a lo sawi a. Hei hi thudik a ni. Chi bing té téin a tula an hriat hunah mahniin an be mai reng a ni. Chin Hills-a an awm laiin chi bing té téin mual hran hran luahin an awm a. Chutih lai chuan seipui hmuna awm hote chuan sakhaw biak dan thuhmun an hmang a, chu chu tuna Lusei sakhua hi a ni. Lusei sakhaw biak dan hian ziak a hlawhin mi hrang hrangin chipchiar tak takin an ziak tawh a; chuvang chuan he lehkhahuah hi chuan a tlangpui chauh kan tarlang ang a. Hetiang hi Lusei sakhaw biak dan kalhmang chu a ni.

1. SAKUNG :

Hei hi Lusei sakhaw biak dan a hmasa ber a ni. Lusei mi nupui fanau neiin lo indang sela, sakhaw lama a tih hmasak ber tur chu vawkpa a talh ang a, chu chu 'sakung phun' an ti. 'Ama pual liau liauvin sakhaw biak a nei ve ta' tihna ang a ni thei ang.

Vawkpaa hman tur a ni a. Tlai thimhlim Arsi pakhat tal a lan hunah vawk chu an talh a. Puithiamin thiamhla chhamin vawk chu a zakdawh dinglamah phulraw tül, a bul lam zum ngelin a vih ngatin a vit hlum thin. Sakhaw biakna vawk reng reng chu chutiang vek chuan an talh thin. Vuakhlum mai mai a thiang lo.

Vawk an talhna thiamhlá chu hei hi a ni -

Sa tn aw ka sahrial lo chhang ang che,
 Sakunga thovin ka sahrial lo chhang ang che;
 Thlamchhaka thovin ka sahrial lo chhang ang che,
 Thlanthlanga thovin ka sahrial lo chhang ang che,
 Kawtpui a thovin ka sahrial lo chhang ang che,
 Lailawta thovin ka sahrial lo chhang ang che,
 Thawhmun a thovin ka sahrial lo chhang ang che,
 Bualchima thovin ka sahrial lo chhang ang che,
 Zinglai a thovin ka sahrial lo chhang ang che,
 Chhuat phova thovin ka sahrial lo chhang ang che,
 Chhuat cheha thovin ka sahrial lo chhang ang che,
 Mualliana thovin ka sahrial lo chhang ang che,
 Nuntluak pangdama thovin ka sahrial lo chhang
 ang che;
 Saban a thovin ka sahrial lo chhang ang che."

Puithiamin a chham zawh chuan a zakdawh dinglamah
 chuan an vit hlum thin. A sa chu thuk pangngaiah chhumin
 a ei turin thenawm khawveng an sawm a an ei thin. Puithiam
 chuan a vawk vihna tul chu charsut ban khanchhuk leh
 tlung inkarah chuan a zum lam lei lam hawi zawng in hmun
 thumah phulraw hnangin a phuar bet a. Chutah vek chuan
 phulraw hnang bawkin an vawk talh chal vun hmun thum
 a a dung zawng a zai, hmun li a zai bun leh chu pathum
 a thil a, ding kuala kualin vawk vihna tulah chuan a thiat
 a. Chu chu 'sa tháu' an ti. 'Satháu' tih hi thil hlauhawm
 kan hmuh emaw tawh emaw changa "Ka tháuah a man"
 kan tih a, tháu rik ang hian lam rik tur a ni.

Sakung hman hi ni thum serh a ngai a. Chumi chung
 chuan mikhual thlen leh blak te, pùm tlawh te, hnathawh
 te, mĩthi in-a kal te, thei thúr ei te a thiang lo. Puithiam
 in tuk thum tukah thiam hla nen a va thian leh kher thin.
 A va thenna thiamhlá chu ~

*"Thiang ang thiang ang, (chumi) tuk thiang ang.
(chumi) khua var ang,*

Mi hnawh thiang ang, sabeth thiang ang;

Theithur ei thiang ang, Khual blak thiang ang,

Thirdar deh thiang ang;

Phihlipa silsa angin thiang vil vel ang." tih a ni.

Chumi hnu chuan an awm pangngalin an awm leh thei tawh ang. Sakung an hman hnu hi chuan 'chawn' an hmang thei tawh a; chawnfang/chawngchen an tih hi a ni. Sakung wawi khat an hman hnuah chawnfang hmang zui thei lovin vawkpa nei leh mah se, sakung an hman ang tho khan vawkpa chu an talh nawn leh mai ang. Vawkpa hi a mai maia talh a thiang lo.

2. Chawn/chawnfang :- Chawnfang atan hian vawkpa pahnih leh vawkpui a ngai a, vawkpui chu naupangho pual tur a ni a, chu chu 'sabebuh' an ti. Zu bel 40 lai a ngai tel a, ni 4 lai a awh bawk thin. Zu atan hian buh phur tam fẽ den a ngai a, a dẽng turin nula/tlangval an sawm a; zan thla ẽngah hian an dẽng deuh ber thin. Chung buh dẽngtute tan chuan zũ ngãn 7 wawi hnh an theh thin a, chu chu 'sumdengzũ' an ti.

A ni hmasa ber chu 'in chhe siam ni' an ti a; hemi ni hian nula/tlangval ruai thing phur turin an sawm a. In chhe siam ni a nih ang ngelin chawngpa in chu a chhe lai lai an siam tha a, luhkapui an dawh bawk a, thawmmáwl te an do tha a, bang phuarna ilo te an thuam thain chhuat phah te pawh an phah tha thin.

Hemi a tan zan hi 'Thingfar zan' an ti a, hemi zan hian nula/tlangval tan 'sum deng zu' ngãn 7 an theh a. Hemi zan hian an tlaivar ngel ngel thin. Sumdeng zu fir thlum tha ber chu sek nopusah an siak chhuak a, chumi in tur chuan khawchhunga tlangval tlawmngai ber an thlang

kuak a. Chu chu an intir a, hei hi Mizo inchawimawina
 ig ber a ni. Tlangval tlawmgai an thlan chhuahte chu
 ig dang daihah lo lengbo pawh ni sela, an zawng chhuak
 va, an intir hma chuan tuma'n an in thiang lo. Hemi
 ui dawm tum hian tlangvalte chu tlawmgaihnaah an
 nasa em em a ni. Chutia sumdengzu tual laia an in
 hnu chuan nula tlangvalte chu in chhungah an lut
 Chawngpa chhuat laiah chuan in dung zui zawngin
 ngvalte chu an thu tlar püt mai a. An kapkarah chuan
 a an thutir a. Valupaten thut dan tur chu an rem fel
 a ni. Chu chu 'nula/tlangval an lam' an tih chu a ni.
 utia thu chung a nulate chawi chung chuan hla an sa
 chawngpain *"Kan chhu.ig inah pal ang in tlar a, in
 igduh buanang in pawm emaw?"* tiin hla a'n hril a, val
 aten *"In chawngchen e, in pär kan tlan e; in siangah
 ang kan ngam ta e,"* an han ti ve leh a. Tlangvalin nula
 pawm kha 'ngai' an ti a. Chumi zan chuan valupa ten
 ar a so ve" tiin tlangval nula kuah chu vawi hnih vawi
 um an thlak a. Lo inngaizawng sa te an rem fuh chuan
 am an ti em em a. Tlangvalin an nula pawmte an han
 ah khan an mipatna kha a lo chhuak a, a lo khawng
 fur mai thin a. Chutiingin nulate pangti a do khan nula
 rekhat chuan an ngaihawng lote chu an ngaithei ta thin
 va, *"I vaihlo funin min do ve"* tiin an tho uaih thin a.
 alupaten hrethiam takin nulate thutna chu 'har a so ve'
 chungin an sawn kualsak thin.

Hemi zan hi nula/tlangvalte chuan nuam an ti em em
 ai a; Chapchar Küt ang bawka 'Mahni lulam' an ti thin
 ni.

A tuk chu ruaipui ni a ni a, 'pu zu ni' tih a ni. An
 awa talh tur vawkp a lian ber kha sa kunga an talh ang
 khan an talh a. A talh dan leh thiamhla te pawh a

in ang vek a. Vawkpa pakhat zawk leh vawkpui chu a.
vawthlu ve satliai mai a. Chumi hnu chuan Hnuaita lei
pathian sa an talh leh thin. Pathian sa atan chuan vawkt
pà pian tha tak an zawng a. A dum hlang a nih loh chuan
a ke hmawr/tui pal bak a rāng tur a ni lo. Pian dik lohn
nei chu an duh lo. Kawmchar chhunglam zēm bulah ta
an chhep chawp a, chutah chuan vawkté chu an talh thir
A thiamhlá chu hei hi a ni.

*"Pathianin aw ka sa tluang lo chhang ang che,
Vansanga lenga Pathianin ka satluang lo chhang
ang che;*

*Ni kara chenga Pathianin ka satluang lo chhang
ang che,*

*Thlakara chenga Pathianin ka satluang lo chhang
ang che,*

*Thian khawthangan ka satluang lo chhang ang che,
Pathian khuhtawng pa'n ka satluang lo chhang ang
che,*

*Mi tin siamtu Pathianin ka satluang lo chhang ang
che,*

*Satul siamtu pathianin ka satluang lo chhang ang
che,*

*Thingbul lungbul siamtu Pathianin ka satluang lo
chhang ang che,*

*Chemdama thova pathianin ka satluang lo chhang
ang che,*

*Chemkanga thova Pathianin ka satluang lo chhang
ang che,*

A chhang nga in chhang ang che,

A hlang ngatin hlung ang che," tiin an chham thin.

A chham zawhah phuhaw tūin a vihin an vit hlum a, an
tap chbeh chawpah chuan a an chu a naitute chhung leh
an chhite chauhvan su wen chaw tai lovin an ei a. He

Pathian sa hi lusei chauh lo chuan an ei thiang lo. A hnu
na sial hial an chhun pawhin he Pathian sa hi an talh
! ziah tur a ni. Hemi ni hian nu lama pu leh pa lam a
nten zu ngân riat (bêl li) ve ve an rawn pu a. Bêl khat ve
chu Zufäng a ni a, chu chu sumhmun chhak lam leh
ilang lamah a inzawnin an hung tlar a. Kawngka hnaih
er ve ve chu Zufang a ni a, chu chu khuangchawi tawh
chanpual liau liau a ni a, midangin an in ve thiang lo.
dawttu ve ve chu sekhuani ti tawhte pual a ni leh a. Bêl
humna ve ve chu sedawi chhun tawhte pual a ni leh a,
tawp ber bêl li-na ve ve chu chawng tawhte pual a ni.
teng mi pawimawh hovin an zu chanpual an in zawh hma
i chuan mipui vantlang tan zu an la phawrh ngai lova..
u in kim hnuah mipui vantlang tan an phawrh chauh thin.

Hemi ni hian vawkpa pahni leh vawkpui sa chuan
: khawtlangin ruai an theh a. Thenawm, khawveng leh
henrual thate khan zu an rawn pu lut zut zut bawk a.
A then an rui em em a, a then fatu buatin an lo buai bawk
a nuam an ti em em a ni. Chawhnu thlang herah naupang
thingnawi fawm rual chu an hotu tlangval 2/3 hovin
khuangpui nen hla sa chungin Zawlbuk atangin
chawngpa in panin an rawn chhuak a. An hla sak chu :-

*"Chawngnu chawngpa lo tho rawh,
Sumdeng rualin zu kan net love; sa kan net love,
Kang dangcharin zu kan net love;
Sumdeng tlangval kan lo nuar ang a.
Pa zangbawng pawh in chep nuam emaw"*

th hi a ni a.

Chawngpa in an lo thlen chuan in chu an rawn sâwi chiam
a, a chhe dawn emaw tih khawpin in chu an sâwi a; tufa
hovin vawkpui sa chu buh nena chawlin an lo thlém a.
tuallaiah chuan an ei a, puitling leh nunauho ruaitheh ve

hm̄ain an insaseng a, ruaithehnaah an rawn lang ve ta
ngai lo. An chanpual tur an chan tawh hnu chuan lunga,
akin an insaseng fel diam thin. Sabebuh ei tawh si
ruaithehnaah ei nawn leh ta sela; mi vir leh zak theilo
ngaih a ni ang a, miin an endawng hle ang.

Hemi zan hian thingfar zan ang bawk khan sumder
zu ngān sar̄ih bawk kha nula tlangval tan an theh leh
A hma zan ang chiah khan an in leh a. An tlaivar lo ph
ngai lo a ni ber.

A ni thum ni chu 'Zuthing ni' an ti a, 'saruh kawli chet
ni' an ti bawk. Hemi ni hian zu ngan engemaw zat an
leh a, ruai pawh a hma ni ang bawk khan an theh leh a
Tlailam chawhnu her velah ruai theh hm̄ain luhkapuia
saphaw chungah buh phur khat an chhungvum a, chu ch
nu pu leh pa pu ten an thai hmasa a. An thai zawhah th
parual an thawh a, buh chu buh chil ang hian kein an chil
thai a. A bua chu luhkapui hnuai atangin mi rethei deu
leh thingnawli fawm naupang thenkhatten an lo dawh
In lamah an hawn thin. Chawngbuh thai hi in chhunga th
pawh an awm. An thai lai hian tumphit hla an sa , tumphit

'Pi Kawli su zek su zek,

Kawldangli su zek su zek' tiin hla an tum a, khuani
leh dār nen an ri būng būng thin.

Hemi zan hian farnu naupang berin zū ngān li a hung a
in neitute zu nen duh tawkin an in leh thin, Khaw tan
takah chuan hemi zan hi chuan nula tlangval an tlaivar
ngai tawh meuh lo.

A tuk leh a ni li ni chu 'Chawndo ni' an ti a; 'Rua
ni' ti a lam te pawh an awm. Chawndo ni tih takah an ti
an fate, sa kut/sa ke la hote khan 'chawng kan do ve' tiin

an mahni in lam theuh atang khan chawhmeh an neih ang apiang; ar te, artui te, sawhthing leh bekang te, sarep te, sawhbawl te leh zu te anrawn pu khawm a. Chung an thilrawn ken te chuan ruai an theh leh a. Hemi zan pawh nu leh pa leh upaho lungleng chu chawn lam hla sa in an zai leh a. Hla upa tak tak an sa a, an lung a leng em em thin. Chawngpain zu a la ngah viaua an rui lungpuam an tlaivar leh a nih loh chuan nula/tlangval an tel tawh lo bawk a, an tlaivar tawh ngai lo.

A tuk leh a ni nga ni chu 'Tual phiah ni' an ti a. Chawndo nia an tu leh faten an neih ang ang anrawn pu khawm ang khan an ti leh a. Ruai an theh leh a, chawngpa in leh a vel te an thian fai a. Mi bungbel leh hmanrua an hawh khawmte an pe fel a. Tichuan chaw an ei kham chuan an tin tawh thin. Chawngchen tan zan khan chawngpa chuan lal mual chu vawkpuiin a lei a; chutah chuan sumdeng zu pawh an in ber thin. Lal mual vawkpuia lei hi tih ngei ngei tur a ni a, wawi khat bak chu lei nawn a ngai lo thung.

Chawn leh lam an hman pawh hian ni thum chhung serh a ngai a. Chu chu sakung an serh ang bawk kha a ni a. A hnu lam sechhun/khuangchawi thleng pawh lo hmang thei sela, serh ngei ngei a ngai thin.

Vawkpa thing talh : Hei hi chawnfang hmang ve thei lote tih thin a ni. Sakung an phun hnu khan chawng chen thei lovin vawkpa nei leh si sela, sakung ang chiah khan an talh leh mai ang a; mahse, vawithum an talh tawh chuan chawnfang hi hman ngei ngei a ngai tawh a. Chawn an tin ngang si loh chuan 'vawkpa thing talh' hi an hmang mai ang. Hemi atan hian vawkpa pahnih a ngai a, lam a awm loh avangin zu pawh a ngai tam lova. Chuvang chuan a hautak nep hle a ni. 'Vawkpa thing talh' hi Dawino chhuia chhun zawm a ngai a, dawino an chhui zawh chuan a hnuah

sial leh a tul dangte nei leh thei hnuhnawh sela, sedawi an chhun ve thei tawh tho a ni. Vawkpa thing talhah hian 'tlahtirut' a ngai a, tlahtirut/tlahpawh chungchang hi nakinah kan la sawi ang. Vawkpa thing talhah hian tumphit tumkha a awm ve a, chawng chen chungchanga kan sawi ang kha an tih dan chu a ni. Vawkpa thing talh an sawngbawldan chu sakung ang bawk kha a ni a, a danglamna ber chu tumphit an ti tel hi a ni. An vawk talh sa pawh kha ruai siam hranpa lovin sakung vawkpa talh ang bawk khan thenawm khawveng leh chhungkhat lainate nen an ei mai thin. Ni thum chhung serh ve tho a ngai.

Chawnfang hmangte chuan luhkapui an dawhthei tawh a. Diar erawh chu an la tial thei lo. Luhkapui hi mi naranin an duh duhin an dawh thianga lova. Luhkapui tual thlanglama indawh a awmpawt chuan mikhuai veivak pawhin chawnfang hmang tawh an ni tih an hre nghal mai thin.

Dawino chhui : Dawino chhui hi mi tam takin ramhuai hnena inthawina emaw an ti thin a. Mahse, ramhuai hnena inthawina chu a ni lo. Sawngbawltu pawh sadawt ngat lo chuan an sawngbawl thianga lo. Sadawt khawh chi reng reng chu sakhaw biakna lam thil vek a ni.

Dawino chhui chuan thil chi nga a huam a. Chungte chu (1) Hnuaipei (2) Hnuaité (3) Chung (4) Vansen (5) Lasi te an ni. Chawnfang hian 'dawino a kai thet' an ti a. Chawnfang an hman zawh hian sedawi an chhunzawm nghal mai theih chuan Dawino chhui kher lovin an hmang mai thei a; chuti a nih loh chuan Dawino hi a bul atanga a tawp thlengin an hmang chhuak vek thin. Dawino hian thil chi hrang hrang an bia a. Hnuaipei atan chuan vawkpui no nei tawh ngat an hmang a. Hnuaité atan chuan vawkte nu an hmang. Chung atan chuan vawkte bawh an hmang

a. Lasi atan chuan vawkte bawk an hmang thin. Heng Dawino chhuina ran te pawh hi thiamhla tel lo chuan an talh ngai lova; thiamhla hran an nei vek a ni. Heng sakhaw biakna rante hi sial chu feiin an chhun a; vawh hi phulraw tulin an dawt/vit hlum a, ar hi a hrawkhrui hi an zai chat thin.

Dawino chhui hi sakhawbiakna rahbi hranpa ni si lo, thil te tham ni si, a bul atango a tawp thleng a chhui chhuah vek ngai si a ni a. Mi tam tak chuan Hnuaipui hi Dawino chhui tlipna angah ang ngai.

Sedawi/sedawi chhun : Lusei danah Sepa leh vawkpa hi a mai maiin an tiral ngai lova. Sakhaw biak nana hman leh zuah bik an ni zel. Khuangchawi tawh, zawhzawzo an nih ngawt loh chuan se pa hi an tiral mai mai ngai lo.

Sedawi atan chuan se patuai, a ki leh beng inchen vel hi dawitlak china an ngaih a ni a, a aia lian pawh sepa a nih chuan a pawl lo. Vawkpa pakhat tal a ngai tel bawh. Sial an talh dawn chuan se lu tarna tur seluphan lak a ngai a; chumi atan chuan puithiam hovin an ngamlak mi panga vel an sawm a, an laina hnai pakhat tal an tel thin. Arpa hluisen kengin bel leh chawfun nen an chhuak a. An thing lak duh awmna an thlen chuan puithiam chuan thing chu zuin vawi thum a puh a. Vawi thum a puh hnu chuan thiamhla a chham a,

"Muchhepa fuk nan ka ti lo.

Sachhepa chuan nan ka ti lo;

Chalvawma lu chuan nan ka ti a ni." tia a chham zawhah hmawlhlein lungte thingler lam hawiin vawi thum a perh chho va. Midang zawng khan "A khum e, a khum e," an lo ti zel a. Puithiam chuan thing chu a chek keuh va, midang chuan an kit a. A thing tluk rual chuan puithiam

vék chuan. "Ka arhlui khuangin a thai thluk e," a ti z a. Ar chu an talh a, an chhum nghal a; ramah vék chu an ei nghal a. Seluphan chu an zawn hawng nghal thin. Tlai lamah seluphan chu an phung nghal a, a thing an kil dawna a chham ang chiah khan puithiamin a chham lei thin. A chham dawn hian an phunna tur leiah chu an bankhur tiat velin sakuhin lei chu a rin bial a, vawithum a cho phawt a, chumi hnuah midangin an cho thin. Seluphan kâk hniam zawk hmawrah chuan Fâr thin suihmûm puithiam chuan a kheng bûr a, chu chuan paw lam a hawi tur a ni.

Seluphan hi in chhe siam niin an phun nghal thin. An phun zawh chuan in chhungah an in zui lut a, kawmcha sut ban bul a zu bel an dah chu an siak chhuak a; khun lua zu bel ruak an dahah chuan an lehburih a. Nu pu leh pa pu an khawm a, fatu pakhat leh a neitute nupa nen chuan dinglama haite an ken chuan zu chu tlemte an suak theuhva. Chutiang chuan vawithum an in hnuah puithiam chuan zu zo hla a chham a.

*"Zu va zovuai, zu va zovuai,
Sakunga thovin zu va zovuai, khuain zu va zovuai;
khumpula thovin zu va zovuai,
Thawhmuna thovin zu va zovuai,
Chum chih a thovin zu va zovuai,
Bualchum a thovin zu va zovuai;
Chhual cheha thovin zu va zovuai,
Mualliana thovin zu va zovuai,
Nuntluak pangdama thovin zu va zovuai;
Saban a thovin zu va zovuai,*

Zinglala thovin zu va zovuai." Hei hi vawithum a chham a, vawithum zel dinglam hlira thâlin zu chu vawithum an tri a. Chumi hnuah zu chu an sem thei chuah

a ni. Hetia an tih zawh hian Dawino chhui tum a a serh an pekna zelah khan zu chu tlēm téin hàité chuan an chhiah leh a. Chumi hnuah a neitute thla chu pá ber atanga tanin a té ber thlengin thlahualna a chham leh vek a.

Tlah pawh dan: Tlah pawh hi thlahpawiin puithiam nen an buatsaih thin. Khumäiah tap an chhep a, chutah chuan thlengpui an khaikhup a. Chumi chungah chuan Tlangham thing zung, hrual li neia an suih chu phulraw hnāngin an ding veh a. Tlangham chu tlahpawi chuan a rap bet a. Puithiamin chawngpate chhung thla hualna a chham lai khan tlahpawi chuan hnāng chu thingah chuan a pawt hrut a, a chham zawh rual chiahin hnāng chu a pawt chat thin. Puithiam thlahualna chu hetiang hi a ni.

"Hual ang, hual ang, (Ani) thla hual ang, (A ni) hmuí hual ang,

Mi hnuai chhia a thla tur hual ang;

Mi tha in hual ang, sa kap in hual ang;

Fanu chawiin hual ang, fapa chawiin hual ang;

Buhpa chulin hual ang, Rareng chul in hual ang;

Chawmnu tmin hual ang, chawmpa tmin hual ang;

Kum sawmin hual ang, kum zain hual ang;

Tum vutin hual ang, Hai tarin hual ang;

Pi biakin hual ang Pu biak in hual ang,

Ka chham thelh in hual ang.

Hetia thla an chham apianga phulraw hnāng an pawh chah zelte kha a hmawr a pawr sung tur a ni a. A pawr sung loh chuan 'a phuhrin a chhia' an ti a, hmuingil lo turah an ngai a, a pawr chuan hmuingil turah an ngai. Hetia thla an hual paha tlah an hrut zawh hian vawkpa chu thiamhla nen sakunga mi ang khan an talh thin. A thiamhla chu a hmaa mi ang kha a ni.

Hemi seluphan an lak ni hian nula/tlangval thingphurah an sawm a, in pawh a chhe lai lai an thuam tha leh a, hemi ni hi 'in chhe siam ni' an tih kha a ni. A zan chu 'Thingfar zan' a ni a, chawngchen ang bawkh khan sumdeng zu an in a, an lam tlai var leh thin. An lam dan chu kan sawi tawh ang kha a ni.

A tuk chu Zupui ni a ni, ruai an theh mup mup thin. 'Sethla chhuah' an ti a, puithiam leh a neitupa chu hmanraw eng eng emaw leh zupeng kengin daiah an chhuak a. Zu bel hnawh nana an hman Thingse hnah panga leh arpui hmul pali leh Sakuh hmul a keng bawkh a. Sakuh hmul chuan in lem an sakna tur lei chu a thai a, lungin in lem an sa a, a kil liah chuan arpui mei chu an vit a, Thingse hnah chu a chhuatah chuan an phan a, a in chung atan chuan lung bawkh an hmang a. An zu ken chuan puithiam chuan a phuh sang sang a, thiamhla a chham a. chu chu hei hi a ni -

*"Chhuak ang chhuak ang,
Chalvawma thla chhuak ang;
Ramhnuat lumin chhuak ang,
Sihzawl lumin chhuak ang."* A chham zawh chuan neitupain hma a hruai a, puithiam chuan a zui hawng thin.

Hetia daia sethla chhuaha an kal hlan hian an se chhun tur chu tlangval hovin khawlaiah hah hnêpin an chaih a. In an thlen chuan puithiam chuan a neitute chhung chu an hming kimin an thla a huaisak leh a. An thla hual dan chu kan sawi tawh ang kha a ni. Thla an hual zawh chuan puithiam leh se chhurutupa chu in chhung atangin an rawn inzui chhuak a. A neitupa chuan sefei kengin hma a hruai a, puithiamin haitéa zu kengin a zui a. Tlahpawin zu keng bawkin a zui ve bawkh a. Puithiam leh Tlahpawi chuan an zu ken chuan siat chu vawi thum an han phuh ve ve a,

puithiam chuan se talhna thiamhla chu a chham a.

'Khuain aw ka chالصawm lo chhang ang che,
 Sakunga thova khuain aw ka chالصawm lo chhang
 ang che;
 Thawhkmuna thova khuain aw ka chالصawm lo
 chhang ang che,
 Lailawla thova khuain aw ka chالصawm lo chhang
 ang che;
 Thlanchhaka thova khuain aw ka chالصawm lo
 chhang ang che,
 Thlanthlanga thova khuain aw ka chالصawm lo
 chhang ang che;
 Khawlaia thova khuain aw ka chالصawm lo chhang
 ang che;
 Kawtpuia thova khuain aw ka chالصawm lo chhang
 ang che,
 Letruta thova khuain aw ka chالصawm lo chhang
 ang che;
 Chumchiha thova khuain aw ka chالصawm lo
 chhang ang che,
 Bualchuma thova khuain aw ka chالصawm lo
 chhang ang che;
 Zinglaia thova khuain aw ka chالصawm lo chhang
 ang che,
 Chhuatphova thova khuain aw ka chالصawm lo
 chhang ang che;
 Chhuatcheha thova khuain aw ka chالصawm lo
 chhang ang che,
 Muallana thova khuain aw ka chالصawm lo chhang
 ang che;
 Lenpula thova khuain aw ka chالصawm lo chhang
 ang che."

**A chham zawh chuan puithiam leh tlahpawi chuan zu chu
 vawithiam an puh leh a. Puithiam chuan a zu ken chuan**

se zakdawh dinglamah chuan zu chu vaw 3 a thlawr a. A chhunta chuan thiamhla baw a chham ve leh a, chu thiamhla chu-

*"Ka hmuhmawh ka en mawha ti ka ni lo,
Nuntluak pangdam ka dñna a ni e;
Huang tawtin lo lawt leh ang che,
Ka chhun tirhna ni rawh se, ka lam tirhna ni rawh se;*

A ni a thla dang lovin a kum kipin ka chhun ang," tih hi a ni a. A fei ken chuan se zakdawh dinglamah chuan zawi tēin a chhun a; a chhun pem tawk chauh a ni. A chhun zawh chuan in chhung khumai bang chhakah sefei chu a tung a, a bulah chuan zu beltein zu an hung a, chu chu 'sepeng' an ti. Sial an chhun zawh chuan tufa hovin sial chu an talh a. A lua lo herh tu leh a ke an phuarna hruia lo pawttute chuan a rualin sial chu an phet thlu a, hreipuiin an chek hlum tawh mai thin. Sial hi an talh lain a bu tur a ni lo va; chuang chuan uluk takin a hmoi an phuar tlat thin.

Hemi ni hian a khawtianga ei tur sial sa leh vawkpa sa chuan ruai an siam a, in chhungah nu leh pa leh pitar putarten zu an in a. "Chuk phawk sa" an ti a, an sa talh sa tui lai lai chu chaw tel lovin zu nen an hmeh a, he chukphawk sa hi a neitute leh an laichin te chauhvin an ei thianga; Lusei ni lo hnamdangte chuan an eipui thianga lo. Chukphawk sa an ei ruai hian chawnfang ang bawkin Pathian sa vawkte pa kha an ei ngai thin.

Se talh dan hi vawk talh ang ngawt chu a ni lo va, a ni an hman dan leh a ni hming te chu chawnfang nen khan a inang vek a, 'buh thal' erawh chu a swan ve lo va. Sedaw chhunte hian angawh tih hian an nei hman lova. Sedaw an chhun atanga tih thum chhung chu sakhaw.

kna rahbi dang tih a thiang rih lo va. Thla thum hnuah
uan 'selulawh' an ti a, selu chu an la thla a. Chumi hnu
uan dawino kha an chhuichhuak leh vek thin.

Chawngchen an serh ang chiah khan Sedawi chhun
awh hi serh leh a ngai a, an serh dan pawh a in ang vek
sedawi chhun hi chu ni sarih lai serh a ngai a ni. Ni sarih
al hnu chuan puithiam then sak kher ngai lovin an lo
iang ve tawh mai thin.

Selulawh : Sedawi an chhun atanga thla thum hmel
lo hmuh chuan selu chu lak thlak tur a ni a, chu chu
hulawh' an ti a, an sethla chhuah kha ngei ngein an ko
in leh thin. Sethla an chhuahnaah khan an kal leh a, an
lem sak kha a lo chhiat tawh chuan an siam tha té té
. Sethla khung thiamhla chu hei hi a ni -

*"Khung ang, khung ang, chawwma thla khung
ang,*

*Sihput lumtn khung ang, kawt kai lumtn khung ang;
Huangzawl lumtn khung ang,*

Hnang tawtn lo lawl leh ang che," tiin an chham
thin.

hawn hnu chuan an se chhunna fei chu seluphan bulah
uan an sawh bur a, a bulah chuan 'se peng' an tih zu
té kha an hung a. Puithiam chuan Buhfai tlémté leh
ui a hóm keh a, chu chuan se fei chu a züt a. Thiam
la dang a chham leh a.

"Sil ang sil ang, chawwam tül sil ang,

Phithpa sil sa angtn var ang,

Ka artul angtn var ang, ka buhfai angtn fai ang," tiin
chham leh kher thin. Tichuan ruainawi rèp ro "chuk
sarép' an tih chu 'vanlung tap' an tih 'setap' an tih
khumáta an tap slam chawpah chuan tufain an slam

a, a tlem deuh leh thil dang nen an bawl a, an ei thin.

Hem nia se lu lak thlak nan hian vawkpa sum thum aia té lo talh a ngai a. Chu chu 'selulawhna' an ti. An vawk talh dan leh thiamhla te chu *sakunga* mi ang chiah kha a ni. Selu phana lăwna han la thla tur chuan neitute chipui an laina hnai tak an hmang kher thin. Puithiamin thiam hla dang a chham leh a, chu chu :-

Tum ang tum ang, chalvawma lu tum ang,

Nun thuak pang dam tum pui ang;

Buh leh bal tumpui ang, chawn leh lan tum pui ang,

Niin a êk khum ang che, thlain a êk khum ang che,'

tih a ni a. In neitunu chuan se lû chu Dawrawnin a lo dawh a, puan dumin a tuam a; chumi hnu chuan sumhmur kawngka chhak lamah an târ thin. Tichuan sekhuana an ti thei tawh a, sedawi chu an zo fel ta a ni.

Sekhuana/Sekhuana emaw Mitthi rawp lam :-

Sedawi an chhun zawh hian mi neinung sekhuanna tur nei sate chuan sekhuana hi an hmang nghal thei mai a. Mi tam zawk erawh chuan Sekhuana zuina tur an neih ngai loh avangin Dawno an chhui chhuak leh té té thin.

Sekhuana nan chuan Sechal pakhat leh vawkpa pakhat a ngai a. Sial hi a chal kher a nih loh pawhin sepa ki hmalam kheh tawh emaw, se ki hmawr hawng emaw a ni ngei tur a ni. Seki hmawr inkheh tawh hi 'seki hmawr hawng' an tih chu a ni a; chutiang chu 'Khuang Kân Rual' tiin an sawi thin.

Sekhuana an hman dawn hi chuan thla thum vel lai a la awm atangin se thing an zar a. Nula/Changval kha sa thing zar tur chuan an sawi khawm chian a. Kawtchhuah lun ber laman kham in hman atanga ram lan hawm thinglak

tun theihna tawh vela sangin hrui an thlung a. Chutah chuan thingfak an tung tlar tuar thin. Sathingzar nan chuan vawkpui leh kel khawthang a ngai a, kel khawthang chu kelchal hmul sei tak hi a ni. Chu chu sathingzarho leh in chhe siam hovin an ei thin. Tin, chawngpain tui^um la tur mi pathum an ngamlak te a ruat a. Tin, chawngnu thian thate kha bál cho turin mi pathum vel bawh an ruat bawh a, chungte chu 'ruat ba cho' an ti. Ûm latute leh ba chotute pual hian a hranin zu an siamsak thin. An ba chawhsa chu thingfar zanah nula/tlangvalho ei atan chawngpa farnuin a chhum thin. Sekhuan nan chuan a tlem berah zu ngán 50 atanga 100 lai a ngai thin a, chuvangin zu tur buh den pawh zan tin nula/tlangvalin an deng tlut tlut thin. Zu an buatsaih peih hnu chuan an hmang tak tak thei chauh a ni. A hun a lo thlen chuan a tan zan chu thingfar zan an ti a, a tuk chu Zupui ni a ni a. A tuk leh chu 'zu thing ni' a ni leh a, a ni thum ni chu 'chawndo ni' a ni leh a, a ni li ni chu 'Tualphiah ni' tih a ni leh a ni. In chhe siam ni erawh chu sathing an zar rual khan an lo hman tawh avangin a awm hran tawh ngai lo. Sumdeng zute pawh Sedawi leh Chawnfäng ala ropui khan an in leh thin. Zuzo te, tlahhrut leh thlahual te, engkim mai kha Sedawi ang vek kha a ni a, sedawi ai chuan a ropuin an hmang nasa zawk.

Mitthi ráwp lám dan : Sekhuan an hman hian Zupui ni zanah khan mitthi ráwp an lám thin. Khuang hlang ang deuhvin milem zawn theihna tur hláng an siam a. Lamu puana funin milem an siam a, chung milemte chu an chhungte thi tawh hming an vuah thliah thliah a. Lian deuh bik tak pakhat an siam tel a, chu chu 'Thlahpa' an ti a, anmahni thlahtu bulpui ber lem a ni. An milem te chu puanchei te, kawr zeh te leh thi tein an chei a. Heng milim lu funna tur puan hi a hma fe atangin an lo tah lawk

diam thin. An zawn dawn chuan an milim te chu khumāiah an dah khawm phawt a, tukverhah an zu dah pui a, tichuar pawnah an chawi chhuak chauh thin. An se talh satui lai lai kha hmawlin an thil a, milim awm velah chuan an thia a, pa berin zu a tulh kim vek thin. Hetia an sawngbaw vel lai hian nu ber chuan an milim te chu biain amah vekir a chhang leh a; a tap hawm hawm thin. Tichuan, dar bu leh darkhuang leh khuangte ti riin an zawn chhuak a Khawtlangin an en a, hmuhdawm leh ropui an ti em err a ni.

Sekhuan an hman zawh hian diar an tial thei a, vakul chang an tawn thei a, inah tukverh an siam thei a, 'chhuarpui' an ti a, tuium hunna chungah hian chhuar pawh an siam thei thin a ni. Chubakah 'serap' an ti a, khumai bul chungah chhuar te deuh an siam thei tawh bawh thin. Vanlung tap an ti a, khumai bulah tap té deuh an chhep thei tawh bawh a ni. Sekhuan hmangtute chuan seluphana dah tur Talhkhuang an siam thin a, chu Talhkhuang chu nu berin mut dawnah a khawng ri thin. He Talhkhuang hi sekhuan hmang tawh chin lo chuan vuak ve a thiang lo.

Sekhuan an hmanna ran talh dan vel leh tlahhrut dan vel te chu a hmaa kan sawi tawh ang vek kha a ni. Selulawh te, sethla khung leh chhuah te pawh kan sawi tawh ang vek kha a ni.

KHUANGCHAWI :

Khuangchawi hi Mizo sakhaw kawngkalah chuan rahbi tawp ber leh ropui ber a ni a. Thangchhuahna tak tak a nih tawh avangin thil namen a ni lova, a hautak em em a ni. Khuangchawi tur chuan sechal pahnih leh sepui pakhat a naai a. Vawh pawh pahnih talh tur a ni. Sepui

·hu mualbuh tur a ni a. chu chu naupangho ei tur tihna iluk a ni. He sepui an talh hi 'tlangphal' an ti bawk. Mualbuhah hi chuan buhchiar mai ni tawh lovin Sepui sa kha naupang pual bik atan an chhum a. ruai pangngai angin an siam thin.

Sechal pahnih kha chu 'khua' pual deuha ngaih a ni a, an talh dan leh an sawngbawl dan zawng zawng pawh a hmaa kan sawi tawh sedawi ang kha a ni a. 'Sethla khung; tih te kha a hma ai mah khan an urhsun tawh zawk thin. Vawkpa pakhat zawk chu sakung hmanna ang chiah khan an talh a, sa biakna anga ngaih theih a ni na a, sa chanpual ngawr ngawr chu a ni lo. Hetah hian khua chan leh sa chan fumfe taka thliar hleihtheih a ni meuh lo.

Khuangchawi dawn hian a hma thla thum velah sathing an zar a. Sekhuan ai kha chuan a sa chhum tur pawh a tam zawk fë avangin an zar nasa zawk a. Hetih hunlai hian khuangchawi nia lām turin khuangchawi tupa puzawn emaw, a nuta inah 'thĭng an thiah' thin. Thĭngthiah chu sawhthing zallep tūl thum velin an thil a, Sawhthingah chuan 'Archangku' pahnih an vit bur a; thingthiah tura an tirh chuan a tawn a, an thing va thiahna pa in banglaiah a va thiat a. An va thiahna pa khan a thiattute chu zu a lo zuk a, vawkpui a lo talh thin. Thĭngthiah tur tawn tupa hian a thingthiah tur kha a thiah hma loh chuan a tawng a thiang lova, a thiah zawh chiah atang khan a tawng ve thiang chauh a ni. Thĭngthiah hi an khuangchawi nia thingrawn dīm tura an va sawmna a ni a. 'Thingdim' tih awmzia chu khatia thĭng an va thiahna pa kha an khuangchawi ni khan tlangval thahnem tawk tak nena rawn lam tur a ni a. An rawn lam dan chu khuallam hi a ni. Chutia thingdim rawn lam te chu mikhual an nih chāwk thin avangin 'Khuallam' an ti a ni. Hetia khuangchawi nia rawn

lam tur, khuangchawitu puzawn pa hi thng an va thlah atang khan lam turin a inbuatsaih nghal char char a. A inbuatsaih dan chu tlangval fel the thaw sawm rual vel emaw a aia tam emaw a sawm a. Chumite chuan lam chu an lo zir tlak tlak a, khuangchawi ni khan mualah mawi takin an va lam thin.

Thingdim turte chu khuangchawi ni khan khuang leh dār nen, silai leh feipui nena inthuum rupin an va kal thin a. A lam turte chuan 'Haituk' an tih, thāwltéin zū an pai theuh bawk a, val upain hma an hruai a, khua atanga thawm hriat theihna tur tlang atangin hlado an chham a, silaiin tlang an tli a. An silai ri ulh ulh chu an hriat vele chawngtu khan a mite chu hmuak turin zupeng akin an tlan ve a. Thingdimtuho chu khawdai chin an thlenin a hmuaktute an tawh hmain 'vakāwl lēnin' kal pahin an lām dual dual a. An han intawh chuan an zu ken chu an intulh a, tulbur an intheh hut hut bawk a. A lo hmuaktute zinga upa deuh tel vete chuan dār lam leh khuangpui lām in hma an hruai a, an hnungah midangte chuan vakāwl lēn bawkin an zui a, ropui takin khua chu an lut ta thin a ni.

Hetia thing rawn dīm a, sechhun nia rawn lamtute hi lai mual an thlen tawh chuan zu tulh luñ pawh lo tum sela an in tur a ni lo. Lam hmahruaitu chu puan ruakin a lo lam a, khuangchawinuin puan a lo vawm a, ani chuan 'kan lam man sialin min rel ula, kan zai manah chawng puan mi hlan u,' a ti a. Thingdim tur zat hi engmah bithlah a awm lova, mi sawm chauh pawhin thing an dim thei tho thin.

Thingdimho hlawh hi hmun hrang hrangah a inang lova, a hun lai rau rauah chhe lo tak hlawh chu an nei a ni. Thingdimho hlawh pawh hi sakhaw rabbi dangte ang bawkin hmun hrang hrang leh lai thlah hrang hrangte

awpdan atangin tlem tlemin a danglam hret hret niin a lang.

Tichuan an sathing zarte kha a lo rova, an zu sakte a thlum kim tawh bawk chuan tihpui hun an ruat fel a. A ropui em avangin a khuaa buaipui tham a tling a, chuvang chuan favang àwllèn lai, October thla hi an thlang ber thin a. Chuvangin October thla hi Mizo thla chhiar danah pawh 'Khuangchawi thla' tih a ni ngawt a ni.

Khuangchawi pawh hian dan naranin ni li a awb thin a, 'inchhe siam ni; Zupui ni; Zuthing ni; Chawndo ni' tih a ni ve tho a ni. In chhe siam zan chu 'thing far zan' kha a ni leh a, tlaivar ngei ngei tura ngaih a ni a, hetah hian nula tlangvalin chawng an chen a, an hlim em em a ni. Sumdengzu ngân 20 atanga 30 lai pawh khaw lian deuhah chuan an in thin. Hemi zan, zanriah ei kham hlim vel khan tlahpawin chhungkaw aienna 'tlahpawh' kha puithiam nen urhsun takin an nei thin. Tin, in chhe siam ni tlai lamah thim hmam puithiamin zu zo hla a chham a, nu pu/pa pu an khawm a, an khuangchawina tur zu zawng zawng chu mi tin in theih turin a hla nen an chham thin. Zuzo hla chu a hmalama kan sawi tawh ang kha a ni.

Hemi in chhe siam ni tuk hi 'Zupui ni' an tih tihpui ber ni a ni a. Ruaipui ni a nih avangin hemi ni hian sial an talh thin. Seluphan pawh pathum a ngai tawh a, sepa pahnihte kha chu thiamhla nen an chhun dan pangngaiin an chhun a. Sepui erawh kha chu an chhun kher lem lo. Sial an chhun tur reng reng chu tlangvalho leh naupangin an chaih chau hmasa zlah thin a. Hah hnêpa an chaih hnuin a chal leh seluphan insi ranin an thlung a, an chhun mai thin. Sepui kha chu 'tlangphal' a nih avangin chaih hlum der mah se a pawl lo. Hetia sial an chhun hma hian Se thla puithiam leh a neltupain zingah an chhuah ngei ngei bawk thin.

Hemi nia, a khuua ei tur sa chhum leh ruai theh tur lo buaipuitu tufaho chu an tûl thei hle a; zu sem reng a ngai baw si nen, mawng pawh an hung hman lo takmeuh a ni. A thenin khuanghlang an lo siam a, a thenin in chhung lamah zu an sem a, chutih lai ruai la peih hma si chuan naupang hovin mualbuh an rawn ngen ve bawk nen, tufa tan chuan a indaihloh thlak hle thin. Hemi ni tlai lam dar thum velah a khuain ruai an theh a, ruaitheh hma hian 'thingdim' ho kha thiam em emin an lam bawk a. Hlimna ni, ropuina ni khuangchawite tan a ni a, mipui vantlang tan lah ruaitheh ni leh ennawm en tur tam ni tak a ni. Ruaitheh zawh chuan khuangchawi te chu khuanghlangah an thu a, an zawn thin.

Hetia an zawn lai hian khuangchawitunu chuan pawisa te, thi te, bengbeh te, dar te, puan leh kawr te, ar te leh sial te a vawrh a, mipui chuan an inchuh luih luih thin. Sial an vawrh hian sial tak tak aiah Sehrui bân chen vela sei an vawrh a, chu hrui changtu apiang chuan sial chu an chang mai thin. Hemi bak hi chu an hmandan leh tuk then dan te, se lu lawh chungchang te pawh a hmaa kan sawi tawh ang kha a ni vek a ni. Khuangchawi chu sedawi chhunin an tlip leh ziah thin.

Tichuan, thangchhuahpa, zawhzawzo an lo ni tawh a. Tukverh a duh anga zauvin a hawng thei a, vanlung (setap an tih) pawh a duh anga zauvin a siam thei a. Puan leh diar an tial thei a. A thih hnuah a ran talh thlarau zawng zawng nen chuan Pialralah a lut a, chutah chuan faihawtin chatuanin an lo chawm tawh dawn a ni. Chu chu kan pi puten thangchhuah an duh chhan ber leh an sakhaw tum chu a ni.

KAWNGPUI SIAM :

Mizo sakhuaah hian sawi hmaih theih hauh lova thil pawimawh awm ve chu "Kawngpui siam" hi a ni. Sakhaw biakna thil kan sawi tâk zawng zawngte kha chu chhungkaw bilin pathian an biakna a ni mai a. Chumi an biakna/an sakhaw hmannaah chuan mimal hmangtute khan phung bawm atan anmahni chipuite an hmang a; vantlangin an zar an zo va. Chutiang deuh bawh chuan ramhuai hnena inthawimate pawh hi mimal leh chhungkuaa hman chi an ni vek a. Kawngpui siam erawh hi chu chutiang chu a ni ve lova. Khawtlangin a huvovin a rualin tum khatah an hmangho thin. Kawngpui an siam dawn chuan chawlhkar hnih vel la awmin vahsan lak lai takin lal leh upaten tlang an lo au lawktir a. Tumah intihsan an duh lo. Mi, zinbo tihsan te an neih chuan an tihsana te chuan khuuaa awm veah min duh lo a nih hi tiin an pèm phah hial thin. Chuvangin tumah intihsan an duh lova, in awmkim lain a huhovin ni khat an hmangho thin a ni.

Hei hi sa leh ralah khawtlang malsawmna dilna a ni a. Kum tin vawikhat an nei ziah thin a. Hemi inthawina hi lal Sadawt chauhin an ti thei thin. Kum tin Vawk leh Ar an tih thlak thin a ni.

Kawtchhuahah vawmhrui an kual a, a laiah vut an phul a, chutah chuan mihring hniak emaw, sa hniak emaw a awm tur a ni a. Tin, an inthawina hmunah chuan Puithiam hovin mi hming malsawm chi hlir inkawpkimlo an kal a. An inthawina hmunah an sa ken chu an ei thin. Tin, puithiam chuan lungté te, thing hār te a rawn ak háwng teuh va, lal inah an lo lut a, "Kawng min hawn rawh u, Rāwité kan ni, sakhaw rawina kan hawn, Punté kan ni, punna kan hawn, Parté kan ni, parna kar hawn," an ti a. 'Hei mi lu, hei sa lu' tiin Puithiam chuan a thil ah chu a han path

chhuak a, chu chu mi lu leh sa lu tak lawmin an lawm thin a.

A tukah chuan kawtchhuaha an vut dah kha an va en a, sa hniak ang a lo awm chuan, sa an kâp thei dawnah an ngai a, mihring hniak ang a lo awm chuan sârthi tur an awm niin an ngai thin. Hemi kawngpui slam ni hian a kim thei ang bera awmmi kham a ni thin, intihsan chu mi an lungawi lo viau. An thiam hlaah pawh mi lu, sa lu lak luh theihna leh anmahni khua an ropuia an thenawm khuate an lo tlâwm nan an chham zel thin a ni.

FANO DAWI :

Hei hi khawtlang huap thila hman bawk a ni. Buh leh bál lama malsawmna dilna inthawina a ni. Hemi tih ni pawh hian a khuaa awm leh vek tur a ni a, buh den lamin an khap vek a ni. Lal inah buhzem bulah Ar hang an talh a, "Kumin kan thlawhhma tuang rawh se," an ti a, Ar chu an talh a, a serh chu an pe a. Tin, an ei nghal thin. An 'fano dawí' a fuh tum chuan buh a tha sawt a ni an ti thin.

Heng hi a tlangpua Mizovin sakhaw lam thil bika an hman sabiak an tih ang lam chí chu a ni. †

MARA (LAKHER) SAKHUA

Hmanlai Mara (Lakher) pi pute chuan lei leh van
siamtu leh a chung a roreltu chu Pathian pakhat
'Khazopa' emaw 'Pachhapa' emaw 'Khazolytha'
emaw (hei hi nihna thuhmun hming dang a kohna mai mai
a ni) niin an ring a, Khazopa chu vanah awmin an ring a,
a hming awmzia chu 'Engkim pa'/'Thil zawng zawng pa'
tihna a ni. Mi thenkhat, (Chapui ho) erawh chuan Khazopa
chu tlang pakhat 'Khiso' ah awmin an ring thung. Khazopa
aiawh hming 'Pachhapa' tih awmzia chu 'Putar upa tak'
emaw 'Nunna hnar' emaw tihna a ni

He Pathian hi mihring chungah thil engkim tithei,
hausakna leh retheihna pawh a duh ang ang a thlentir
theltu a ni a. Luseihovin 'Pathian' an tih nen 'Khazopa' chu
an inang hle a, amaherawh chu Mara-ho hian Lusei-ho alin
an Pathian hi an ngaihsak zawk a, tin ramhuai 'Lyurahripa'
- tlang, lui, dil, lungpui, thing leh ramngawa awmte alin
Khazopa chu thil ti thei daih turah an ngai a ni.

Khazopa chu mihring ang bawka nupui leh fate nela
chhungkuaa khawsa turah an ngai a, an hming te erawh
chu sawi rik a ni ngai lo thung. Khazopa chu mihring ang
bawka ei leh in te pawh ti ve turah an ngai bawk.
'Lyurahripa' ho ang ni lovin, Khazopa chu dik taka thil ti
tu leh mirethei chanhaite khawngaitu, mitin an thil tih dan
ang zela an chungah thil ti thintu niin an ring a ni. Mi chapo
leh inhauh hmang te chu 'Thatlobirei' an ti a, mi dik,
lungaitlawm leh ngilneite chu 'Thalaochhibirei' an ti a, an
ngaih dan chuan heng a hmasa a kan sawi hote hi Khazopa

in a hrem nan an nun a tih tawi sak ang a, a hnuhnung hote erawh hi chu hausakna leh damreinain mal a sawm dawn niin an ring a ni.

KHAZOPINA :

Hmanlai Mara pi pute Pathian 'Khazopa' hnena inthawina pawimawh ber chu 'Khazawpina' a ni a Chhungkaw pa berin amah leh a nupui fanaute fan damna leh hriselna. lo siamah leh ranvulh a hmuvingilna leh hausakna dil a 'Khazopa' hnena a inthawina a ni. He inthawina hi chhungkaw pa berin a hmang tur a ni a, vawk emaw ar emaw inthawi nan a hmang thin. He inthawinaah ar hman a nihin inthawina hmangte chhungkua hi an inthawi tan atanga a tuk zing khawvar thleng midang hmu a kawm lo turin an inserh hrang a, chu chu 'Pana' an ti. He mi hnu hian ni thum chhung engmah hnathawk lovin an inserh leh a, chu chu 'Aoh' tih a ni. Heng 'Pana' leh 'Aoh' chhung hian 'Khazopa' hnena an inthawina a a sa serh i.e. ar a nih chuan a lei, a chhuang, a thin, a thisen, a mei/ a chang, a tui hang, chi leh buhfai/chaw. Vawk a nih in. a thisen, a mei, a beng, a lei, a hmu, a serh/a zang, a thin, a tui hang, chi leh buhfai/chaw, lakkhawm chu 'Phavaw' an ti a, chu chu tuma khawih a thiang lo a ni. (khazopina) a hman tur zu bilh lain an khuua tu emaw an thih vaih chuan an zu bilh lai chu an paih vek a, ruang kal hnuah a hran an bilh tha leh mai thin a ni. He inthawina a ni khat ni hi 'Khazopina' (Pathian hnen a inthawina an hian ni) an ti a. A ni hnih ni chu, 'Aruhlaono' a ruh sawh chiah ni an ti. A ni thum ni chu, 'Aohno' hna eng mah thawk lo va inserh ni a ni a. A ni li ni chu, 'Sahaw techaka pana no' Sanghar/ zawhte ek kal kan loh ni an ti a. Hemi nia Zawhte ek an kal kan vaih chuan an inthawina zawng zawng kha eng mah lovah an chan tur vek dawnin an ngai a ni.

He inthawina hi a hmun dik taka hman a pawl mawh a, chu hmun chu chi leh kuang a danglam dan azirin a dang lam ve zel a ni. A then chuan an tap zawn in sirah inthawina an buatsaih lain, midangin an in hrung lam sumpui bulah te etc. inthawina an hlan thin a ni. He inthawinaa hman vawk lü chu, inthawina atan a sa chhumna bel bik 'Anahmo' in an chhum a, hei hi inthawina hlantü chipuite leh unaua a slam chawp 'Kei' te chauhvün an ei tur a ni. A sa dang zawng chu bël pang ngaiin an chhum a, hei hi chu tupawhin an ei thiäng a, amaherawh chu inthawina hlantute chhungin an 'Phawvaw' sa ie. A lu sa 'Panahmo' a an chhum kha a chan ve vel tal an ei zawh hma chuan midangin an la ei thiäng lo a ni. He inthawina hi ar chauh hmanga hlan anih chuan, inthawituten 'Phavaw' sa an ei tur chin chu chhangphut, chaw, sa leh a thin tlemté theuh a ni a. Inthawina sa an ei zawh veleh 'Phavaw' an hlan chu in kai lawn bulah an thehthang bo thin a ni. Vawk 'Phavaw' erawh chu a tuk 'Aruhlaono' ni tlak hnuah an palh bo va, a lu erawh chu inthawina an hlanna chungah an khai thin. A ke hmalam pakhat chu 'Anahmo' te chu an sil fai a, an dah thatna bawm/bur leh hmun in chhung hmun himah tha takin an dah fel leh thin a ni.

'Khazopina' hi kum tin hman a ni lova. Chhungkaw nu leh pa ber an lo dam lohvin emaw an ran vulhte an lo thih puk pükün emaw he inthawina hi hlan a ni thin. Hetiang inthawina hman lai hian, a khaw mite chuan inthawitute in hi an lut thiäng a, mikhualte erawh chu luh a thiäng lo thung. Inthawitute chhungkua a mi nilo, mi dang in 'Anahmo' an khawih a thiäng lova, an khawih palh vaih chuan an thil thsual phu tawk an chawh thin tur a ni.

ZAKHAPA :

Engemaw thil avang a miin ' Khazopina' inthawina a

hman theih loh chuan a aiah 'Zakhapa' inthawina a hlan thei a ni. He inthawinaah chuan 'Kazopa' hnena hlan tur 'Phavaw' an dah bak inthawina sa chu chhuma, a zan laa ei zawh vek tur a ni a. Inthawina hlantu chipulte bal midang pawhin he sa hi an ei thianga ni. Inthawi ni lei a zan chiah chu 'Pana' an hmang a, 'Aoh' pheih chu hman a ni lo. He 'Zakhapa' inthawina atan Ar emaw Vawk emaw a hman theih a, ran te zawk hi hman a hlawh mah mai thin. An sa ei bang a awm chuan ei leh a thianga tawh lova an pail mai thin a ni.

ZODA :

Khazopa chu chungnung ber leh engkim ti thei a ni nachungin, mi tinin vengtu 'Zo' an nei theuhin an ring a. He 'Zo' hi a awmna chiah an hre lo va, amaherawhchu a mi ven bulah eng lai pawhin a awmin, an kalna a piangah a zui zel thin niin an ring a ni. He an mahni theuh veng himtu 'Zo' tih lawm nan 'Zoda' inthawina an hlan a. An Zo hi an tih lungawi thlam vlaw chuan, nun hlimna, hriselna, hausakna, fanau thuarina leh malsawmnate pein sar thihna lakah te a hum dawn niin an ring a; a lehlamah an 'Zo' chu an tih lungawi loh chuan a veng him tha duh lovin, hremna hial an chungah thlentir turin an ngai a ni. Chuvangin mitin in mahni 'Zo' theuh tih lawm nan 'Zoda' inthawi an hlan fo chu tih mak mawh a ni. Zoda inthawin an hlan hmeichhe tan ar nu (tui thei tawh) leh mipa tan arpa chal an hmang.

Um atanga siam fianpuiah tui tlem leh chaw/buhfai tlem dahin an in chhuat laiah an hung a, chumi chungah chuan inthawina ar chu a kaah thi chhuahna tur za kakin an khai a. Ar thi chu a hnuaia fianpuiah a tla khawm tur a ni. Ar mei/chang tlem pawtin fianpu bulah chuan an dah baw. Ar chu chempua a hmungzang ruh tlaak khawpa

~~uua~~ an tihlum hnuin a lei chu an pawt chhuaka, 'Phavaw' a serh) atan fianpui ah chuan an dah a, chumi hnu chuan chu an chhum ta thin a ni. An chhum hmin hnuin a chhuang tlem, chi leh buh tlem chu la khawmin 'Phavaw' tan fian pui ah an dah a, a dang zawng chu in thawl tu ten an ei ta thin ani. 'Phavaw' hi 'Zo' tana an serh/an hlan chu ani a, an ei thian g lo a ni. Phavaw paihna turin chhuat an reh pawh bikah inthawina sa chu an ei zawhin an paih chhuak thin a ni. He mi hnuin inthawina hlantu chhungkua chu tu mah tlawh thiang lovin an inserh hrang a, chu chu 'Pana' an ti. An inthawi tan atanga atuk khawvar thleng 'Pana' chuan a awh a. He mi hun chhung hian tumah an in chhung luh a thiang lova, miin an 'Pana' a ni tih an hriat theih nan an kawt kaiah mau pum hnih inkawkalh a phunin an tar a ni. Heti chung pawha miin he 'Pana' te in chhung an lut a nih ngat chuan ar an chawitir thin a ni. He 'Zoda' inthawina hi chhungkua a nupa tuak thar tan, naupang tan leh nu leh pa tan a tih theih vek a, an mi thawi a zirin an hla chham leh tih dan phung tlem tlemin a danglam ve zel a ni.

Mipa 'Zo' chu pa a ni a, hmiechhe 'Zo' chu a nu niin an ring a, heng an 'Zo' te ve ve hi an induh tawn hle chuan chu mipa leh hmeichhia chu nupui-pasalah an innei ta thin a ni. Mi an thih hnuin engtin nge an 'Zo' chu a awm zel tih an hre zui lo. Mi thenkhat ngaih danah chuan, mi an thihin an 'Zo' chu a thi ve mai a ni an ti.

LYURAHRIPA :

Mara ho chuan 'Lyurahripa' chu ramhuai sual, thil ti thet tak leh mi tih nat hmang niin an ring a. Tlangsang ah te, kham ahte. luipui li thuk tak ah te leh dil ah te awmin an ring a ni. Hengho bakah, khawvel pumpuih an tirh chhuah 'Lyurahripa' tenau ho hi mitin mai thiltihah an in

rawlh buai a, a then an man a, a then an ti na in, a thei phe chu an tihlum hial thin niin an ring. Natna zawng zawng hi hengho rawn thlen vekah an ngai a, chuvangin ramhuah sualte tihlungawi nan an hnenah inthawina hlan deuh reng a tul a ni. 'Lyurahripa' then khat hi chu mihringte chungah thil tha ti thin an ni a, an lung tiawitute hnenah hamthatna engemaw an pe thei niin an ring bawk. Entirman, Mawma tlangsang taka 'Lyurahripa' awmte chu tuilet lai khan ramsa zawng zawng venghima enkawl tura mawhphurtute an ni a. Tun thleng hlan ramsa chungah thu an la nei a, tupawh he Mawma tlanga sa pela kal te reng reng chu sa kap lova haw an awm ngai lo a ni an ti.

Mara (a bikin chapi) ho chuan 'Khazopa' chu 'Khiso' (chu chu khaw bul a tlang lian zual bik)- ah awmin an ring a. 'Khiso' hnena inthawina an hlan chu 'Lyurahripa' tan ni lovin, 'Khazopa' tan an hlan thin a ni. Mara chi dangho erawh chuan 'Khiso' ah chuan 'Khazopa' ni lovin 'Lyurahripa' chu awmin an ring a. 'Khiso' bula an din in a hming pawh lam/ sawi ri ngam lovin, 'Azino' tih chauhvvin a hming an sawi thin. Chu chu a neitu emaw Hotunu emaw tihna a ni 'Lyurahripa' hote hi a chang chuan in hauvin in sual chlam thin in an hria a, chu chuan thlipui nasa tak a siam thinin an ngai a ni.

THLAPA (SOUL)

Mihring thlarau 'Thlapa' chu a nei tu mihring hmeh leh pumrua ang pu, mahse mita hmuh theih loh niin an ring. Chhunab chuan ka atanga lutin mihring taksa chhungah a awm a, engemaw zanah erawh chuan mihring thlarau chu a mut hlanin khawi khawlah emaw a vak ehhuak thin a, mumanga kan thil hmuh, a taka thleng dik viau thin te hi hiedang yang hi niin an ngai a ni. 'Thlapa'

hu mihring (damlai) thla, mite tibuai lova vak chhuak hi
 ni a. 'Thlachie' erawh chu zanah vak chhuakin mite atih
 hain a, vawk leh ar kaw chhungah te lutin thawm maksak
 hlauhawm pui puite a chhuah a, miin ngun taka an
 gaththlak chuan tu 'Thlachie' nge a nih a aw atagin an
 re thei mai thin a ni an ti. Miten 'Thlachie' neitu chu hria
 awn ni se, a 'Thlachie' thiltih chu ama tihir a nih loh avangin,
 mat enah an en ngai lo a ni. 'Thlachie' ho hi chu a neitu
 mihring an thih hun pawhin mi inah te lutin mi an la ti
 buai zui fo niin an ring a, a thawi damna a awm tak tak
 lo niin an ngai a ni.

Mi tupawh an lo damlohvin an thlarau kha 'Khazopa'
 emaw atam berah chuan 'Lyurahripa' emaw man in an hreng
 bet niah an ngai a. Damlo chu ti dam leh turin a thlarau
 man tu hnen ah in thawi tulin an hria a ni. Khawi lai a
 ramhuai ber nge mantu tih hriat fuh ahar sa a, chuvang
 in vawi enge maw zat inthawi nawn te a ngai thin a, a mantu
 tak hnena an inthawi hma chuan damlo chu a dam
 nei lo niin an ring.

A chang chuan dam lo mumangah luipui (Koladyne)
 emaw khawi lai tlang lian leh kham emaw, dil emaw,
 inthawina pawh chung ramhuaiho te hnenah an hlan ta
 thin a ni. Eng emaw chang erawh chuan inthawina hmun
 tur hriat hleihtheih loh chang a awm thin a, chung hunah
 chuan hetiang thill a thiam bikna nei "Litothaipa" an ruai
 thin a. 'Litothaipa' chuan sairawkherh hmang a 'Lito' in,
 damlo thlarau mantute awmna hmun chu a lo hrilh ta thin
 a ni. Damlo chhungte chuan buhfai tlem a zawng damlo
 kut ding lamah an hum tir a, chung zing a buhfai tlem te
 kengin 'Litothaipa' chu an pe a. A niin sairawkherh hrui
 lai takah vuanin buhfai chu sairawkherhah a dah den den
 a. Chu damlo thlarau man thei awma a rin ramhuaiho te

awmna hmun hrang hrang hmingte chu a chham kual zel a, a chham fuh veleh chu sairawkherh a ken chu a hnung zawng leh a hma zawngin alo inthen lap lap ta thin a ni Tichuan, damlo thlarau mantu ramhuaiho te awmna hmun an hriat veleh, inthawina chu chung 'Lyurahripa' hnenah chuan hlanin, an niin damlo thlarau an hren chu an lo chhuah a, damlo chu a lo dam ta thin niin an ring a ni.

Hetiang hi an 'Khazopa' leh 'Lyurahripa' hmuh dan leh ngaih dan a nih nuk avangin, an nat lai bakah an damchhunga hun tawng pawimawh leh thiltih pawimawh, entir nan: pian, nupui pasal neih leh thih hun, lo vah, chi thlak, buh seng etc. angah te hian inthawina chi hrang hrang a tul dan ang zelin an hlan zel thin a ni. †

RÄLTE SAKHUA

Lërsia Chawngthu hi chawng hmasa ber a ni a, Chawngthu leh an sadawi kilpuite ho hian chawn leh lam hi an ta a nih vangin, a hmāin engmah tih tehchiam tur an nei lova, vawk pa sūt nghāk an talh hnuah, an remchan hun apiangah an chawng nghal thei a ni. Hetianga ti thei hnam te chu - Chawngthu, Kawlni, Lelhchun, Siakeng leh Khelte hi an ni. Dawisa kilho thei an ni vek a, an tih dan chiah chu tlēmin a dang hret thei awm e.

1. CHAWN : Chawn huna zu atan, zantīn nula leh tlangval novin sum hawh khawmah, chawng tur pa tualah buh an deng tlat tuta. Zu bilh thlum bel thum, Val upa leh a hote in atan chawng pain a theh hmasa a, val upa chuan chawn hun a awm dan tur tlangvalte chu a hrilh a, a zilh pah bawk a. Tin, zu bilh zawng zawng a thlum veleh, chawng-pain Luhkapui a dawh a, chawng thing phur turin nula leh tlangval a sawm khawm bawk a. Hemi ni hian chawnna vawkpa a talh a, nula leh tlangvalho hnenah, zu belpui hnih leh belte hnih hnawh khah tlat sumdeng zu atan a pe a. Tin, vawk sa a hmin veleh, tūl hnihah sa sei hleihin an thil a, a sei zawk chu tlangval tlawmngai ber leh huai ber an pe a, a hmeh atan lalin nopuiin zu a tawk a. A tawi zawk changtu chu val upain nopuiin zu a tawk thung a. He sa thil chang thei tur hian tlangval tinin an bei nasa hle a, mahse a ber te an lo awm thei leh thin hi a mak zawk a ni, mi tin an taimaka an huaisen tehlul vei nen.

Tin, vawkpa kha an talh hmāin luhkapui tharah khan inkaihkuahin an vel a, chawng - nuin sahmim a phur a,

*"Lersla chawng mata,
Vanlaizawla chawng mata, ho, ho,"*

an ti rual a, vawk kha an chhir zauh zauh a, an thu leh
thap thin a. Hla dang an sa leh a,

*"Pha dīm dēm e, pha dīm dēm e;
Ka hmāwng zāwl lo pha dīm dēm e;"*

an ti a, vawk an chhir leh zauh zauh a, an thu leh thap
a hla dang an sa leh a, -

*"Sual hnuaī ah vang khua ka siam,
A khua kíp in ai ruan e;
Suangsapui ar ang ka thah,
Ka do cheng hnuaistah ing e, ho, ho,"*

an ti a; vawk chu an chhir leh zauh zauh a, an thu leh thap
a, **vaw! vel** chu an zo ta a ni

Tin, vawkpa chu an talh dawnin, chawng-nuin haitein
sadawt vihna lai turah tui a leih a, chutah tak chuan
sadawtin a vit ta a ni. Sadawtin a serh kim a hlan a, bawm
phui takah khung in, thingkhawn chung ditipah an khai
a, tlaiah ruai theh hmāin naupang an ko khawm a, mual
buh an pe a. In sawi leh den leh buh thai a tui ve lo. Sakhaw
biakna anih avangin sadawtin engkim a sawng bawl a, vawk
ngum pawh a hlawh thin a ni. Zanah nula leh tlangvalho
chawngpa inah an lām tlaivar zak a, hei hi Thingfar zan
an tih chu a ni. A tukah chuan an tin darh ta a ni. Chawn
chu zawh khat chuan an zo a ni ta a, mahse an inthen leh
hma loh chuan, mikhual an thleng thiang lo va, an chhung
zinga mi tumahin luipui an kan a thiāng lo bawk a. Rālte
hnam thenkhat phei chu mahni inah an thi thiāng leh tawh
bawk lova, chuvangin inthen hi thil tih tui ber pakhat a
lo ni ta a ni.

NTHEN DAN :

'Hnuai pui' leh 'chunglam' an hmang a. Hnuaipui atan rawk pui an talh a, a serh kim kawmchar ban bulah an phüm a, mün lai chhuak palh sela, vawkpui a chaw ang. Chunglam' atän kel té an talh a, a serh kim thing khawn chung ditipah an khai; sakhaw biakna urhsun tak a nih xwangin puithiamin engkim a sawngbawl vek a ni. Hemi zawh hnu hi chuan engkim an tih a thiäng tawh a, luhkapui pawh a dawh fo thei tawh, tukverh pawh té deuh chuan a hawng thei tawh a ni. Sedawi chhun chauh a hmabak ta a ni.

2. SEDAWI :

Sedawi chhun hian kawngro a su tehchiam lem lova, khuangchawi ti hnaitu a ni chauh va. A tih theihna té ber cbu se pa ki hmawr hawng a ni. Sakhaw biakna bawh a ni a, Sadawtin a sawngbawl ve leh a. An se talh tur thlunna atan Seluphan an nei a, chu chu thingsia hman ngei tur a ni. Seluphan ziding ber chu säng tak a ni, a kâkpui erawh chu ban phák lek a ni. Seluphan suih tur hian se nei ve bawh lo te chu an hmang ngai lo. Tin, se sa an insem ve thin a ni. Tin, seluphan bulah talhkhuang te tak té Fartuah thing a vuak fung nen an dah ziah thin. A neitu nu emaw pa zawkin emaw mut dawnin, se lu tar chhung chu an vaw ziah thin. Se chhuntu nupuin a lu tan hnu kha feiin zawi tein a va chhun zeuhva, ruaithih nan an hmang a. Nula leh tlangval leh naupang pual engmah awm lo. Tin, se lu kha a lu phan bulah an dah a an vël leh a, an inzui kual a, sechhun pain a khät tâwkin se fei a vilik zauh zauh a, hla an sa a, nula leh tlangval thiänghlim hlir an sawm ve thei. 'Ho ho ho' an tih zawh veleh an thu thap a, zu an in leh thin a, Tiaiah ruai an theh a, an zo a ni ta.

Selu chu a phanah tär lovin luhkapuiah an tär zâwk a ni. Chawn ang baww khan inthen hma chuan thil engmah a neituten tih a thiäng lo leh baww a ni. Chawn ang baww khan sedawi chhuntu chu a inthen zawh veleh Khuangchaw a hmabak ta chauh a ni.

3. KHUANGCHAWI :

Khuangchawi nan hian se pa ki lai nâwt chin leh se pui a ni tur a ni. Chawn lai ang bawkin sumdeng buhden leh chawng zilz zu a awm. Seluphan pahnih kawtah ar phun a, sepui rai lai talh palh sela, luphan a hlawh ve a se pathum talh ang a ni. Se lu phan te hi se daww luphan ang chiah kha a ni. Rälte-ho hian sa thing zar lovin, khuangchawi dawn tēpah tläng an sawm mai zawk thin a ni.

Tin, se talh sa lu kha a neitu nuin a chhun leh a, an vël leh baww a ni. Se talh ni khan chumi khuaa khuangchawi nu leh pa zawng zawng an ko khawm a, an inthumna ropui theuhvin an lo chhuak a, sepui (tlängphal) sa kha an insem thin, a then mual buh atan an hmang baww. Heta khuangchawi nu leh pa lo kal khawm hi laisen lungmawlh chuan ropui an tia, an zah em em thin a ni. Tlalah naupangho an ko khawm a, mual buh an pe a, rua an theh nghal baww. Tin, khuang hlang an phan a, a zawn nan thingtuai rinawm taww an hmang a, khuanghlang an chaww dawn chuan a chungah thil vawrh tur kengin khuangchaww chhung te - a fate, a tute leh a farnu te an chuang thin. Pahovin khuanghlang chu an zawn a, an vir pui vel a. Hei hi "Khuangchaww" an tih tak hi a ni. Chumi lai chuan an thil ken kha khuang chungah chuangte chuan an vawrh thin. A té berah pawh ar leh kawrbêl a ni ngei tur a ni. Lalte phei chuan sial te, silai te an vawrh thin. Tin, a tiak dawn zanin khuangchawipa chuan, nula leh

langvalho hnenah zu-belpui pali leh belte pali hnawhmuk hat tlat a pe a, an lam tlaivar zak a. Pa neinung deuhte huan zan thum lai an tlaivartir thei a ni. Hemi zan hi huangchawina a, 'thingfar zan' chu a ni. Inthen hma chuan ni khual thlen a thiang lova, an chhung zinga mi tumahin luipui an kân thiang lo a ni. Chawn leh sedawia serh dan chikim kha a tul leh a ni. Khuangchawipa chu thangchhuah, Zawhzazo a lo ni tawh a, tukverh zau takin a hawng thei tawh a, 'bahzâr' a siam thei baw k a, 'vanlung' pawh a siam thei a ni. A lu khawng pawh cheng sawm a lo ni ta a, a hma khan cheng hnih a ni reng a. Tin, engtin pawh nupui thenin nei leh sela, a nupui thar chu khuangchawinu a ni ve thei lo. khuang a chawipui ve leh loh chuan. Rälte hnahthlakho tan engmah dang ti lovin khuang an duh hun hunah an chawi nawn thei tawh a ni. Khuang an chawi nawn leh chuan zau an dawh thei tawh. Ralte thangchhuah pa hian sawngpui aih hi uar bikin an hria.

THANGCHUAH-PA CHANVO:

- (1) Khawkhat mi ropui leh zahawm, lal duhsak kai a lo ni ta.
- (2) Mithi khuaah a ran talh thlarau nen an kal ang a, Pawla pawhin a lo sai ngam lo vang.
- (3) Mithi khaw satliahah lut lovin, Pialralah a lut zâwk ang a, chatuanin fai hawtin an cháwm ang, hna reng reng thawh a ngai tawh lovang.

Rälte hnahthlak zingah hian, Siakénggho an puithu bik hle mai a. A upa zawk ram kal haw hma chuan, a naupang zawk nupui chu haw mah se, inah a lut thiang lo va, a mipa zawk nupui haw nghákin an thiante inah a lo innghat mai tur a ni. Tin, inthen hmain mahni inah thih a thiang lo, laichin hnai inah an inzawn chhuak ang a, an thi tur a ni.

Tin, vawk an talhin pawnah rawh lovin, in chhung chhuat la:ah an rawh a. Ruai chu kil peihsa a nihin, ei hmain, rapchungah vawi thum an hlang kai nawn thin.

Tin, Kawlniho hian sakei ai lo mah se, a mei sah thlak chuan, thih hnuah thihthiap ven an hlawh ang, thihthiap ven pawhin a in tak vaw lovin, in vela phulraw kham an vaw thin. Tin, sa pawh vawithum an sem chuan a tawk a ni. Tin, kawlni pa hi kuangah in ur lovin, kuangin an phum zawk thin.

He ralte thangchuah dan hi, hmanlaia a ziktluaak bera ziah a ni. Tun hnaiah phei chuan, Rälte hnahtlak thenkhat phei chuan, in sawi te pawh an lo nei ve tawh awm e, Lusei angin. †

THADO SAKHUA

Thado hian Mizo hnam pëng dang ang bawkin engkim chung a rorel tu leh engkim siam tu awm in an ring a. Chu chu Lusei te ang bawkin Pathian an ti a, chu Pathian chu lei leh van leh thil nung zawng zawng te siamtu leh din chhuaktuah an ngai a. Pathian ang deuh bawk thlarau sual Thilha an tih chu awmin an ring bawk a; Chu Thilha thlarau chu mihringte hnen a chhiatna leh natna thlentuah an ngai a ni. Chu thlarau sual thi!thhte chu Pathian chuan siam tha leh zel turah an ngai a. Thadoho ngaihdan chuan ni leh thla leh arsi zawng zawngte hian lei hi hel kualin an ring ve tho va. Pathianin tul a tih hun hunah ruah a surtir niin an ngai tawp mai a ni.

Khawpui ri leh tek tla te hi Pathian thinurna leh pathian a awm ngei a ni tih lantirnaah an ngai a. Pathian duh loh zawnga awm te chu tek hmang in Pathianin a tihlum thin niin an ring a. Chhimbal lo lang thin hi Pathian hruiah an ngai a. Khawpui ri hi pathianin a awm ngei a ni tih a puan chhuahna niin an ring bawk.

Lirngthing hi sawi dan chi hnih an nei a. Pakhatah chuan Rulpui lian pui mai hian lei hnuaiah hian khawvel hi a vet chhuak a, chu Rulpui chuan Chawngthua lei hnuaiah atanga alo chhuah dawnin a lo ti buai a. Chawngthua chuan hmun sarahah a tanchhum a. Chu Rulpui bung vak vel chuan a mei lam la nung chuan a nek fuh apiangin a na ti chu a tal chiam thin a, chu chuan lei hi a sawingthing niin an ngai a. Pakhat lehah chuan, Leihnuaiah la awm Chawngthua unaupa Chawngzaa chuan a unaupa

Chawngthua chu a la awm leh awm loh hriat a duh avangin lei chu a sawi nghing chiam a. Chu chu lir lo nghin chhanah an ngai a, chuvangin lir a lo nghin reng reng hian Thado hote chuan, "Kan la dam e, heta hi kan la awm e" an lo ti ziah thin a ni. Heng sawi dan chi hnihah hian a hnahnung zawk hi a pawimawh zawkin a hmasa zawk hi chu naupang thawnthu hrilha an sawi mai mai niin a lang.

A tlangpuuin Thado sakhaw biak leh Lusei sakhaw biak dan hi a inang teuh hle a, thil inzul tak an ni. Lusei sakung phun ang deuh hian "in dawī" an nei. Sakung ang bawkin chhungkaw tinin Indawī chu an nei. Mi tupawh lo in dang sela, In dawī chu an hmang ngei ngei tur a ni a. A hman hun ruat bik chu a awm lova an hrisel loh emaw thlawh hma lak leh ranvulh lama an tuan loh a piangin an rem chan hun hunah an hmang mai thin. In dawī an hman hian Luseiten sadawt an nei thin ang bawkin Puithiam bik 'Thempu' an nei a, chu chu engkim sawngbawltu a ni. In dawī an hman chuan heng a hnuaī ami te hi an la khawm a. Sething leh Thingri ril lian vak lo ve ve Mau tumphit chi. Vawmhrui, Kel, Vawk, Arngo leh Artui te, Hruikhau tlem. Haite, Fei leh hmeichhe ngun te an la khawm a. Chung chu inthawina bawl hlo te chu an ni.

Tichuan, Puithiam/Thempu chuan fei leh ngun kengin inthawina bawlhlo chungah chuan a lek vel a. Tihian a chham a -

"Pathian (Lala/Thanga) hi malsawm na in vur ang che.

Sething ang hian malsawm la,

Thingri anga ilo in malsawm ang che.

Malsawm na mau chung a i lan tir ang hian malsawm la,

Vawmhrui ang a ilo in malsawm ang che.

Vawkpa kan pek che hmang in mal sawm na kan dil a,

Kelchal hmangin mal sawm na kan dil che.

Bur/ Tuthawl hian t malsawm na kan ngen e.

Chempuñ malsawmna kan dil a,

Fetpuñ leh ngun in malsawm na kan dil e.

Hruikhau in t malsawmna kan dil e.

Arngo leh artui anga fai leh varin malsawmna kan dil e," tiin an chham thin.

Puithiam/Thempu chuan in neitu pa fate pualin malsawmna leh damreina a dil a. An thlahtu an hriat hlat ber Chawngthu atanga tanin an thlahtute hming chham zelin malsawmna an dil sak thin. Tichuan Bur/Tuthawl lianah chuan an in thawina thil lakkhawm leh sa serh zawng zawngte chu an thun a. Kawngka lu chungah naupang leh ar in an khawih theih lovin sumhimun bangah an khai thin. Tichuan an hun serh chu an hmang zova, nasa tak in zu an in a, Vawksa leh Kelsa leh Arsate, artui te in ruai an theh thin. He sakhaw hman hi chhungkaw bil pual a hman a ni a, kha in a cheng te hmungilna leh damreina an dil na ber a ni. Tul an tih hun apiang ah an hmang mai thin.

SA ÌI : Sa aih hi tun hma leh zual chuan miin sa hrang, sa hlauawm bik an kah kim chauh in an hmang thei a. Tun hnu deuh erawh chuan chutiang ang kher ni lovin, mi tupawhin sa an kah emaw a awa emaw chuan a neihin a thir phawt chuan a ai thei a. Sakhwana angin lang chiah lo mah se, miin sa vawithum a aih loh chuan sakhaw rahbi pakhat 'chawn' a hmang thei lo a ni.

Sa ài an tih hian ni khat chauh a awa na a, a hma lama lo inbuatsaihna te nen chuan Lusei ho se chhun ang chiah hau tak a ni. Chumi ni chuan Puithiam (Thempu) chuan pathian hnenah Seluphan phunna tur lei remchang

a dil a. Chu chu pathian chuan 'Noimangpa' a tih hnenah thu neihna a lo hlan sa diam tawha an ngath avangin leihlung bik enkawitua pathianin a ruat sa Noimangpa hnenah chuan Thempu chuan a dil a ni zawk. Thiam hla chham pahin Tuithawl te a zu kengin tual rem chang laiah chuan seluphan phunna tur hmunah chuan zu chu a zu leih a. Chutah chuan se luphan chu an phun a. Seluphanah chuan sial chu an thlung a, Puithian chuan thiam hla chham pahin Sa ai tupa chu malsawmna leh hmuingilna dilsak pahin sial chu feih a chhun thi sak a. Tichuan sial chu an talh a, khawtlang ruai atan an siam thin. Nilengin zu an in a a then an lam a, an hlim em em thin. Puithiam/Thempu thiam hla a chham ber chu an thlahtu te hming Thadova atanga tan in Sa ai tupa thlenga inthlahchhawng chu a chham chhuak thin. Sial an talh hnu chuan lam chi thum chi khat zel kha vawi thum ti nawnin an lam a, chung ar lam entir bik te chu - Saipi khupsu te, Sagol Pheikhai te leh theiphit lam te an ni. Hemi ni khat ni bak hi chu mipu vantlang tan chuan ruai a awm tawh lova. Amaherawhchu laina hnai leh then rual tha te, tu leh fate tan chuan a tuk lam ni hnih/ni thum thlengin tih tur neuh neuh leh rua tenau chu a la awm zel a ni. He sa ai an tih hi Lusei lar Sechhun emaw Sekhuan emaw nen a inang hle a ni.

CHAWN : Chawn hi Lusei lam chawn nen chuan a hmingr ang mah se, an hnam danah a dang lam hle a ni.. Hei h sakhua an biakna rahbi ropui leh chungnung bera ngath a ni. Sa ai tur nen chuan a let sarihin a hautakin engkim mai a let sarih veka tam leh nasain an hmang thin. Sial pawh pasarih a ngai a, engkim mai a let sarih veka hautak a ni. Chuti anih avang chuan hun rei tak chhung tumahir an ti ngai tawh lova. An tih dan leh an hman dan chipchiar pawn briat kim theih a ni tawh lo. A tirah chuan Thadac ngai chu chawng amasa ber a ni a. A hnuah chuan m

pathum/pali vel chu an chawng lehin an sawi a. Chutiang huna an rantalhna hmanrua 'chawntul' an tih chu hmanlala Thado thlah leh Dongngel thlahte indonaah an phum bo dailh a. Chawntul chauh lo chuan chawnna ran reng reng thah a thiang si lova; chuvangin tumah an chawn leh ngai tawh lo niin an sawi. An hla chham leh an thlahtute hming an chham thin ang zawng zawng pawh vawi sarih vek an chham nawn thin niin an sawi. Chawng tawh chu a thih hnuin a ruang chu a lo khawsak tawhna hmun hrang hrangah vawi sarih zawn kual a ngai a. Vuina hun serh zawng zawng pawh tum sarih vek chhamchhuah leh tihnawn a ngai a ni. Chawn hmang tawh chu a thlarau pawh mitthi khuaah hmun chungnung bera awm a, kumkhuaa nuamsa taka awm turin an ring a ni.

Khawtlang thawina : Hei hi sakhua chiah chu a ni lova, mahse, engemaw huna khawtlangin a huhua an hman thin a ni. Hetiang khawtlang thawi hi chi hrang hrang an nei a, an ngaih pawimawh ber chu Khawthenawma Tui hri emaw hri hlauh awm dang a leng tih an hriatin an hmang thin. Chutiang inthawina zinga an ngaih pawimawh ber chu Aikam an ti a; Hauhukin an inthawi thin. Khaw thenawmah Tuhri a leng tih an hriat chuan khawchhung pasalthate Hauhuk man turin an hriattir thual a. Aidu bul tlem, Thingsaphuhlip an ti a, chumi thing hawnng tlem leh thingthu an la a. Hauhuk thi chuan an lehin an chawk kawi vel a. 'Putthiam' Thempu chuan Pathian hnena diin a chhampual a. Hauhuk thi chu khuaa miten tlemte an liak zeuhva, an chalah tlem an tat bawk a, Hauhuk chu a lai ah an bung a, kawtchhuah lun lai takah chuan a bung lehlam lehlam chu an dah a. Hauhuk hi thla hlui leh thla thar inkarah hian a hram ngai lo niin an hria a, chuvangin Hauhuk an talh avangin ar pawh khaw chhungah khuang lo turin an duh a. Arpa khuang thei chin zawng zawng

chu dai pawnah khua atanga an khuang hriat phak lohnaah bawmah khungin an dah bo vek thin. Hei hi ni 15 chhung an serh a, tumah khuaah luh an phal lova, an khua atang pawhin tu mah an chhuak hek lo. Hauhúk hi hetiang hripulaka invenna/inthawina tha bera an ngaih a ni.

Heng bakah pawh hian inthawina neuh neuh chu an ngah hle a; mahse sakhaw biakna lam aiin thlarau sual hnena inthawina lam deuh vek an nih avangin sakhuanaa chhiar tel chi an ni meuh lo hlawm a ni. †

PAITE SAKHUA

Paité pawh hi sakhaw hran nei an ni a, an sakhaw biak ber chu 'Sumtawng' a ni.

Sumtawng:

Liando - Thanghou (Liandova leh Tuaisiala) thawnthu atanga he sakhua hi lo'chhuak niin an sawi. Sawi dan erawhchu inang chiah lem lo mah se he sakhaw lo chhuah dan chu hetiang hian khaikhawm theih a ni. Muvanlain thil engemaw hi a rawn thlawh puia, Liandova te unauvin an lo au thla a, favai zingah a tla a. Chu thil chu arte chiapin a chiáp a chiáp a. Liandovate uanau chuan an han en chian chuan pitar a lo ni reng mai a, a khur beuh beuh mai a, an khawngaih a, an inah an hruai a, mei lum an aitr a, an hnenah an awmpui ta a. Liandovate unau chu rethei tak, chaw mumal ei tur pawh nei lo an ni a. Pitar te chuan an feh hlanin in a lo nghahsak thin a, ei rawng a lo bawl sak diam thin a. Chaw chhum tur an neih lo pawhin khawla mi nge a chhum tih hriat si lohvin chaw a lo chhum ziah baw a. Tuaisiala ngaih tha lo chuan ni khat chu an pitar chu a enthla ta a. Chaw chhum hun a lo nih chuan an pitar chuan a zak a han hiat a, buhfai a lo chhuak ta heuh heuh mai a, chu chu a chhum ta a. Tuaisiala chuan chu chu a hmuhin a ten ta em em mai a, tlaiah chuan chaw a ei duh ta lova.

Pitar chuan anni unau chu a khawngaih em em a, siam len a tum ta a. 'Mi buh in vennaah saihlum hrual ula, buhtun fang hrual telzel ula, nakinah in lovah saihlum chu in perh keh vek ang a, buhtun a lo to teuh mai ang'

tiin a hrilh a. An pi hrilh ang chuan an ti zel a, nakinah chuan thlawhhma tha tak an nei ta. Seng a lo hun chuan kalchhan an sawm ve ta. Mite chuan an nuhzatin 'Anni unau buh te zawng engmah tham seng tur a awm hlei lawnge' tiin nau chaw fah chung tein an chhuak hlawn a. Buhtun chu an han seng ta a. An pitar chu a han phar vel a, an lak tawhnaah te chuan lak tur a lo awm chawp ta zel mai a, seng tur chu a pung zel bawk a. Liandova nau Tuaisiala chuan a ning ta em em mai a, 'Ka pi, phar tawh suh, ka seng peih tawh lo,' tih pah chuan a nam thlu ta a. Pitar chu vawikhat a han phar leh a, pakhat mah lak tur a awm ta lova. Buhtun chu an ngah thawkhat hle tawh a. Chutia buhtun a tihpun tak chlam avang chuan chu pitar chu a hmingah 'Tanglau nu' tiin an vuah ta a, chu mi awmzia chu 'buhtun tipungtu nu' tihna a ni. A tukah pitar chuan, 'Min ning tawh si a, min ten bawk si a, ka chaw chhum pawh Thanghou-van a ei duh si lova, ka kalsan tawh ang che u, nakinah min mamawh hun, tanpu in ngaih hun apiangah sumtawngah (Sumhmunah) akpi Vawm (arpu hang siak kawm)-in min rawn be thin ula, ka lo tanpu thin ang che u,' a ti a, sumhmun favai zingah chuan a pi bo ta a ni an ti. Chutatang chuan sumtawng chu an be thinin, sakhaw pui berah an neih a ni.

Sumtawng hi chhungkuaa sakhaw biak a ni a, biak hun bithlah a awm lo nain chhung tinin kum khatah vaw khat an be ngei ngei thin a, vawi khat ala tam pawh tu an tih dan a zirin an be bawk thin. A tirah chuan arpu hangin an be ber a, a lo rei deuh hnuin Vawkin an bia a. He sakhaw biak hi inthawina tih theih a ni bawk Chhungkaw zinga tu ber emaw a hming tumtu an ruat thin. Sakhaw biakna tura an ran talh tur an talh hmam hetiang hian Pulthiamin hnam zawng zawng hming lamin thian hla a han chham a -

*Simtang ka planna,
Maltang ka khuam khawhna;
Kawpslam nun sa hawng sawm awh,
Haimual pa'n sa hawng sawm awh,
Gelmual p'an sa hawng sawm awh...*

(Hetiang a hnam hming lam zel hlan a han chham a)

He hla awmzia chu hetiang hi a ni-

*Chhtmah ka plang a,
Hmarah awmhmun ka khuar a;
Inthawina ran ka talh dawn a,
Kawp-slam-hovin, Haimualpahovin,
Gelmualpahovin lo tel ve rawh u..tihn a ni.*

Chutianga a han chham zawh chuan vawk chu an talh ta a. A serh atân a thin leh a lung te tak té téin an zai phel a; tin, a hmuí vun kha kí lí nelín an zai bawk a, ar a níh chuan a keh hmawr leh a thlaki hmawr te an tan a; chung chu chaw leh chí nen an fun a, sum chung zawn chiah ditipah an thiat a, thlangrain an dawm chhoh tir a. Hmun thenkhatah chuan a serh zawng zawng leh chaw kha hmun khata fun lovin chaw a hrangín an fun a, bepui mute an fun tel a, hruikhauvin an táwn ngei thin. A serh an pek hma chuan Puithiam vékín thiam hla a han chham leh phawt a, hetiangín -

*Sa hawng sang awh,
Sa hawng sang awh,
Gelmualpan sa hawng sang awh,
Sukte pan sa hawng sang awh,
Haimualpa'n sa hawng sang awh - tlin.*

A awmzia chu 'ka sa serh pek hi Gelmualpahovin, Suktepahovin, Haimualpahovinrawn la ve rawh u,rawn ei ve rawh u' tihn a ni. Chutianga a chham hnu chuan sa serh chu a dahna turah chuan dahín thlangrain an

dawmtir tlat a, ni thum hma chuan lak a thiang lo. He sakhaw biakna hi ni thum serh a ni. Pawnah chhawl an bāng a, chu chu thiang lo tih entirna a ni. Ni thum chhung chu buh den loh tur, mikhual thlen loh tur, biak pawh biak loh tur a ni. Mikhual an lo thlen luih emaw, an biak palh hlah emaw chuan sakhua chu biak nawn leh tur a ni a. Mikhual lut lui an awm avanga sakhaw biak nawn tul a nih chuan mikhual chuan sakhaw biaknaa an senso ang hu a chawit tur a ni. Mikhual an biak chuan 'Zehphi' an ti a, mikhual an luha an chawitir chuan 'Zehsah' emaw 'Zehtang' emaw an ti a, biak nawn ngai ve ve an ni. Tin, tu hnenah mah thil hawh tir a thiang lo baw a. Kawmchhak kawmthlangten thil hawh duh an neih pawhin hawh ni lovin a leiin an lei thin. An thil hawh tur lei nan chuan hmawlh té kengin kawngka áwngah an rawlh lut a, 'hei hian chu chu. kha kha kan lo lei ang e' an ti a; tichuan an hawh thei chauh a ni; hmawlh té chuan an lei a ni ber e. Inthawina hming tumtu kha ni thum chhung chu pawnah chhuah a thiang lo baw.

Ni thum niah chuan inthenna an nei a. Sa serh khuhna kha Puithiamin a la thla a, sa lu dah tel a niha tih danglama a lo awm chuan sa serh an pek kha lo pawma lo ei ngeiah an ngai thin a, an ngaih a tha em em thin. Chhāwl bān te pawh an la thla vek a, thiam hla hnan a awm chuang lova, duh zawng apiang chham a ni mai. Sa lu ro tuih an chiah a, thil chi hrang hrang chi sarh an thlak tel a, chu mi tui chu inthawina hming tumtu kha an intir thin. Inthen ni hian arpa hluisen an talh a, kawtah khiang thing an phun thin. Inthenna an zawh hnu chuan thiāng lo zawng zawng kha a lo thiāng ta a ni.

Sumtawng hi vannethna leh hausakna dil nan leh damlo tan damna dil sak nana biak ani ber a. He an sakhaw

biak hian an ngaih a titha em em thin. Chhungkuaah thihna emaw, vanduaaina kawng hrang hrang emaw lo thleng mah sela an biaka chuan a tanpu lova, mal a sawm lovah an ngai chuang lova, be tha tawh lo leh be lungawi tawh lovah inngaiin anmahni an inthiam lo zawk mah thin a ni. Chhungkuaah vanneihna kawng hrang hrang a lo thlen a, an hriselna te a lo that tlan chuan an sakhaw biak chu hlawhtling hleah an inngai thung a ni. Mimbung khuaah mi pakhat Pu Pauvial, kum 89 a upa chu lman atanga puithiam lo ni tawh, tunah pawh Kristiana la inlet lova Sumtawng sakhua la bia a awm.

Sumtawng hi an sakhaw pui ber a ni na chungin Teizang Paite leh hnam thenkhat khat te chuan sakhaw biak chi hrang hrang an la nei nual a, chung te chu tawi te tein han sawi ila.

Tual biak:

Khawtlang thatna leh hmuvingilna tura khawtlang huapa sakhaw biakna a ni. Phiang kum (chu chu kum thum dan tilna a ni) ah sialin an bia a, phiang kum lovah vawkin an bia. March thlaah an be thin a, sial sawm kutin a zui nghal.

February (Bal tang tuh) thlaah naupang zawng zawngin thing fak khat theuh an thawh a, tualah mei an tuah hluah a, an inchai thin. Hei hi Tualphiat an ti a, tual biak hmaa tih a ni thin.

March thla detah Phai (Thal thing) -in tual an hung a. Buhtun leh Vaimim in tin atangin an khawn khawm a, zu an sak tir a. Tualbiak dawn zanah chuan pa leh tlangval zawng zawng zu inin an tlaivar a. A tuk tualbiak ni pawh chuan nilengin an in leh a, an zai a, an lam bawh a. Tualbiaknaa ran talh chu ruaiah an siam a, in khata pa

ber theuhvin an theh thin. Tualbiak chhungin khaw chhungah mikhaul luh phal a ni lova, khaw chhunga mit pawh khaw danga kal phal a ni lo. Mikhual lut lui an awn chuan Tualbiaknaa an ran talh ang hu an chawi anga Tualbiak that a ni ang.

Khaw lu leh khaw taw biak :

Khawtlang hausakna tura sakhaw biak a ni a, Apu thlaah an be thin. Buhtun leh Vaimin hausak nana biak a ni ber. Kum khatah vawi khat biak a ni a, vawk sum li velin an bia a, ni khat awh a ni. Vawk chu Puithiamin a zakah a han vit a, a thih dawna a mit men dan a that lohva, puithiam kha a melh khui chuan Puithiam tan a tha lo hleah an ngai thin. Vawk dar chu lalin a chang a Puithiamin a ngum a chang a, an ran talh chu ruaiah an siam a, chhung khata pâ ber theuhvin an ei thin

Pusa :

Pute (thlahtute) thlarau biakna ani a, sakhaw biak chi khat a ni. Kum tina biak a ni a, kum thum danah (Leap year kumah) sialin an be thin a, kum naranah chuan vawkin an bia a, damna leh malsawmna dilna a ni.

Sial a biak a nih chuan sial chu in hnuaiah an talh a. Se thi chu sakhaw betute chhungkua zawng zawng taksaah Puithiamin a hnawih a. He sakhaw biak hian ni hnih a awh a, a ni khat niah chuan sa chu in hnuaiah an chhum a, a thin leh a lung chu Puithiam leh a betute chhungkuain in hnuaiah chuan an ei a. Mi dang ei tur chu in chhungah an la lut a. A zang sa kha unau sa an ti a, a khel kha fatu sa an ti a, an chan a; mahse, an pe tak tak lova, ruaiah an siam leh a ni. Chu chu a ni hnihna a ni a. Nula thianghlum leh thiangval thianghlum inneite leh puithiam leh Hattawi chauvin Bemkawmah an chhum a

mi dang luh phal a ni lo. Ruai chu an theh leh a Nula thianghlim leh tlangval thianghlim te chauh lo chuan ruai an buatsaih thiang lo. Char lam sutah sa lu chu an tar thin.

Vawka biak a nih chuan Bemkawmah vawk an talh a, an chhum a. A chhumtute leh ruai siamtute hi nula leh tlangval thianghlim. Puithiam leh Haitawi te bawh kha an ni a. A thin leh a lung chu Puithiam leh betute chhungkua chuan an ei hmasa leh a, chu mi hnuah mi dang ei tur chu Thlangraah an buatsaih thin. A tukah chungkuain pawna chhuak lova serh a ni thin.

Pusa biaknaa ran talh chungchangah hian an tih dan a thu hmun vek lova. Hmün-thenkhatah chuan 'Sedawi' nei, ro khawmtu ni bawh chauhvin sialin an be thei a ni awm e. Sedawi nei awmzia chu siala ton tawh (Sefawi chhun tawh) tihna a ni. Rokhawmtu ni lo chu sadawi nei pawh ni teh reng mah se sialin Pusa a hmang thei lova, vawkin a hmang ve tho mai a ni.

Tuibuh :

Hei hi thenkhat chuan 'Khawdo' an ti bawh. Khawtlang sakhaw biakna a ni. Kum khatah vawi khat biak a ni a. kum lo kal tura ham thatna, khawtlang an that dawn leh dawn loh enna a ni ber mai. Eng thlaah nge an biak tih hriat chian a har viau a, a thenin March thlaah, a thenin September-ah, a thenin October-ah an bia niin hriat a ni. Engpawh ni se, kum khatah vawi khat biak a ni. An biak ni chuan ran zawng zawng khaw pawnah an khalh chhuak a, a khuain mualah an kal khawm a. Puithiamin Tuibuh (Artui alenna) chu a sawngbawl ta a. Lungthu pathum a phun a, artui chu Puithiam lama a so liam chuan hri tha lo a entir a, a puah keh chuan khawtlang hruaitute vanduaiana lo thleng tur a entir an ti. Puak keh lova, liam

bawk lova a so barh barh chuan khawtlang thatna a entu an ti thin. Lo theh dawnah te. khaw thar kai dawnah te artuiin ai an en bawk thin.

He mi ni hian in tinin artui an chhum theuhva chhungkuaa naupang ber theuh an hum tir a, in atangin ramhuai an hnawtchhuak a. Ramhuai luh leh an hlaub avangin kawngkapui bulah hmarcha an üt hmui chuah chuah thin. Artui chhum chu pawnah dahin Khovin ar khuh a, tu pawhin lo la sela ramhuai lâkah an ngai tawh a ni. Tlai lamah chuan chhung tinte chuan anmahni chhungpui in theuhah zu leh chhangte an pu lut a, an eiin an inho thin. An tui deuh chuan a tukah an chhun zawm leh mai a, khawtlangin tualah zu an in hova, an zai a, lam nguiin an lam.

Bemkawm sep:

Hei h: Ai biakna (siamtu biakna) a ni a, hnam bikina sakhuaa an neih a ni. A tul dan a biak zin a ni a, biak nan vawk te nu chum tak an hmang thin. Thil mak tak tak, lung mak, thingzung mak, saki mak leh thil dang mak tak tak an lak khawm te chu hmun khatah an dah khawm a, an biakna vawk thisen chu an hnawih thin. Biakna sa chu chhungkaw ei a ni. Malsawmna dilna a ni a, Bemkawma an sawngbawl avangin "Bemkawm sep" an ti mai a ni. Mumanga mitthi tawh (Pi leh pute) leh sakei hmuh zin deuh chuan eng emaw ngen neiah an ngai a, biak nan Bemkawm sep hi an hmang mai thin a ni.

Van-Ni-Leh:

Hei hi chhungkuaa pathian biakna, van chung pathian biakna a ni. Kum thum danah se pa dum la hur lovin an be thin. He sakhaw biak chungchangah hian ngai dan hrang leh ti dan hrang a awm a. Dapzar Patteten

iei hi an hre ve lo. Hnam dang he sakhaw biakna hmang hin tute pawh hian Mizorama an awm hnu chuan an hmang aw h meuh lo niin a lang a; thenkhat sawi dan pher chuan khaw chhak lama an awm lai pawhlu Zo hnam bik hian an hmang berin an sawi a, a enga pawh chu lo ni sela sakhaw biak chi khat a nih avangin han sawi lan ve chu a tha reng reng awn e.

'Mangkham puan' an zar a, puan zar hnuaiah sial an talh a, sakhaw betute chhungkua chu puan zar hnuaiah chuan an lut vek tur a ni a. Haitawin chhungkuaa mipa zawngte kha pasal puan (Tawng-naw) a sin tir a, hmeichhia te chu puan dum an sin tir a, an puan chu a lo hlih sak a, Puithiamin an hnungzang theuhah sa lung thi a hnawih a. Haitawi nu chuan an puan chu a sin tir leh theuhva, inlukhup chungin in chhungah an lut a. Haitawi nu chuan an puan sin chu a dah thatsak ta a.

Sial chu a vun an lip a, an hnawh puar leh a, sekawtrawl hah an dintir thin. A sa chu in chhungah an la lut a, an chhum a, pawnah lak chluah a thiang tawh lo. Puithiamin sa serh zawng zawng chu tuala lung pheh phah chungah a dah a, a chham-pual a, khovin a khuh a, lungin a delh a, an hung bawk a ni. Tualah mei an chhem hluah a, meikhu van lama a chhoh ding ngat ngat chuan an biak chu chhang ngeiah an ngai a; a zam ral mai mai chuan chhang lovah an ngai a ni. Sa serh an khuh tlal kha a tuk zing takah an hawng a, engin emaw ei anga a lan chuan an ngaih a tha a, a lan loh chuan an ngaih a tha lo hle thin. An meikhu van lama a chhoh lova, sa serh an pek pawh chu eina hnuhma a lan hauh loh chuan thil sual nasa tak tiah an inngai a, biak that leh a ngai a ni. **Biak** nawn nan chuan vawk an hmang tawh a ni. He sakhaw biakna hi hnam bik Puithiamin a sawngbawl thin.

Thenkhat chuan sakhaw biakna ni lovah an ngai thui. a. Inhau nikhuaa tawng chhe tinreng hmangtute chu a hnua an chung a damlohna emaw, thil tha lo lam reng reng a lo thlein an inngaihbel thin a. Inchiirna leh tawngkam sût lehna, ngaihdam dilna ni pah fawmin '**van-ni leh**' hi an hmang thin. Kum thum dana siala be lovin chhungkuuaa thil thleng azirin hman a ni bawkw awm e Inremna entirna anga ngaih theih pawh a ni bawkw.

Inthawina leh sakhaw biakna ran talh reng reng hi Puithiamin zuin a phuh thin a, inthawiate pawh a phuh bawkw a. Inthawi ni leh ni serh chhungin mikhuah thlen leh biak a thianga ngai lo a ni.

An sakaw biak zingah hian Sumtawng an biak hi chu sakhaw pui bera an neih a ni bawkw a. an biak dan ngun taka han chhut in ran an talh dawn leh sa serh an pek dawna an thiam hlate, ni thum chhung uluk taka an serh dan te an inthen dan te leh chhungkuain vanduaia leh harsatna an tawh chang pawh a sakhaw biak mawh puh mai lova anmahni an inthiam loh zawk dan te leh hriselna leh ham thatna an lo chan pawh a an sakhaw biak hlawhtling ngeia an ngaihzia te han chhut hian tih takmeuha an sakhaw biak ber a nihzia chu a chiang hle mai. He mi baka hnam thenkhatten an sakhaw biak dang an sawi *Tual biam*, *Khaw lu biak*, *khaw taw biak*, *Pusa leh Tuibuh* te hi erawh chu an sawngbawl dan han chhut hian Lusei lamina *Kawngpuu siam*, *Fanodawi* leh *Kût* an hman dan te nen hian inpawl khat zawmahin a lang a. Tuibuh pheh hi chu Aienna a ni zawk mah a ni. Engpawhnise, an sakhaw biak a ni lo kan ti ngawt thei lo vang a. Kristian sakhua lo chhuah hma chuan sakhaw biak muma tak sawi tur a awm meuh lo reng a ni; a tirah pheh chuan biak tur pawh an hre lo hial a ni tih kan hial a tha ang. †

PAWI (ZAHAU) SAKHUA

Zahau sakhaw biak dan leh Luseiho sakhaw biak dan hi a inang hle a. An tawng a dang tih mai loh chu an sakhaw thiamhla chham dan leh an hman dan chheng in a inang tlangpui hle a ni. Mizoramah chuan Nikuala thlahte lalna ramah an hmang ber a, a tam ber erawh chu Chin Hills Falam area-a mite an ni ber.

Zahau sakhaw biak dan tlangpui chu a indawtin hetiang hi a ni: *Sarual talh*, *Thlai lam*, *Sethum talh*, *Sesawm talh* leh *Khuangchawi* tea hman a ni ber a. A kar lakah hian Luseiho *Dawino chhui* ang deuh thil tenau tam tak a tla ve tho va, chungte chu tawi té tén a indawt ang zelin kan tarlang ang. Pawi danah miin sakhaw hman nana vawk emaw, sial emaw an hman chu a sa an sem darh nasa hle a. Sakhaw biakna a nih rualin unau laina zawнна leh inhriat zui zelna leh mawhphurhna a keng tel tlat a ni

Sarual talh :- Hei hi an sakhaw biakna kawng indawt zela a hmasa ber a ni. Luseiho sakung phunna vawk talh nen hian a inang hle. Vawkpa sùt nghàk, puitling tawh, than tha pangngai an hmang a, sùm nga/sùm ruk vel a ni tlangpui. Hei hi an sakhaw biak intanna a ni a, hemi tuma an ran talh sa an pekte hi chuan in neitute lakah mawhphurna sang tak an nei a, khuang hial chawi thei pawhin lo awm sela, an tawiawm zel tawh a ni.

Vawk chu tlai lamah an talh a. An talh dawn chuan puithiam leh a neitupa leh neitunu chuan Hàité-a zu kengin in chhung atangin an rawn inzui chhuak a. A in neitute chhung hming kimin pa ber atanga an fa té ber hmingin

thiamhla, thlahualna hla an chham a. Zu chuan vawi thum vawkpa chu an phuh sang sang a, chumi zawhah tûlin vawk zakdawh dinglamah chuan an vit hlum thin. Chu vawk sa chu chi li (4)-in an then hrang a, chungte chu : (1) Unau sa, (2) Hausa sa, (3) Pusa, (4) Farsa te an ni. **Unausa** an tih chu a lu, a ir leh nghăwng belval leh a meifi an ti a. A mawngtam ti a mei telin a mei bawr vel an hlep tel a. Chung a sa chu heng mite hnenah hian an sem a. (1) Nu leh Pa (2) Pate unau, (3) Salu changtu atana laina hnai an zawn (4) mahni unau pianpui, (5) Bawi an ti a, thangchhuah khuangchawi tawh tu ber emaw an chhungkhat, chhungkhat dik tak an awm loh chuan thangchhuah tawh tu emaw tal, (6) Tupa te. Heng an mi sem turte hi an tam deuh chuan hrangkhat lek lek talin an sem rual thin.

A lu chu salu changtu atana an zawn zinga Upa ber - Pa emaw pate unau zinga mi emaw a neitupa unaute zinga upa berin emaw an chang thin. A chang chuan an insem tir bawk. A ir vel bawr chu pate a sa chan pual deuh a ni. A mawngtam ti pawh pate unau chan a ni. A nghăwng chu thangchhuah tawh zinga an lainain a chang thin.

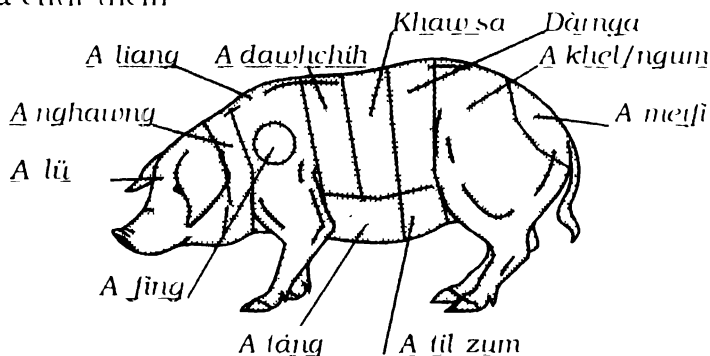
Hausa sa an tih chu lai emaw, thirdêng emaw thangchhuah upaho chan a ni a. Chu chuan a ngum, a dar, a nak pang leh a zakdawh an vihna bawr telin a huam a. A khel chu a lai takah an bung a, a lian lam ve ve chu an zinga upa ber pahnihin an insem a. A khel té lam ve ve chu a dawttu pahnihi bawkin an insem leh a. A nak pang leh zakdawh pawhi hmun 2-ah an siam leh a, mi 2 bawkin an insem. **Pusa** chu a chuap, a kal, a lung leh a hlap a ni a. Heng hi nu lama pu, leh pa lama puten an insem.

Farsa an tih chu a ril leh pumpui vel hi a ni a, farnute pathum in an insem. A sa an lak bang zawng a ruang ruh

chu chung laina ho chuan ruah siamin an ei khawm nghal thin. A sa tam zawk chu an sem tal a m bet

Sarual talh an tih rual hian nakin zela khuang hawina tur kawng an zawh hun a an lam nana an hman tur lamnuat an lei a. Chu chu zu bel pui leh belte, a lo kal zawng zawng in a tan an siak chhuak a, an in thin. Hemi zan hian a kal zawng zawngin zu an in ngei ngei bawk thin.

Zahau (pawi) vawk chan dan chu hetiang hian a lem nen a entir theih



A lema entir ang hian sa lu te, a nghawng leh a dar leh a khel leh a meifi an tihte hi an la phawt a. A dawhchih an tih te, a khaw sa an tih te, a dang a an tih te hi chu a ruh tel lovin an lawk thla a. Sa sem bang zawng chu chhungkuaa eikhawm tur a awm ve tho thin.

Thlailam: Sarual talh an hman zawh hnuah Zahau Pawi reng reng chuan Thlailam an tih hmain 'Nutar ra' an tih leh 'Khawzing ra' an tih an hman leh phawt a. Chu chu vawkpa bawka biak tur an ni ve ve. Chumi pahnih an hman leh phawt hnuah chauh Thlailam hi an hman thei. Thlailam leh sarual talh inkarah hian kum nga atanga kum sawm vel lai a tla thin. Thlai lam an tih hi chu ropui tak a ni a. Lusei sakhaw be hovin chawnfang an tih nen

hian a inang hle a ni. An ngaih ropui dan leh a hautak dan pawh a intluk vel thial a ni.

Thlailam hmang thei tur chuan ranvulh ngah mai bakah zū tur buh ngah a ngai a. Buh leh ran an neih mai bakah a khawtlang huapa zu in tur ni thum daih lai neih a ngaih avangin a hma fè atangin an lo inbuatsaih nasa em em a. Zu mawlh mai chu ngah tawh loh an hlau ber a, an ngah tawh loh chuan a ropui theih loh bakah mualphona nasa takah an ngai a ni.

Thlailam hman nan chuan vawkpa pahnih leh vawh zel sum thum vel leh chu aia la té deuh vawh dang pakhat a ngai a. Heng vawh pali te hi neih ngei ngei tur a ni. Vawkpa pahnih a lian zawh chu sarual talh tuma mi ang bawka sem darh tur a ni. A té zawh chu tlangruai tur a ni. Vawh zel sum thum vel hi chu tufa vawh an ti a, tufaho ei tur bika ngaih deuh a ni. Vawhte hi chu farla vawh an ti a, naupangho chanpual deuhva ngaih a ni

A tan zan chu lām sum den zan an ti a. Tualah sum pathumah nula tlangvalin ruai chaw tur buh an deng thin. Buh deng tur hi fanu an neih chuan an fanu nulain emaw, an neih loh chuan laina hnai nulain tlaivara buh deng turin nula tlangval zawng zawng an sawm a. Hemi zan hian farnu upa berin zu belpui bēl li an rawn hung a. Chu chu buh deng ho chuan an in tlaivar thin. Nu leh pa lam chuan in chhung leh sumhmun velah a neitute zu an in tlaivar ve thung a.

A tuk chu 'Tlangvau ni,' an ti a. Hēi hi 'pu zu ni' an ti bawh. Hemi ni hian neitupa pu zawn leh ama pu/a nu pa in zu belpui bēl li leh zūfāng bēl khat ve ve an rawn hung a. Chung an zu rawn kenin a daih bak chu a neitute zūin a tuar mai a, nilengln zū an in thin. Pu zū an in zawh

huan tlailam vaw'k talh dawnah char sut bulah in neitute
 ũ chu zu siam turā an mi ruat bikin a lo buatsah diam
 Chu chu 'Khawzū' an ti. Khawzu an in tan dawn chuan
 neitupa leh neitunu chu zodi puan leh chawngnak puan
 sinin kawmchar sūt bulah chuan diar khim lovin an va kal
 a. Khawzu chu thiam hla puithuamina a chham hnuah a
 chham ang apiang chu chham vein an in hmasa phawt a.
 Chu thiam hla chu-

*"Thlailam zu no ka rawn hung e, chawnlam ka tan
 tirhna a ni e;*

Hei hi pi leh pute atanga kan tih dan a ni e,

Chawnlam hi ka chhun zawm zel ang;

*Tun pawh ka retheih vangin ka chawnlam har a
 ni e,*

Zu no ka rawn pe zel ang che," tiin an chham a, an
 in chauh thin. A neitu leh puithiam leh zu siamtu in zawhah
 mipui vantlang in atān an sem chauh thin

Hetia a neitute zū an in tan dawn hian an puithu em
 em mai a. Khawzu an siamna thlang lain deuh kawmchar
 bang bulah puithiam leh zu siamtu leh neitunu leh neitupa
 chu an ding khawm a. Neitupa dinglamah a nupui chu
 a ding a, zu siamtu chuan a kut dinglama vawrbing (seki)
 noin zu chu a suak a, neitupa chu a pe a. Kut ding lam
 baw'k a zu chu lo lain bang lamah chuan vawithum a phuh
 sang sang a, thiam hla an chham leh a. Puithiamin a chham
 hmasa a, a chham ang zelin neitupa pawh chuan a chham
 a. Chumi zawhah chuan vawrbing (seki) noa zu la awm chu
 a tlāk pap a. Chutiang chiah chuan neitunu pawh chuan
 a ti ve leh a. Chutia an tih zawh vek hma chuan vantlang
 hnenah zu chu an sem ngai lo. Chu vawrhzu thiamhla chu
 hei hi a ni -

*"Thlailam a vawrhzu kan chang ang e,
 Ka chawn lam hmasak berna a ni e,
 Ka tül reh suh se, ka fei reh suh se,
 Ka chawnlamin zui zel rawh se.*

Tun pawh hi ka retheih vanga khawtlai ka ni e."

'Khawzu' an tih pawh kha vawrhbing zu an in hma chuan an sem ngai lo. 'Khawzu' tih chu vantlang/mipui tihna mai a ni. Tichuan khawzu chu kut dinglam zelin zu semtute chuan an sem a, a lo dawng apiangin kut dinglama no chu lain thiamhlá /malsawmna hlá chham anmahni duh ang theuhva nei zel chungin an in a. An in zawh chuan Zu siamtu chuan tül pali leh khawzu an in báng dal tawh tak chu vawrhbing (seki) novin neitupa chu a pe a. Tichuan vawk talh turin sumhmun leihkapuiah chuan an rawn inzui chhuak a. Neitupain hma a hruai a, a nupuiin a dawt a puithiam chuan a zui a.

Fatu hovin vawk a bawkkhup zawnga an lo man beh tlat bulah chuan an ding a. Neitupa chuan vawk luah chuan a zu ken chuan a leih feih feih a. Thiamhla a chham a tül chuan vawk chu a zakdawh dinglamah a vit hlum a. A lian ber atanga a té ber thlengin thiamhla chham hmasa zelin a vit hlum zel a. An vawk talh thiamhla chu hei hi a ni-

*"Thlailama ka vawk hi vana miin lo pawm ang che.
 Ka chawnlam ttrhna a ni e, ka pi leh pute tihdan a ni e;*

Ka chawnlam hi inchhunzawm zel rawh se,

Tun pawh hi ka retheth vanga khawtlai ka ni e !

Vawk palite chu thia chham dan a dang hret hret a; mahse, a tlangpui chu a inang vek a ni.

Vawk lian ber leh a dawttu chu sarual talha an chan ang bawk khan an chan a. Sa la turho lainate hnenah khan

an sem a. Vawkpa té zawk kawchhung chu tufa hovin an chhum a, a zanah chuan an ei thin. Tin larla vawk an tih. vawkte sa pawh kha vawkpa thau leh a thi tlem nen tualah naupang meichher (far) fawm hovin an ei nghal thin

Tin, hemi puzu ni/Tlangvau ni zingah hian kawngka thlanglamah ar pahnih an talh a, chu chu 'thi ar thah' an ti. An chhungte thi tawh puala ar an talh chu a ni. Chu ar talh pawh chuan thiamhla a nei hian leh a chu chu-

"Nu lam pa lamin ar ka talh a che,

Mitthi khuavang zu ni ang che,

In chhungte zu sawm ula, ka zu han puntir ru,

Bël khat bël sawmah han puntir r'u." tih a ni

Pu zu in tük chu 'sa chan ni' tih a ni a. Hemi ni hian sumhmun thlanglam panga an dawh san deuhah chuan neitupa chuan zu belpui pahnih a hung a. Chu zü chu 'Pu luh nak zü' an ti a. Nu lama pu leh pa lama pute zu belrawn hungtute pual bik a ni. Chung zu hungtu pute nupain an in hma chuan tumahin an in thiäng lo. An nupaa an in ve ve hnuah in ve turin anmahni ngeiin midang an ngaihpawimawh dan indawtin an intir ve thin. Chung zu bël pahnih an in dāk hnu chuan in neitute zu bawh chu an phawrh leh a. Chu chu tufa zinga a thunei zual pali leh lal leh thirdeing an in hmasa ve thung a. Chu chu 'Namte zu' an ti. Chumi zawhah tufa sachanho zawng zawng pualin zu tam tham deuh an phawrh leh a; chu chu a awm zawng zawngin an in ho thin. Chumi hnu chuan chawnlam chhintu mi naran leh nula tlangval chu an tin tawh thin.

A tuk leh chu 'Ar chuk ni' an ti a. Sum den zan a tan zan khan khumāiah arpa var an thlung a. A thlaah chuan an vawk vihna tül kha an thiat a. Thiam hla chhamin an talh thin. Chu ar talh thiamhla chu hei hi a ni - .

*"Thlailamah ar ka rawn hlan e.
 Ka chawn tirhna ni rawh se;
 Ka lam tirhna ni rawh se,
 Ka pi leh pute tihdan a ni e;
 Chawn leh lam ka chhun zawm zel ang;
 Tun pawh hi ka retheih vanga khawtlai ka ni e.*

Sumhmun thlanglam pu zü an hünnaah khan lungphei an dah a. Chutah chuan ar thí leh zu tlēm an leih a, atalh thin. A thlakı chu Vawmha (ramthing chikhat) nei kawngka chhak lam bangah an thiat tlat a. Chu chu kun thum a tlin hma chuan lak thlak a thiàng lo. In pawh sa tha lovin an awm phah thak thin.

A tuk leh chu 'Sawng ni' an ti a; thian ni tihna ang a ni. Hemi ni hian an rantalh ho sa serh leh ramna Zuhrei an man chawp nen, in lama sazu an man nen ram hnuaiah an kal a. (Zuhrei hi hemi nia hman tur hian a kua an lo hual lawk khiau va, chu chu an va lai chawp a, an man mai thin). Hnahkiah hnah nen, zu fê nen, chaw nen an fún khawm a, hmun remchang laiah thiamhla chhamin an va hnutchhiah a, chu chu 'pi rawl pek' an ti. Heng an thil va hlan tur hi phuar khawmsain tufa hovin a zawn ngatin khua atangin an zawn chhuak thin. 'Pi nu rawl pek' an tih thiamhla chu hetiang hi a ni -

*"Luimawnga pi nu, lui hnāra pi nu,
 Thlailama ka zu ka pe a che, ka sa ka pe a che,
 Ka chawn lamna hmāsa ber a ni e,
 Ka pi leh pute tihdan a ni e,
 Ka chawn lamna hi indawt chho zel rawh se,
 Tun pawh hi ka retheth vanga khawtlai ka ni e,
 Naktin zelah pawh ka zu leh sa ei sual awm sul se."*

'Pi nu' an tih chu Chawmnu/Phungpuinu a ni a. Lu

dungah khawsa thinin an ring a ni. Hetia sa serh an pek zawh hian sazu chu an rawnrawn hawtir leh a. Zawn paha kal chungin dar an vaw ri reng a. Sumhmun chhak lainah sazu chu vawk talha an vit hlum angin an vit hlum thin. Chu chu 'Thingvar theh' an ti.

Sawng ni hian chawngpa thiante pahnih chuan zu leh artui leh sa nen an thianpa chu zu an inpui a. Chawngpa in atanga in hnih dan an ngantlak in remchangah chawngpa chu zu in turin an sawm a. A remchan zawk chuan artui leh sa rep aiah ui an talh mai thin. Chu chu 'Sawng zu in' an ti.

Hemi ni vek hian neitunu chu a thiante leh thenrualtha dangten zu rawn kengin an rawn inpui bawk a. Chawngnu chuan sumhmunah zu bel hnih a lo hung diam a. Chu chu khuangchawi tawh nupui leh an khaw lalnu a in hmasaktir a, Lalpa erawh chu chawngpa thiante zu innaah khan a tel ve thung a. Chawngpa chuan zu no khat (seki no) keng chungin a thiante hawn hmam a hawn a. A zu ken chu a nupui inlengte chu a intir a. Ani erawh chuan "Ka rui tawh" tiin khumpuiah mu turin a lawn a. Rei lo té a mut hnuah a rawn tho leh a, a nupui inlengte zu chu a va tawmpui ve thin. Chu chu "Rawl tawm zu" an ti.

A tuk leh chu 'Tual phiah ni' an ti a; tual hmawrah arpui sen an talh a. A serh pawh chutah chuan an pe nghal thin. Chu an arpui talh pawh chu thiamhla nen bawk an talh thin. Hemi ni hian an thiante pahnih leh nu lama pu leh pa lama pu te kha an lo kal a. An pualin zu bel hnih chawngpa chuan a lo hlui leh a. In chhungah zu an in a, a zan pawh an la tlaivar leh thin. Hei hi a tawpna a ni a, tufaho khan hemi ni hian chawngpa in leh a vel an thian lai a; mi bungbel an hawh te an pe bawk a, nilengin an la tui thin. A zan an tlaivar leh pawh hian inti hlim tham

fe chu an la awm thin.

Thlailamna vawk an talh hnu thla dang det leh hnu chuan indanga riah chu chawngpate chhung tan chuan a rem lo. An thlailamna ran lu zawng zawng lakthlak nan chuan vawk emaw ar emaw talhin thian tha zual leh lainate an pun leh thin. Chumi hnu chuan an zo fel thei chaul thin a ni.

Sethum talh : Thlailam an zawh fel vek hnua! 'Nutar rai' leh 'Khawzing rai' an tih chu vawkpa talh ve vem a hranpa ngatin an hman leh phawt a, chu chu Lusei lam dawino chhui ang bawh hi niin a lang. Chumi hnu chuan Sethum talh hi an hman thei chauh a ni

Sethum talh atan chuan se pachal pakhat leh sepui no vawi khat nei tawh a ngai a. Heng sial pahnihte hi an him pial tur a ni; an taksaah rang a awm tur a ni lova, an khup achin hnua! lam leh a mei hmawr chu rang mah se a paw! lo. An hmai mit zawn hnua! lama luvir ang vir awm pawh an duh lo. Chumi bakah se te, a la emaw, a patuai emaw, bawng emaw, lawi emaw a la ngai a, hei hi chu him chiah lo mah se, a paw! lo. Ran an neih tawh chuan a tam thei ang ber zu neih an tum a, zuah an inbuatsaih nasa hle. A hma thla khat lai a la awmin sathing nula tlangvalin an zar a, sathing zar dan chu Lusei lam nen a inang. Sial a tluk dawn avangin seluphan chu pathum a ngai. Tualkoah seluphan chu an phun a, seluphan rual hian se hlinna tur hrui hnangin an lo herhsa diam bawh.

A tan zan chu Thlailam ang bawkin sumden zan a ni a. Tualah sum pangain nula tlangvalin buh an deng a, an tlaivar nghal thin.

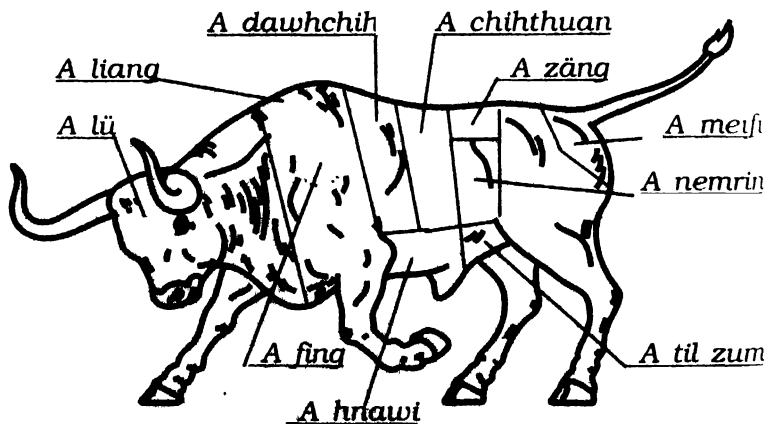
A tuk chu tlangvau ni a ni a. Khawvar dawnah kawngka thlanglamah mitthi pualin ar an talh leh a. Hei

Thlailama an tih ang baw kha a ni. Zing chaw ei khamah
 thka puiah palama pu leh nu lama puten zu belpui panga
 ve an rawn ken chu an in tan nghal a. Nilengin zu chu
 in a, chawhnu her velah kawmchar sût ban bulah zu
 siamtu in neitute zu a lo siam chu Thlailam ang baw kha
 hlahualna thiamhla nen an hawng a, an in tan a. 'Zu no
 an' leh 'vawrh zu' te chu thlailam ang baw kha an siam
 ch a.

Chumi zawhah sial chu in hnua! atangin a chal lian
 chu an rawn kai chhuak a, seluphanah chuan tufa hovin
 thlung a. Neitupa leh puithiam chuan zûin sial chu vawi
 an puh a. Chumi zawh chiah chuan "Khawauh" an
 a, khawtlang hriat tur chuan tlangau chu an autir a.
 tlangau au zawh chuan sechhunna thiamhla chu an chham
 hauh thin. Thiamhla an chham lai vel hian an chhungkua
 an laichin unaute chu pitar putar naupang thlengin an
 o lăm vèl a. Tichuan zu chu se chal darah leh a
 mungzangah an leih leh a, sial chu a ke zawng zawng an
 chuar a, a lu chu seluphan si rengin an thlung baw kha.
 Thiamhla a chham zawh chuan neitupa chuan a nâk
 dinglamah fetin vawi khat chauh a chhun a. Hnunglam
 hawi lovin sumhmunah a lawn chhohsan daih thin. A
 chhun zawh veleh chuan tûfaho chuan sial chu a kea an
 phuarna atang kha an pawtthlu a, an chëk hlum thin.

Chumi zawh chuan sepui chu an rawn kai chhuak
 ve leh a, sepa an thlunna bulah baw kha an thlung leh
 a. A chhun hmasak ang bawkin Thiamhla nen an
 chhampual leh vek a, zu pawh a ngatin an puh a, a talh
 dan chu a hmasa ang chiah kha a ni. Thiamhla chham
 chawh chu a dang hret. Chumi zawhah sechal leh sepui
 ang baw kha 'talhbeu' an tih se té emaw bawng emaw
 leh emaw chu an talh leh a. An se talh zawng zawng chu

in neitupa chemté ngeiin an zai pem hmasa vek a, chum hnuah an chan darh chauh thin. An se talh hi Thlailam an vawk talh ang bawk khan chan dan kawngkal a awn leh vek a; sa latu laina leh vua leh vang hovin an chanpual tur an la leh vek a. Mipui vantlang ruai chu tlëmté chauh ang a ni. Sechal thin tlëm leh pumpui vel tlëm hleh khawu chu seluphan bula lung pheh an phah hnuaiah sa seri atan an chhiah thin. Sechal sa thin tlëm chu ei zo lovin chhum hminsain an dah a, 'sawng ni' thlengin an thlachham/Thiamhla chham nan zu nen an hmang zel thin. Se sa an chan dan chu hetiang hi a ni.



Tlangvau ni tuk chu sachan ni a ni a, sial an talh ni hi 'tlangvau ni' tih a ni. Hemi zan hian nula tlangval an tlaivar a, farnuten zü an rawn tum leh thin. Zan lam tlaivarte hi a tukah pawh nilengin an awm a. Sachantu an tih bik tufa zinga a hotu bik leh mawhphurtu bik pa pal pualin zu ngan hnanin an hung a, he zu hi lal chauhvui a inpui thet. Hemi ni pawh hian zü an in nileng a. Sa chu zu hmeh atan an sem reng a, a zan pawh an tlaivar lei thin. A tuk chu Thlailam ang bawkin 'Ar chuk ni' an i a. Khumbua arpa vat an thin sa chu thiamhla nen an tal

h thin. Hemi ni hian 'Pi nu rawl pek' an tih te. 'sawng zu
i' an tihthe kha thlailama mi ang bawkin an ti leh vek a
i Ar chuk ni an tih hi 'sawng ni' an ti bawk.

A tuk leh chu Tualphiah ni tih a ni leh a. An hman
an vel chu thlailama mi ang bawk kha a ni a, a danglamna
wim chhun chu 'Rülte inkulh' an ti a; vawkté an talh thin.
ulte kulh an tih chu sumhmun thlanglamah hian zàuté
a ti a, thutna tur dawhsan chin bik chhuatah an siam a,
hu zàute dawh chin chu ram hrui leh hnim chi hrang
rangin an ping a, an pin chhungah chuan ni sawm chhung,
umden zan atanga chhiar tanin a neitunu leh neitupa chu
a inkulh a. Midang tumah va luh ve phal a ni lo. An inkulh
hhuang hian thenrual tha leh lainaten an khawhar hlauvin
u te zûkin an va kawm hlim thin. An mahni tak chu an
hui zam pawn lama an rawn chhuah a thiàng lo. Sum den
an atanga ni sawmna zing takah neitupa thian chuan
khua a var e, lo tho tawh rawh u" tiln an in kulhna hrui
hu a va phelh sak a. Tichuan an ni nupa chu an lo chhuak
rulte kulh vawkrial an talh leh a. Dan pangngaiin thiam
da nen bawk an chham pual leh vek a ni.

Tualphiah nia vawkté an talh hma khan thlailama an
ti ang bawkin tual hmawrah arpui an talh a, Thingsia a
mah nen an phun a, chutah chuan sepui nakruh panga
ti sepui lû leh ti an târ tel bawk. Chu chu 'var tar' an
a ni.

Sethum an talh hnua thla thar dang lo dêt leh veleh
'setulawh' an ti a, ran eng emaw tal talhin awmni an kham
leh a. Tichuan selu te chu an lawk thla a, sumhmun bangah
an tar tawh thin. Selu an lawk hma kha chu seluphan lai
berah sechal lu an târ a, in lam hnaih berah sepui lu an
tar a, tual hmawr berah se té emaw, ran dang 'talh beu'
an talh lû chu ch târ thin. An inserh chhung hian midang

ina riah leh hmun danga zin a thiang lova, mikhual thle leh biak a thiang a, rülte kulh chhunga mikhual luh eraw chu a thiang lo.

Sesawm talh (sehra thah) : Sethum talh an hman zawh chuan se sawm talh an hman thei tawh a. Mi ngaihal leh khawtlangah ropui vet vet tawh tak an ni. Sethum talh an zawh hnu khan 'nutar rai' leh 'khawzing rai' an tih chawkin an hman leh phawt a. Sawi tawh angin hei hi Lus ho dawino chhui ang deuh a ni.

Se hra talh ni mah sela se sawm talh kher a ni lova. A tlem berah sechal ki fim tawh leh sechal pangngai lei sepui no wawi 2 nei tawh pakhat a ngai a. Tualphiahn vawkpui a ngai baw. An hmandan chu sethum talh an tho kha a ni vek a. Thil ropui zawk a nih avangin ran leh zu a hma lama mi aini a ngai tam zawk a. Sechal té zaw chu Khuanu pual, pathian sa bik a ni. Talhbeu an tih pawh a palina atan an talh tel ngei ngei thin. An hman dan chu a inang vek a ni.

KHUANGCHAWI:

Páwi dānah Khuangchawi hi chi hnih an nei a Zahauho khuangchawi dan chu 'Tlāngsir chawī' an ti bik a, chumi ni lo a dang pakhat chu 'khualsīm chawī' an ti a. Chu chu Khuafon leh Thlantlang lam tih dan niin an sawi. Zahau khuangchawi dan hi chi hnih a la awm a Pakhat chu 'khuangphawh' an ti a; an hman dan chu hetiang hi a ni. Mi a neihin a tlin chuan se hra talh an hman zawh veleh khan 'khuangphawh' an hman zui nghal duh chuan se chal lian tak pakhat, se chal té deuh pakhat leh sepui no wawi hnih nei an la neih chuan 'khuangphawh' an tih chu an hman ngai thei. Stal pathum an neih theih loh pawh a aiah se chal pakhat leh sepui pakhat leh

Arpa lian tawh leh Darkhuang pakhat an neih chuan an hmang
lei tho. Hemi bakah Kelchal ki inherh tawh leh arpa chal a
ngai.

Khuangphawh hmang tur pa a inpeih veleh an
awmchhakte inah paho chuan zu an in a. Silai pahnih
h Darkhuang pakhat leh Kawlkhuang nen diar khim
uehvin thangchhuah tur pa in chu an pan thla a. Neitupa
chuan silai leh fungki a keng anga, Darkhuang
chiphchhuanin vakul chang a tawn ang a; a nupui chuan
hul phura hmunphiah kengin disap hnuaiah an nupa
uan khawtlang paho lo kal tur chu an lo chang ang a.
hunggho chuan tualhmawr an rawn thlen veleh a nupui
uan an hmahruai chu hmunphiah chuan vawi 3 a lo vua
ng a, an nupa chuan 'engmah tihsual kan nei lo' tiin dai
an an pan ang.

An pa pawh chuan silai chu vanlam hawiin dai pana
n kal hma chuan a kâp ang. Chung upaho chuan in
ritute zu chu no khat theuh an in sak hnuah an zinga
i hmingtha ('Khuangbilha' tih ang chi hi hmingthaa an
gath a ni) pahnih an va kohtir ang a. "Lo kir leh rawh u"
a va ti ang a, neitupa chuan, "Ka in leh lo min chhuhsak
awh a, lo kir thei ka ni tawh hlei nem," tiin a lo chhang
eg. Mi hmingtha pahnih zelin an vawi thum kohnaah, "I
leh lo chu kan pe kir leh ang che," an ti a; tichuan a
awi thumnaah chuan an kir leh thin.

An kir hnu chuan vawkpa leh vawkpui chu 'zauté'
tuhah chuan an talh ang a. Thiam hla nen puithu taka
ah a ni. An talh zawh chuan paho zawng zawng chu
alah 'in kulh lam' leh 'thuang tuah lam'-in an lam ang
a neitute nupa pawh chu an tel ve ang. An vawkpa
th chu a tukah khawtlangin an ei thin. Vawkpui chu
tu hovin a tuka an ei atan an dah ve bawk ang. Heng

sate hi sa serh pek a awm lo. Vawkpui hi thing ek h
puala dah an ni.

A tuk chu tuallam ni an ti a, tualah paho chu na
taka inchei chungin an lam anga; nula ho hnungah chu
chawnlam ti tawh nu ho chu an thuam famkima inthuan
an lam ve ang a, chung nuho hnungah chuan neitupa h
neitupa chuan lam chungin an zui ve ang. In kulh lam h
thuanguah lam bawh chu an lam dan chu a ni a. An la
lai chuan sumhmun bul tual disap hnuaiah saisiak tial
leh lamah pali ve vein zawn turin pa pariat an ding a
Khuang hlapui leh khuang hlate sa paha an lam lai chu
saisiak tiang chu an lu chungah zawi muangin an cha
chho vanga. Chutia vaw 3 an chawi kan hnu chuan a awm
ngaiah an ngat leh ang. Chumi hnu chuan an lam d
an zo tawh ang. Hetia an lam lai hian zu an sem reng
tlai lamah an lam zo chauh thin. An lam zawh chuan r
an theh a, an zo a ni mai. Hemi zan hian an tlaivar tawh

A tuk chu 'sa thing talh ni' an ti a. He mi ni hian nu
tiangval zawn zawn chuan vawkpui sa chu kengin dai.
an kal ang a. An theih ang tawka tam sa thing an zar
Kawng dungah a thui thei ang ber an zar a. A tawp ber
thingak an dah kawkalh a, tah chuan vawkpui lu ro ch
an tar thin. Hemi ni hian vawkpui sa nen ramah ruai
theh thin.

An hawn kawngah chuan dar tum chungin mipai
chu haw-haw chungin an hawn a. Tual chu vaw thu
an hel hnuaiah nula tiangvalte chu in chhungah an lut
an zai a. Pa-hote leh nuhote crawh chu neitute nupa
pulthiam nen tualah an zai a. Zu an sem zawn hun hunai
an tin mai thin. An tlaivar ngat lo. Chumi hnu thla dar
a rawn det in upaho chu zarah zankhat an hawn lang khaw
ang a. zu an in a, an zai a. Men chhung panggai b

crawh chu an pel ngai lo. Thla dèt apiangin vawi khat an rawn zai thin ang a, vawi thum an zai hnu chuan khuang an chawi thei chauh thin.

Khuangphawh an tih tan atanga khuangchawi thlengin chawngnu leh chawngpa chu mi inah emaw ramah emaw an riak tur a ni lo. Khual khuaa khuangchawi dawn a thing an va thiahna khaw hla deuh a nih chauhvin chawngpa chu a riak thei. Mitthi in an tlawh tur a ni lova, an in chhungah mi ruang an la tur a ni hek lo. An chhungte hnaivai tak khuala mi an thi thut a nih pawhin an tap ve tur a ni lo. An fate zinga mi ngei an thih hlah pawhin khuangchawi chu an thulh chuang tur a ni lo. An inah mikhual chu an thleng thei a; mahse, ar emaw, vawk emaw mikhual pualin an talh tur a ni lo. Eng emaw loh theih loh thila khual khuaa a a riak palh a nih chuan a hawn veleh disap hnuai sumhmunah arpa hluisen talhin thiamhla nen a chham ngei ngei tur a ni.

Khuangchawi intanna :- Khuangchawi nan chuan sechal pahnih leh sepui no vawi thum tal nei tawh leh vawkpa lian tawh leh vawkpui a ngai. A tan nan chuan seluphan pakua an suih a. An suih ni chuan farnu upa berin nula tlangval seluphan suihtute tan vawk sum li vel leh Zupui leh Zufang a rawn tum a. Vawk chu thiamhla te nena talh a ni a. Hemi ni hian dai hmun reh lai deuhah a neitute chhungkua nen an zavaiin an kal vek a. Kel chal ki inherh tawh leh arpa hluisen an keng a. An va kalna hmunah chuan fartuah an phun a, a bulah chuan lungphek an dah a. Fartuah thingah chuan kel chu an thlung a, puithiamin thiamhla a chham ang apiang chuan chawngpa chuan a chham ve a. Arpa lu leh Kel lu chu zu an leih a. Thuangtuah lam leh inkulh lamin kel chhak lamah chuan an lam a, an chham zawhah lamho chu an fin ve

a. Hemi ni hian mipa chuan diar an khim a, chawngnu leh chawngpa pheh chu an hausakna thuan famkimin an intiam a. An kel talh hla chham chu-

*"Khuangpuiin chhang ang che,
Fartuah thing bula kelpa ki inherh tawh ka hlan
che hi;
Ka kelpa tlu suh, ka Fartuah tlu suh,
Ka pi leh pute tih dan a ni e;
Ka chawnlam hi inchhunzawm zél rawh se,
Ka then-leh-rualte ka khâwm zél ang;
Hrangkhupa leh Hawnglaia nun ka zirna a ni e,
Khuang ka chawi leh hunah ka hlân leh zél ang
che"*

ti h a ni.

An chham zawh velel lămho zingah a han ding a, an haw-haw hluah hluah a. Khuangchawi nu chu a kut hnih phar chhuakin a lăm a. "Khuang hau" an ti a, mi ang mang lo, phut khat deuh kel chu an cheh hlum tir a. A cheh hlum mai theih loh nan a hreipui hman tur chu an tibil sa a, rei tak a cheh chuan hmuhnawmah an ngai a, a kal zawng zawng chu an lo haw haw hluah hluah thin. Khuang leh dar an tiri a, an ri dur dur thin. Kel a cheh hlum hnu chuan khuanghau chuan kel thlunna Fartuah thing chu a kit thlu nghal a. Chumi zawh chuan arpa chu thiamhla nen puithiam leh chawngpa chuan an talh leh ang. Fartuah bula lungphek an dahah chuan kel leh arpa sa serh chu an dah ang. An sa hi ramah an ei nghal a, ei bang hawn a thiang lo. Kel vun chu an lip a, farnu upa berin sa phaw chu a chang ang.

Dalah hian ni tia vanvualin an lăm a, an lăm dan chu 'thuangtuah' leh 'inkulhiam' bawh kha a ni. An lăm zawh hnu chuan thin amuah an hawng a, upahovin khuang

leh dār nen hlado chham chungin hina an hruai a, mipuin an zui a. A neitute chhungkua chu a mualin mipui hnung deuhah an kal a, khuanghau chuan a zui a, hnung a dāwl a. Fartuah thing kha khăp chen velin an tan a, chu chu an suih té a; Thingse tuai hlam chen velah an phuar bet a. Chutah chuan kel lū leh beng chu an tār a, chu chu pu chungin khuanghau chuan hnung a dāwl a ni. Chu thing pu reng chung chuan khuanghau chuan mual lam nia nula tlangval lamna hnungah a lam ve a, Jocker a ni ber. Sial an talh hnuah se beng chu thingah chuan an phuar bet tel thin.

Dai atanga an lo hāwn chuan disap hnuai sumhmunah chuan arpa an talh a, chu chu chawngnu leh chawngpa thuam hlihna an ti. Chutia ar an talh zawh chuan farnu upa berrawn ken vawkpa sum li vel kha an talh leh a, sa serh chu seluphan bula lungphek an dahah chuan arsa serh nen khan an dah thin. Thiamhla pawh a painggai a ni. A sa chu seluphan buaipui tute leh mikhual hovin an ei thin.

Hemi zan hian neitunu leh neitupa chu an thawmhnuaw hāk an thlāk zawk bak chu in chhungah an awm thiango. Nu leh paho chu sumhmun leh tual velah khuang hlapui leh khung hlaté te sain an tlaivar a. Nula leh tlangvalte erawh chu in chhungah an zai a, an hla sak lār berte chu Bawihvung leh Phaileng hlate an ni. Zing khawvar hun thlengin zu an in thin.

Tlangvau ni : Daia an lām tuk chu 'tlangvau ni' tih a ni. Chawn leh lam dang ang bawkin Pu zu te, vawrh zu te, khaw zu te a awm vek a. Chung chu zu thuhmun, a hming tumtu leh a intute a zira zu hming an phuahte an ni. Zupui hi engkima an leklam ber a ni. Tlai lamah chuan chawngnu leh chawngpa chu an thuam famkima inthuamin

an chhungkua leh laichin te. khuang lo chawi tawhte leh chawn lam lo ti tawhte ho nen Zautéah an awm khawm a Sechal an khuangchawina chu a mal malin an rawn kai chhuak zel a. A hmalama se chhun dan pangngai ang khan an chhun leh vek ang a; thiamhla pawh a awm leh vek ang Chumi hnuah vawkpa chu an talh ang. Sial an talh huan an talh zawh vele pa hovin hlado an chham thin. Ran talh dan vel hi chu a hmalama kan sawi tawh ang kha a ni. Hemi zan hian nula leh tlangvalte chu in chhungah Bawihvung leh Phaileng hla sain an zai tlaivar a. Nu leh paho chu sumhmun leh tual velah khuang hlapui leh khuang hla té sain an tlaivar ve thung.

Khuangtuah ni or khuang siam ni :- Tlang vau ni tuk chu chawnlam dang angah chuan sa chan ni tih a ni a khuangchawiah erawh chuan chawngnu muala an zawnna tur Khuanghláng siam ni a ni. Hemi ni hian fatuten tu ta pawh raw tha tak tlawn hnih an sât a. Thiangphek pahnh hlam khat aia sei deuh an la bawh a. Thingphek verh kuakah chuan rawpum chu an rawh ve ve a. Thingphek ah chuan fartuah thing thel phek deuh an kham a, nghet takin an phuar a. Thingkak ban chen vel nghet takin khuanghlang pal atan chuan an phuar bawh a. Khuangchawitute nupa an zawnna tur chu lal mualah an zawn chho va, an sêp chhin vel a, nghet lo lai tur a awm chuan lal mualah an siam tha leh thin. Hemi zan hian chawngpa farnu milatin a tum vawh sum li vel chu seluphan bulah chuan vawh talh dan pangngaiin thiamhla te nen an talh leh a. Hemi zan hi chu tlaivar lovin chawh hahdam nan an hmang.

Bual ni : Khuangtuah ni tuk chu bual ni an ti. Hemi ni hian nu lama pu leh pa lama pu ten vawkpa sum thum or sum li vel ve ve leh Bual hrai/kho khat ve ve leh chu

fun khat ve ve bakah, zu belpui bel khat ve ve an rawn tum a. A hma nia farnu vawk an talh nen hemi ni hian khawtual leh mikhual zawng zawng tan ruai an theh ang. An eikham chuan khuang leh dar nen lai mualah lam turin an kal ang. Khuanghau chuan daia an lam nia Kêlpa beng a khenbehna thingah khan sepachal beng chu khenbeh belhin a pu ang a, lâmnâ laiah chuan a tel ve ang.

Mual an thlen veleh a hma nia khuanghlang an dah chu khuang leh dar nen haw haw chungin vawithum an hel kual a. Chumi hnuah Thuangtuah lam leh in kulh lam in an lam a. Nula ho pawh an silhfen neih that ber berte inbelin lamnaah chuan an tel a. An kut khinghnih van lama phar chhovin an thing khur vel a. An lam zawhah nu leh pahote nen hla hrang hrang sain an zai a. Hetih lai hian fatu hovin khuang hlang thingphek chu an rawn vuan a, Raw tlawn chu thing an va thiahna khua ten an vuan thung a. Khuanghlang thlur khata vuantuin Puithiamn hla hril chu an sa tan a, a tlar tawp lam chu thlur khat a vuan tuin an sa ve bawk a. Chu hla engemaw chen an sak hnu chuan puithiamin khuang hlate sak tur a rawn hril a, chu mi an sak lai chuan khuangchawinu chu khuanghlangah chuan an zawn tan a. Zawi zawiin an zawn sang zel a, an lu chung lam thlenga an zawn hnuah zawi zawiin an chawi thla leh a. An chawi chhung zawng chuan khuangchawinu chuan a kut khinghnih chu van lamah a phar chho va. Lela mite zu biak chu a thiag lo. Vawi thum an châwi kannaah chuan chawngnu chuan thil a vawrh tan a. A hmasa berin lapua leh hriau te a vawrh ang a, a dawtah thifang sin ber chi leh chem a vawrh a. Chumi zawhah pawfen leh diar, chumi zawhah ar dum leh ar var a vawrh ang. Hausa deuh khuangchawi chuan darmang te, darkhuang te, pawisa leh dar bel te leh sehrui te an vawrh chin. Sehrui an vawrh chuan a changtu khua apiang

hnenah Tlaisial emaw tangka 20 emaw an pe thin. Heng a thil vawrh tur zawng zawng hi khuanghlangah chuan an phuar bet sa vek thin. Ar an vawrh hi nu lama pu leh pa lama pute tum sak a ni a, a dang zawng hi chu anmahni tum vek a ni.

Bual nia an lām hi khuaa mi awm zawng zawngin an en a. Ropui an ti em em a ni. Mual sir deuhah khan hmun hnihah zu sem tur an hung luau mai a, pakhat leh chu neitute zu hūn a ni. Dai hnai hmun awl deuhvah fatu hovin Rakzu an lo thlawr ang a, chu chu lāmho khan se dār nen khan an hmeh ang. Hemi ni hian pi nu rawl pek an nei bawk. Chumi zawhah khunghlang chu vawi thum an hēl kual leh a, chu chu khuangchawite nupa leh khuanghau chuan an zui. Chumi hnu chuan khuanghlang chu mual sir lamah an dah a. Mual laiah chuan puithiam chuan fei mawnglamin hmun thumah a rin kual a: a rin ang zel chuan khuangchawipa chuan a rin a. Chutia hmun thumah a rin kual a té ber chu a laiah a fei chuan a rin phel leh a. Chumi rin kual té ber lai takah chuan khuanghaupa chu saruakin an thuttir a, khuangchawipa chuan rin kual pawn lam atangin a kephah chung a tuthlawh hā dahin tuthlawh hā chu a ke chuan a theh phei a. Khunghau chuan a lo dawng a. Tuthlawh hā chu khuanghau chuan a bulah a dah tha a. Mi pakhatin khuanghau chu a zu chah/buan ang a, a hneh ngei tur a ni. A hneh loh chuan a buan tupa chu reiloteah a thi mai turah an ngai. Chuvangin khuanghau buan tur chuan a hneh ngei tur mi an thlang thin. Hemi zawh hian khawtual leh thingthiah khua te chu an inbuan chiam ang a. He inbuanmaah hian chak ber nih an tum theuh ang a: a chak ber chu an ngaisang em em a ni. Tawh tawh china an ngaihah upain hlado an chiam ang a, an bang ang. Chumi hnu chuan mi zawng zawng chu khuangchawipa inah an

kal ang a, thawmhnaw hlihna ar an talh leh ang. Heta an inbuan hi khuangbuan an ti. Hemi zan hian nu leh pate chu pawnah an zai tlaivar leh ang a. nula tlangvalte erawh chu in chhungah bawh an zai tlaivar leh ang. In chhunga zai ho tan farnu naupang berin zankhuain zu a tum ang a. pawn lama nu leh pate tan चाह in neitute zu chu an siam a ni.

Thing thiah : Khuang phawh leh khuangchawi inkarah khan khuangchawipa chuan a thiante nen khawthenawm khaw hnihah thing an va thiat a. Arpa var chang sei lai tak pahnih hian sawhthing zailep panga an thil tlang a. A thiah mai loh nan rawsuih mumin an thlawp a, chu chu an va thingthiahna khaw lalpa zautéah an va thiat a. An va thiahna khuate chuan vawh an lo talh tur a ni. Chawngpa chu a riahve nghal a thiang.

Thingthiah khuate chu khuangchawi 'bual ni-ah' an lo kal a, lal upa emaw mi hausa deuh inah an rawn innghat a. An thlenna pa chuan zu a lo zuk ngei tur a ni. Bual nia muala an lamnaah khan an tel a, khuangchawinu an zawnnaah pawh a zawntuah an tang a. Hla an sak pawhin khawchhung mite nen hla inchhawnin an sa thin.

Bual ni tuk chu sawngtam ni a ni a, chu mi ni chuan thing-ho chuan an thlen in atangin an inthumna famkim nen hlado chham chungin chawngpa in chu an pan a, chawngpa hnenah chuan an lam man an dil a, chu chu Rs. 5 emaw, slal emaw a ni. Sepui kher ngiat tlat khua te pawh an awm. Hemi sawngtam ni tlai thim rual hian khuang an phum thin. Khuangphum awmzia chu khuanghau pa khan tuthlawhin chawngpa in hnuaiah a thil put se beng leh kelpa beng an khenbehna kha a putna hmawh chawpin a phum thin. Hemi hma hian farnu naupang berin vawkpui no vawi 2 nei tawh leh hrai khokhat

buhfai leh chi fun khat leh zu arawn keng a. Chu vawkpui chu an talh a. thlachhamna thiam hla nen puithu takin engkum an sawngbawl leh vek ang. An thiamhla chham zawh veleh khuanghau chuan khuang chu a phum ang. A phum chhung zawng chuan haw haw chungin mipui chuan khuang leh dar an lo tum leh chiam ang. Chutih lai chuan chaw leh sa thin hmeh pawlh chuan khuanghau chu an theh reng a. chawngpa chuan silai mu thun lohvin khuanghau thil phum lai chu a zu kap ri dur ang. Khuang hau chu zaute/sumhmun hnuai atangin arawn chhuak ang a. chawngpa tuala an buk sakah chuan a lut ang a a riak nghal ang.

Khuangphum ni a naktuk chu sum dil ni tih a ni a Chawngpate pu ten zufang belté ve ve leh farnuten chutiang baw chu an chaw ang a. An thenrual tha leh lainate pawh an sawn a. zu in chungin khuang hla an sa an sa a. Nu leh pa leh pa pu ten se té, vaipuan leh pawnfel leh Rs. 2 an dil a. A vatin Rs. 26 tluka ngaih a ni. Se té tih hi tla sial a ni. Farnu upa berin Rs. 5 an hlawh theuh va. Heng zawng zawng hi khuangchawitupa pek vek tur a ni

Chumi hnu thla dang a dêt ve leh salu lawh an nei a; an thdan chu lam danga mi ang tho kha a ni. Khuang an chaw nawn chuan pu man hi Rs. 16-ah a tla hniam a, vaw thum an chaw chuan Rs. 10-ah a tla hniam leh a, a bak chu a hniam thei lo. Puithuan Rs. 10/- an hlawh baw.

THATHUAN :

Hei hi khuangchaw tak tak thin lo te tak dan a ni a. Khuangchaw hi chi a haitak an avangin hausa naran thin chi a ni lova, chuwang chuan Thathuan imang ve tawh si ma tam tak chuan Thathuan hi an imang thin. A awmzia

chu 'talh nawn' emaw 'ti nawn' emaw tihna a ni. Lusei lam khuangchawi tlin inti lo pawlun 'sekhuan' an hmannaah 'Zankhuang' an chawi thin angin Thahthuan hmangte pawh thangchhuah anga ngaih an ni ve. Sethum talh bak sawn thei lova inhriate chuan sethum an talh nawn mai a. Chu chu se thum thahthuan an ti a, chutiang bawkin se hra thahthuan pawh a awm.

Thahthuan atan chuan chawnlam puitham ang ni lovin sial pawh té deuh an hmang mai thin. Tlaivar te pawh a hming chuan a awm ve a, engkim a hming leka sawngbawl a ni.

Nu lam : Hei hi nupui pahnih neite tih chi a ni. Miin a nupui nen Thlailam an tih thleng an hman hnuah a nupui chu then emaw, sün emawin nupui dang nei leh sela, chu a nupui thar chuan chawnlam engmah la hmang ve si lo sela, a nupui pual chuan thlailam a hmanpui tur a ni. Khuangchawipui ngawt theih a ni lo. Thlailam hnuah se thum talh leh se hra talh thleng lo hmang tawh an nih chuan a nupui puala an hman nawn leh chu nulam ti lovin thahthuan an ti leh thung. He nulam hi chawn leh lam pui tak ang ni lovin a hmingin a serh thianah an hmang thin a ni ber. †

PAWI SAKHUA

(Khuafoh leh Thlantlang)

Zin' leh 'Vai' hi sakhaw biakna lam tawngkam a ni a; 'Zin' leh 'Khua' tih a ni bawh thin. Hnam sakhua a ni. Sakhaw biakah an chiang lo hle. Ramhuai ni lo, thil tithei tak enge maw, tu emaw khawi laiah emaw awmin an ring a, chu chu 'Khawzing' Pathian an ti a. Mahse hei hi an be hauh lo. Hemi hnuaiah hian hnam tinin hnam sakhua an bia a, chu chu 'Zin' leh 'Vai' an tih chu a ni Khawzing Pathian an tih hi sang berah a awmin an ngai a. A hnuaia mi 'Zin' leh 'Vai' an biak hi malsawmna engkim pe theitu niin an ring. An sakhaw biak chhan ber chu thih hnua awm dan tur lam ni lovin dam chhung khawsak nawmna, damna leh hauhsakna an neihna tur atan a ni ber.

Sakhaw biakah chuan chhung tinin an tih ngei ngei tur kawng thum a awm a, chungte chu Arnak hman Zin vawh rial thah leh Zin Vawh pa thah te an ni. Heng bakah hian Bawi leh Khuangchawi ti tura kawng indawt a awm leh a, chungte chu Khaw Vawh rial thah, Khaw dang, Sechhun, Bawi leh Khuangchawi te a ni. Hengah hian Sakhaw biak a tel ve vek a. Amaherawh chu mi zawng zawng tana tih ngei ngei tur a ni lo va, tih theih pawh a ni lo bawh; mi neining deuhte'n an ti thei chauh a ni. Sakhaw biakna a tel nachungin mihring lama intih ropui duhna, midangte aia ropui leh thiltithei nih duhna a lian zawh mah a ni. Bawi lo chuan Sakei lu pawh an ai thei lova. Bawi hnuaiah an ai chauh thin a. Sakhaw biakna kawng hrang hrangte chu han sawi zau ila.

Arnak hman : Hei hi chhungkuuaa sakhaw biakna hman hmasak ber a ni a, arpui hâng emaw, a sen emawin a hman a, nupui tak leh an fate nen chauhva hman a ni. Nupui pakhat aia tam nei an awm fo va, nupui dik tak a pân a neih bîk leh chumi nena an fate nen chauhva an hman bîk a ni. An nupui dangte leh an fate tel ve a thiang a. Nupa dik tak, pumkhat ni tura insiamna a ni; a awimawh hle.

Chhakchhang atanga char lam deuh liangah chhuar a dawh a, sakhaw biak inthawina bungrua an dah kho heng chu he Arnak hmanah hian an hman a ni. Arnak hman dawn chuan bungrua chu an la thla a, a duh chuan ap hnan an chhep a, a duh lovin an chhep lova. A engah awch chu ni se, mei nungsa hmanga (ringa) mei chhem a thiang lova, a nungsa awm pawhin an tihlum vek a, meitalh aih kai atang ngatin mei an chhem a. He sakhaw biak hi anah an hman ber a, pân a sâwngbâwl thin. Ar talh dawn hman tifangin a han phuh hmasa phawt a, hetiang hian han chham a -

(Tifang = buhfai leh tui)

"Tuzanah hi e,

Ka nupt ka thlei dan loh mi leh ka fah sak loh mi he,

Ka arnakin ka kho thla ban ka thum le;

Hri kip leh Valza lakah hawng ka hup pheng law,

Zum leh hriam abak hawng ka veng law,

Dam kum saupi hawng ka pe law,

Na duh loh Zawngi ka um sualah chun,

Nangnth hawng ka ngai thiam.

ar chu an talh a. an chhum a, an ei nghal a. Chu chuan la deh a thiang lo va. An chhungkuain hmanah an riak nghal a. Inthawina mu lova, khumpu mu nghal te pawh an awm tho

a, chhakchhang serh mi chhakchhangah an mu a, khumpu serh mi khumpuiah an mu a. A tukah hna thawk lovin an serh a.

Zin Vawk rial thah : Vawk nu do tla talh tur a ni. 'Dotla tih awmzia chu a chhùl lak loh, a dum, a chal chauh da hi a ni. Vawk chu thla thum vel chhung khunga buhrum ngata chawm thau tur a ni. Chhungkaw pa ber chu a talhti leh inthawina sawngbawltu a ni. Chungkhatho sawm thei a ni baw. Tap atanga chär lam, Varlung zawn chhak la bang hrulah tap hran an chhep chawp a. Pa ber chuan Vaw chu tifang in vawithum a han phuh a, hetiang hian vaw thum a han chham a.

*"Maw ka khua aw, ka vawk dotla kan chhawn hi e
Fa vai rual hawng ka pe law,
Ba hnah tam hawng ka pe law
Hrinnu hawng ka pe law
Sawrpa hawng ka pe law."*

A chham zawh chuan vawk chu chhantiangin (thal) a zak dawh ding lamah a han vit a, a vih hlum nghal m loh chuan fah thing ngelin vuak hlum tur a ni. An t chhehna bulah an talh a, tah chuan an puah nghal a, a chhum a. An mi sawm hote chuan tualah zu an in hnamdangte pawh an sawm thei a, mahse in chhunga a luh ve a thiang lo. Sa hmin hnu chuan sa serh hming ku chu a hringin khoa an dah a, an biaka chu ei turin a sawm a. A tawk an tih hnua chuan an chhung ku chauhvín an kil hò fa a ni. Chawhma lamah vawk talh ni a, chhunah an ei a, ei bang a awm chuan tlai an leh mai thin. He sa hi hmeichhia pawhin an ei thei a. Tlai ei banga la awm cheu chuan chhuat an keu awnga an thl mai a ni.

Hemi ni hian pawn lam mi an be thiang lova, a tukah hna thawk lovin an chhungkuain an serh a. Zin vawk talh atanga thla de hma sa berah ar-in inthenna an nei a, chu chu 'Kho khengtawl' an ti, bel leh thleng sil tihna a ni mai, Kho khengthawl hma chuan inchungah engmah lakluh awi a ni lo.

Zin vawkpa thah : Vawk pa tla, sumnga aia te lo talh tur ani a, inthawina hmuna sawngbawl dan leh hla chhamte chu Zin vawk rial talha an tih dan nen a inang vek a. Chhungkhat ho bakah midang tam tak an sawm thei. Khuafho hovin zing atanga an zu inin zanah vawk chu an talh a, khawvar hmam an ei a, a tuk chu pengtawng ni an ti a. Thlan tlang hovin Zanah vawk an talha khawvar hmam an ei a, a tuk tlangvau ni, vantlang niah an hmang a. Zu leh sa an chen a. Sa serh atan a lu leh a zak dawhna (vihna) lai, a nak ruh pathum an la a, chhungkaw sa bik a ni. Tap pangngaiah an chhum a, chhum chungin chhumna mei lak sawn awih a ni lo, chhumna tur tui pawh a hranpa ngata chawi a ni a. Tui chawi te chuan tui an chawi lain tumah an be tur a ni lo. Zanah an tlaivar leh a.

He sakhaw biakah hian an fimkhur hle a , chhungkhatho zinga hnam chhe deuh nupuia nei te leh nuhrang hnena faten an ei a thiang lo. Laina ho intih vuivaina a tam duh hle. An intih lungawi har deuh phei chuan khawvar dawnah te pawh vawk an talh mai a ni. Ur lawk nia an zu in kha 'Thai thawh zu' an ti a. Vawk an talh hmam lal leh upa te a en tur in an sawm hmasa thin. Vawk dar chu farnu sa a ni a, vei lam nakruh 7 chu thian sa a ni a, hmam thenkhatah chuan 5 te an pe. A zang ruh tluan, a thau telin Sawhchiar atan an dah tha a, sa dang zawng chu ruai atan an chhum.

Hei hi Thlantlangho tih dan a ni a. A ni thum niah chuan an sa dah chu an sawhchiar a, upahote leh tlaivar hoten an ei a, ei bang a awm chuan char lam sût bulah chhuat an keu awng a, an thlak mai a ni. Chumi ni chu a tiak ni a ni a, zu a tam chuan zanah pawh an la lengkhawm a, tlaivar erawh awih a ni lo.

Khaw Vawk rial talh : Zin vawk rial talh ang bawk khan Vawk nu dotla talh a ni a. Zin vawk rial talh nen a sawng bawl dan leh a serh dan engkim ain ang vek a ni.

Khawdangh : Vawkpa do tla sumnga aia te lo talh a ngai, zan mut rehah an talh thin. Khawkhokheng kha an la thla a, Zin vawk pa talhna hmunah bawk an talh a. An talh hma chuan chhangphut te, chaw te an hung a. Vawk chu chhang phut te an barh a, tifang pa berin a phuh a, thla a chham hnuah a zak dawh ding lamah chhan tiangin a dawt a, a thih lawk loh chuan fah thing ngei a vuakhlum tur a ni. Tul-a thil a thiang lova thingse luangah an lum a, an rawh a. A tukah chuan mi an sawm khawm ta a Tawngkama an sawm mai bak a deha deh (khawih tawh) te chuan an zui ngei tur a ni. Sa kal pawimawh tak tak kawngthum a awm a. Sangau sa atan a nak pang, a nak pang leh lam marau sa leh Thingbawngsa atan a ke te an dah hrang a chhumhmin hnuah mi leng lamte an ei tir a. Sa dang zawng chu an chhum a, zingah an mi sawmte nen chuan an ei nghal thin. Chhungkhat, tu leh fa te, hnam tha nei piansualna nei lote kha pawn chhuak lovin an in chhung khung a, chhunah ruai an theh leh a, sa ei bang a awm chuan tla lama ei atan dah a thiang tawh lova, an pawh mai thin. A cheng chuan thenawmpa an hrilh a, kawm hnuah an dawh a, chhuat awngah an thlak thin.

Se chhun : Se nu do tla chhun tur a ni a. A tui pal (a ke hmawr) tih chauh lo chu a taksa hmun dangah rāng

a awm tur a ni lo va, a dum vek a ni tur a ni, A rai lai ni lo, thla sariha upa ni si, piansualna chhe te mah a nei tur a ni lo.

Se chhun tur chuan nasa taka inngaihtuah a ngai a. Nula leh tlangvalten zu leh ruai tur buh an lo fai lawk a. Chutianga nula leh tlangvalten buh an den chu 'sum rual suk' an ti a, zan riah chhum hun vel atangin an deng tan thin, chawng buh den tih nen thuhmun a ni. Sum pakua tualah an tlar a, nula leh tlangvalte kha in karlakin an intlar a. Buh thun tur te, den chipsa khawrh tu tur te, a thlei turte ruat lawk vek an ni. Buh den an tan hma chuan nula leh tlangval hmingtha ve ve (thlan) ruatte chuan artui chhumhmin sa leh chhangphut an han inbarh tawn phawt a, chumi hnu chuan inruanin chawl hlek lovin thunkhat an deng chip a, mipain a vei den a, hmeichhia in hmathlakin a deng a, tichuan midangin an deng tan thei ta a ni. Sum khatah pahnh zelin an inruan a, tlar khat amite chuan rual thapin an deng a, sum tam takah mi tam takin inruan mahse mi pahnh chauh inruan ang main a rual hle; An den rual leh rual loh upaho ten an en thin. Buh den zanah chuan se chhuntu tur inah chuan zu an inho a, pawhlothlawh-in an lam dul dul mai ani. Bel tam tak in zu an bilh bawh.

Se chhun hma daih chuan nula leh tlangvalten thing an lo fawm lawk a, chu chu 'thingai chan' an ti. Luselin sathing zar an tih nen thuhmun a ni. Ramah thing an fawm a, kawng dungah an zär a, thing an kih tan hma chuan nula leh tlangval hmingtha ruatten artui chhum hmin sa an inbarh leh a, chumi hnu chuan mipa chuan vei chehin a han chek hmasa a, hmeichhia chuan ding chehin a han chek ve a. Chutianga incheh rawna thing pakhat an kih thuk hnuah midangin an fawm tan ve chauh thin a ni. Thing at chantute hi Vawksa-in an hrai thin. Thenkhat chuan

sechhunah sumrual suk leh thingai chan hi la awm lo niin an sawi a, tih dan inan loh vang a ni mai ang.

Kawng hrang hranga inbuatsaihna peih fef a nih hnu chuan sechhun ni tur an ruat ta a. Khawchhung mi chu an sawm vek thin. A ni a lo thlen chuan zing atangin zu an in tan a. Sechhun tur kha se luphanah an thlung a Chhungkhatho zingah se hrui chelh thei tur mi hmingtha, hnam tha nei te an ruat a. Heta 'hnamtha nei' tih hi an tu fate zinga thenkhatin hnam chhe mi nupuia a neih chuan sehrui an chelhtir duh lova, zin vawk talhah pawh chutiang bawkin sa ke an man thei lo. Hei hi a tak taka se hrui chelh emaw, sa ke man emaw ni lovin an sakhaw biak puithuna, serh leh sangah an tel thei lo tihna a ni. Chhung leh khat intih vulvaina a tam thei hle.

Chhun hun zawng chu zu in nan an hmang a, zanah sial chu chhun a ni. A chhuntu tur chuan thiam hla chhamin sial chu Tifangin a han puh ser ser a, a zak dinglamah chhantiangin (fein) a han kap a, tichuan midangin an talh a. Thenkhat a puithu deuhthe chuan Fah thing ngeia vuakhlum an duh a, a then te erawh chuan a chehin an chek hlum mai a ni. Sa kal pangngai sem chhuah a ni a, chumi zan chuan a sa thenkhat an chhum a, tlaivar hoten zanah an ei a. Sa dang tam zawk chu a tukah ruaiah an chhum a, sa zarh a awm leh a, chhungkaw sa bik a ni. Se chhun zan leh atuk ruaipui nite hi lam nia hmangte an awm a. Zin vawk talha an tih dan chiah kha a ni mai, danglamna a awm lo.

Sechhun hma deuh hian Ar nak an hmang phawt a, se chhun zawbah thia de hmasaah 'Ar nak' an hmang leh a. Dawing chhui ang deuh a ni awm a, Khokheng an tawh leh a, chu chu ar hranga hman a ni. Bawj thei turte chu an remchan hun hunah an Bawj tawh mai a ni.

Bawi : Bawi hi chi hnih a awm a, 'Bawite bawi' leh 'Patan Bawi' an ti. Bawite Bawi hi Bawipui, Bawi pangngai a ni a, Patan Bawi erawh hi chu Bawi tenau, hmanhmawh thila a hming chauhvaw Bawi a ni a, Sial tel lo Vawk panga aia tlem lovin a bawi theih a ni. Bawi pui leh Bawite tihna a ni ber awm e. Tuna kan sawi tur hi Bawite Bawi a ni.

Bawi nan chuan dan naranin se thum, se la dotla zan chhun tur telin, leh vawk sumnga aia té lo theih zat zat an talh thin. Sechal leh se la dotla chauh pawh a talh theih bawk. Ran telh theih tam lam bithliah a awm lova, nei zo chuan theih zat zat an talh mai a, chutiang chu 'Thahtuan' an ti a. Bawi-ah chuan ran talh tam a ngai a, ni pawh a duh rei a, chuvangin zu tam tawh tak a ngai a ni. Bawi turte chuan nula leh tlangval buhdeng turin an sawm a. Se chhuna sum rual suk kan sawi tawh ang kha an buhdan dan chu a ni leh a. Sum rual suk hi kan han sawi hmasa tak na-in Thingai tan hnua tan a ni a, tlai lam zanriah chhum hun vel atangin tlaitin buhdan deng thin. Zannah buhdengtute chuan zu an in a, an zai a, an lam a. Buhfai zawng zawng kha an dah khawm zel a, tangkaina tak a nei a ni. Thlum hman ngei turin zu an bilh lawk teuh a, ruai chaw tur buhdan lo fai khawl diam a. Thingai chan pawh Bawi ni-a tuah theiha ro hman ngei tura tih a ni a. Sechhuna thingai chan ang bawk kha a ni. Chaw leh sa (Vawksa) leh zu in thingai chantute chu ramah an hrai a, an thingzarian hlam 150 laia sei te a awh thei.

Bawi ni thlen hmam Bawi turte chuan 'Thing' tur an ruat lawk a, a thente chu puzawn chuan an thing tur midang, mihung deuh chhung, hnam hrang daihte pawh a ruat sak a. Chutlanga kawng hrang hrang a inbuatsathna peih a nih hnu chuan Bawi turte chuan thing tura an ruat te chu bawi fawh tawh turin an ti a, (Bawi turin minrawn

cho tawh rawh u tihna) Bawi tur chhungte leh thing chhung
 a. chuan nula leh tingyal an sawm khawm ve ve a. Thing
 lam mi te chu thingin atanga chuakin 'Bawi u law, Bawi
 u law, hrin nu hen, sawrpa hen, vui fual hen, bahnah tam
 hen' tia auvin in lam panin an thawk ta mup mup mai a.
 An thawm an hriat chuan Bawi tur nu ber chuan inleng
 atangin a lo hmuak a, "Kan chelh hlah loh, kan khao hlah
 loh" tiin a lo chhang a. Tichuan in chhungah an lut a, zu
 bel an kai thet nghal a, chumi zan chu zu in a, hlim taka
 zai a, pawhloh tlawh a lam in an tlai var a. Bawi fawrh zan
 hi tlai var ngei ngei a ni thin. Bawi fawrh atanga rei vak
 lovah chuan Bawi an tan a ni.

Bawi fawrh tih hi han sawi fiah leh deuh ila. Bawi tura
 in chona, infulhna ani kan tih tawh kha. Thing lamin Baw
 an fawrh nilo. Bawi fawrh a awm ve reng reng a. Bawi tur
 lawk rengte leh tum lawkna neilo te pawh Bawi turin ar
 fawrh thei. Bawi tum riru te chuan nula leh thlang val ir
 Bawi turin min rawn fawrh sela tih an duhna chu nula leh
 tlangvalten an lo hre thuai a, Tichuan zu hmunah Baw
 turin an chhuak ta thin a. Hetia Bawi an fawrh hnu hiar
 inbuatsalhna an tan nghal thin. Bawi tumna nei hauh lo
 te pawh Vantlang ngaiha Bawi thei tura an lan chuan nula
 leh tlangvalte intlamrualin Bawi turin an va cho mai the
 a. Chutianga cho an nih chuan an tan Bawi loh thei a ni
 lo. Bawi an va fawrh chuan an va cho chhungte khan an
 thin an tirim der a. Kan tin loh pul min tihir an tum a
 min hnawt chhuak a lawm, tin chhuah mai tum angin thu
 te an phur chhuak a. Bawi fawrhute chuan an lo chell
 a, tichuan in chhungah chuan lutin zu an in ho ta a ni
 Bawi fawrh atanga bawi han tur bituk a awm lova. Bawi
 turte inpeih chhuah han leh remchan hunah Bawi a ni mai
 thin a ni.

Bawi thut zan : Hei hi Bawi tan zan, urlawk zan a ni a. Nula tlangval a thei apiang an sawm khawm ta tak tak a, thimhlim atangin an pung khawm a. Bawi tur chuan a hma deuh atangin mipakhat (mi á deuh) a lo sawm lawk a, chu chu 'Tichhung' an ti a. Bawi pa nen chuan fokhawh zü maithunah an siak a, Thlangräin an khuh a. Bawipain thla a chham hmasa a, Tichhungin a chham ve leh a, tichuan zu chu an in tan ta a. Zankhuain zu chu an in a, an zai a, lam chi hrang hrang, Lam tleng, Pawihlohthlawh leh savang läm tein an läm tlaivar zak mai a. Chumi zan atanga zan nga chhung chu tlaivar zawm zat tur a ni a, zu in an chawl tur a ni lova, khuang ri a reh bawk tur a ni hek lo.

Tlangzam ni : A tuk chu tlangzam ni, a nikhatna ani a. Hemi ni hian sechal leh vawk pakhat, nula leh tlangval pual bik tur 'Laihraw Vawk' an tih chu an talh a. Chhungkhatten vawk an talh ve a, a thau thlur sei tak chu 'Sasir' kaih atan an siam a, a then chu Bawitung hel ni atan an dah a. Bawi pa ran talh te chu Sakal sem a ni a. A khel pakhat (a bawp) chu 'Thing sa' a ni a, Pu kha Thing a nih chuan a vaiin a chang , sa ir a chang bawk a. Puin Thing atan midang alo ruat chuan sa bawp chu an insem a. Farnuten a bawp an insem a. Vawksaah chuan pu chan a awm lova, Thing sa a awm bawk lo. Sechal sa chu Tlangzam a ni a, in tinah sa an sem a, sem bang chu ruaiah an chhum a. Nilengin zu an in a, an lam a. Tufa leh thian tha te chu ruai buatsaihin akul ataiah an tang a. Tlaiah ruai an theh a. Hemi ni hian 'sa hming nei' leh zu hming nei a la awm lova. Zanah an tlaivar leh a.

Sareu ni : A tuk, a ni hnih na chu Sareu ni a ni a, Sa kan tihna ni. Vawk pahnih talh a ngai a. A hma daih atangin khawchheh vela Bawi tawhte an hriat zawng zawng an chah lawk vek a. Chungcho chuan sareu ni-a sa te chu a chhum

lohvin an insem a. A kawchhung leh a sa dang thenkhat chu sareu-ah leh ruai atan an siam a. Bawi ho chauh chuan luhkapuiah an ei a, Bawi lo chuan an ei ngam lo. Bawi ho lo kal te chuan rakzu an lo keng theuh va. Khawchhung mi te chuan zu bel anrawn pu a. Sareu leh zu chu an hmeh a, a hnuah ruai an theh a, hemi ni hian nula leh tlangval puala vawk talh thin 'Laihrav Vawk' an talh leh a, mipu vantlang tan Vawk an talh bawk a, chu chu 'chhiahreu vawk an ti. Chhiahreu vawk hi an talh pawhin ruai chu a awm reng reng a. Zannah chuan ran talh lövin zu an in a, zann an lam tlatvar leh a ni.

Sareu ni zan hian thil pawmawh tak tak pahnih tih an nei a. Inleng thlang lamah tap an chhep a, mei an tuah a. Bawipa chuan chhantiangin artui pathum a chhun keh a, a paih zel a. Tichhung chuan a dang paruk a chhum a, amahin a ei vek a. Hemi zan vek hian Bawitung hel ni a an valmim ken tur an deng a. Bawi chhungte an mahn zawl pul emaw, an aia chung te emaw an dentir thin. Vaimim chu kan hnuah vawi kua chiaah an deng tur a ni a. Der lai chuan Tichhung chuan khuang beng in "Ka pi te, su teuh teuh, in chhak pa nih kan thei lai, in thlang pa nih kan thei lai, kapi te su teuh teuh," tiin an lo zai a. Hemi lai hian nula leh tlangvalte chu in chhungah an lam reng a ni. Vaimim chu bur te tak té té pakua, a kawngka reh pawh atan bial chhungah an thun a, bur chu hrulin an rek khawm a. Vaimim dengtu khan Bawitung hel niin a phur tur a ni.

Bawitung hel ni : A ni thumna chu Bawitung hel ni a ni ta a. Zingah-pu berin tlangval thenkhat hruihin Bawingul tur Thingsla, Bawi turin a lo hual sa diam chu zawn turin an kal a. Bawitung hi Bawingul tin emaw, Vanpar tin emaw an vual bawk a. Hmar/Lusei lamin Seluphan an tih nen

thuhmun a ni. Thingse mal to an duh lova, a hung pui ami ngei hrui zem loh, him pial, malpui tiat vel a lian an duh thin. Pu berin a kit a, a thel vek a a zikbuk zuah a ni a. Kihna bul lam chu a zung chawpin an kar phawng vek thin. A lo chawr an hlahv vang a ni, thiang lovah an ngai. Phun lain a hnah tilh an hlaiva an thing vak vak a. Bawipa tualah an phun ta a ni.

Hemi ni hi sam phiar ni a ni nghal a ni. Pu ber chu sam phiartu a ni a, a phiar tak taktu chu amahin ti lovin a thiam mi a phiartir a, mahse a hming tumtu a ni a, samphiar vawk a talh a ngai bawk. Sasir kaih tur siam a ni a, farnu ten Tlangzam nia Vawk an talh a, sasir tur an dah te kha an rawn keng khawm bawk a. sasir chu Vawk thau, a zäng tau thlur sei pui pui, chhum hmin sa, duh duh keihtir tura siam chu a ni. Thlengah dahin tualah an dinpui a, ei turin mipa tupawh an duh apiang an pawt a. Mi pakhat ei chin tur ruat bik chhinchhliha hmawlh te an vit bur zel a, chanpual chu ei zawh ngei ngei tur a ni, hmui phawi hauh lova ei zawh tur a ni a, ei zawh nghal mai thei loh chuan chi an phul vak a, an ei zawh luihtir thin. Pu chuan samphiar zu a rawn pu (thawh) a. Bawinu sam phiar saktu leh a bul vela upa thu hoten an in a. Bawinu sam chu thlur khat phak thlam, zuh zatin phiar a ni a. Sam phiar zawh chuan Bawitung hel turin an inchei ta a. Bawinu chuan Thi-hni a feng a, hniar a khim a, kawngghren neih ang ang a tam thei ang ber a hreng a, thi tial ruai a awrha, Ngengpawng bengbeh a beh a, chawng nak kawr a ha a, Pui punanthan sei tak a leisak a, chu chu a tang puak (rai puan bihin a bih) a. Bawi pa ve thung chuan Pawngpi (diarpui) a văr hlak, a duma a vang zawnga hmun hniha hruih a khim a, vakul chang a tawn a, hrum a zial a. Diarpui kha Bawikunulh zawh hma chuan phelh a thiang lo. Angki kawr a ha a, hrenam a kaiha, hrenam pawh hi Bawikunulh

zawh hma chuan phelh a thing lo bawk. Vai puan tial a ar chang bah a. He puan hi Bawi lo chuan sin theih a ni lo. Mauchawnga chhanting dah (thun) a pai (ak) a, a pa nan hruikhau hruai hman a ni a. A kahna tur sairawkherh a keng bawk a.

Insiam peth diamin in chhung atangin an lo chhuak a. Vairualthawla Vai reu den (Vaimim kan den thawl a dai kha) phurtu chuan nu relin (emin) a phur a, hma a hruai a, Bawi nuin a zui a, Bawipain arawn zui leh a. Hemit pathum inkarah hian midang kal phal a ni lo. Farnute hovv an zui a, tichuan Bawitung chu an hel (kal hual) tan ta ni. Mipuiin zau deuh takin an din hual a, Bawinut leh pa hmaah khan Phiphuthaia lam tur hoten hma an hruai a. An lam chu Tumphit tumin a hruai a, darbu an tum bawk a. Mipui ho chu pawhlohtlawhin an lam a, Bawitung chu vawi kua an hel chhuak a, tualah an lam zui zel a. Tichhuang chuan Bawi ngulah arpa sen an phuar bet a a talh a. Bawingul bulah a puah a, a chhum nghal a, amah chauhv in a ei a. Tichhuang hi Bawipa chhiat zawng zawng phurtu a ni.

Bawitung hel zawh chuan an inbuan a. Sum rual suk an dena favai an dah khawli kha tualah an chhung a, chutah chuan an inbuan a. A duh duh an inbuan a, a chak ber khan a buan tam ber a, buantu tur an awm tawh loh chuan/chinah an tawp a ni mai. Inbuan hi tiai thim hma deuhah a ni a, inbuari zawh chuan tualah an lam leh a. He mi ni hian ran an talh lova, mahse, a hma ni-a sa awmsain rual an theih leh a. Zanzah chuan sakhaw biakna pawimawh tak 'sechhiun' tih a ngai ta.

Zan chhum : Zan chhum (se chhun) hun hi sawi dan hrang a. Zan chhum hi dan in an loh yang a nih a rinawm. Thenin chhum, hmanam zanzah siat an chhum a. A thenin

Bawitung hel zanah an chhun niin a lang. Thenkhatin senu dotla an chhun a, a thenin sepa dotla an chhun a, chhangkhat nei rual vel a ni deuh ber. Se chhun tur chu Bawingulah an thlung a, Bawinu leh Bawipate chu chhak lamah an ding a, chu chu 'sethlang dir' an ti. An tu leh fa, sehrui chelh thei te chuan se hrui an chelha. Sechhun rual hian Vawknu dotla talh a ni bawk. Sial leh Vawk chu talh hmain Bawipa chuan thla a chham zat a, tifangin a phuh a, chhangphut a barh a, chhangphut chu vawkin a tep chawp chawp chuan an ngaih a tha hle thin. Bawipa chuan chhantiangin ran chu a han kap a, tal chhuak hlek lo turin a hrui chelhtu te chuan an lo chelh tlat a. Sial chu an phet thlu thuai a, a bu an hlahv vangin an ti hlum thuai thin. Êk a cheh an hlau bawk a, a mei chu a kapah la lutin a mawng chu an hup tir tlat a. A bû emaw êk a cheh emaw chuan tha lovah an ngai a. Vawk erawh chu a ngek pawhin a pawl lo.

Tichhungin sabawp pakhat a hlauh a, se ke leh vawk ke te chu farnuten an insem a. A ir, a lu, a thin leh a kawchhung zawng zawng chu Bawipa chan a ni a, tlem theuvin an hlep thla a, a nghawng sa nen sa serhah an siam a, an paih mai thin. Tichuan sa dang zawng se sa leh vawksa la awm te chu bel hran ve ve in tualah an chhum a, zanah ruaí an theh nghal a. Bawipa sa bik kha chu inchhungah thuk pangngaiah an chhum a. An chhum dawn chuan mei nung sa ti mitin tekmei (meitalh) ngatin mei an chhem tha leh a, thildang lak kai nan hman awih a ni lo. A chhumna tur tui pawh a hranpa ngata chawí a ni a, tui chawitu chuan a tui chawí chhungin tumah a be thiang lo. Zankhuain zu an in a, an zai a, hlim takin an chen thin.

Pu chhing Arsa thah ni : Bawitung bel tuk, a ni li-na chu Pu chhing Arsa thah ni a ni a. Pu, samphiar vawk

talhtu hming chuan Bawipa chuan vawk sum ruk vel a talh a. A sum atanga a bun hmawh a lu lam chu Pu hnenah chuan a pe a. A bung lehlam leh a kawchhungte chu an lama an sa bangte nen chuan ruaiah an siam leh a. Nilengm zu an in a, hlim taka zai leh lamin an chen leh a

Hemi ni hian Bawi pain sum chhuah tur zawng zawng a sem nghal a. Pu man (Bawi man an ti bawh) Rs 30/ Pu hnenah an pe a. Arsa thah man Rs 20/- a pe bawh Thing man Rs10/- Thing hnenah a pe a, Bawitung hel ni a Phiphuthaitute zinga a upa ber hnenah Rs 5/- a pe a a nuapang ber hnenah Rs. 3/- a pe bawh a. Chumi zan chuan Ar nak an hmang (inthawi) leh a, an tlaivar tawh lo A tuk atanga chhiara ni sawmthum chhung chu Bawi kun (serh) an ulh thin. Pu chhing Arsa thah tuk atanga ni sawmpanganaah chuan Bawi ngul an hung a, chu chu kawmkulh an ti bawh. He mi ni hian vawhpa an talh a Bawingul hi Lawizit pa (dawithiam ar; lu tel lo chuan a hung theih loh, a hma atangin an lo man lawk diam a. A hung nan chuan khawmhma thing hman a ni a, em ang deuhin a bul te deuh, a ler lam arh luain an hung a, hmun thumah hrui vawmin an ram a, a chhungah chuan lei an chhung a, Lawizitpa lu chu an phum nghal a. Kaiten thlang lamah huan tetak té an hung leh a, chu chu Bawi pa nupui pual bik a ni. Bawitung hung chhungah chuan Bawinuin Bepui leh Vaimim chi a tuh a, siksil khum chungin a tuh a midangin tulin an lo theh a. Buhtun pawh a theh tel. Bepui hi a pawimawh ber a, Bawingul a zem chhuah theih chuan damreina a ni an ti a, an ngaih a tha hle thin. A rah erawh chu anmahni chhung chuan an ei thiang lova, midang a duh aplangin an lo thei. Bawi-naa an vawk talh hriak kha thih atan chauh lo chuan hman a thiang lova, chhungkhat dang te erawh chuan an ei thei.

Bawikunulh chhung hian Bawi nu leh pa mut dun a thiang lo. An serh tan dawn niah pawnah chhawl sawm thum an bang a, chu chu nitin in pakhat zel a paih tur a ni. Chhawl ban zat hi a in ang lo thei a, a tlangpui thuin ni sawmthum chhung serh a nih avangin leh ni tin pakhat paih tur anih avangin 30 an bang thin niin a briat. Bang tlem deuh an nih pawhin an paih zawh hun huu chu an thian hun a ni mai. Bawikunulh chhung hian thil kha reng reng an ei thiang lova. Kawm char lam thlang lamah tap an chhep hran a, chutah chuan eirawng an bawl a, zan chhun sarep chauh ei a thiang a, sa dang ei a thiang lo. hriam hman a thing lova, mithi ral pawh a thing lo bawk.

Bawingul-a tar tur zuva tam thei ang ber man angai a, zuva man tur zawng chuan Bawipa chua chhuak thei a, sava perthla thei deuh naupangho te an sawm khawm bawk thin. An man khawm chu a vun an lip zel a, an hnawh puar leh a, Bawingul-ah chuan an khai uai duah thin. Chinrang a tel ngei tur a ni bawk. Zuva an man te chu an ei thei. Hmarcha thak an ei thiang lo. Tlangzam sa pawh an dawng thiang lo.

Bawikun ulh tawp ni chuan Bawipa kawi (thian) chuan in then na a siam ta a. chu chu 'Fimkoh' emaw 'Bawi kulh' emaw an ti. Bawipa chuan a kawipa in ah arpui sen keng in a va kal a, a kawipa chuan arpa sen a lo thawh ve a, vawk sumnga vel a lo talh bawk a, serh leh sang engmah awm lova talh a ni a, an duh duh an sawm a, an eiho thin. Bawipa chu an ina a haw hnu chuan Arnak an hmang leh phawt a, chuta tang chuan thiang lo zawng zawng a lo thiang ta a ni. Bawi zawh chuan tukverh an hawng thei ta a, chawngnak puan leh hrenam an nei thei bawk.

Bawi dan hi sawi dan hran g hrang a awm a, tih dan in an loh vang ani thei anga, sawitute hriat dan in an loh

vang a ni thei bawk ang Sawi dan thenkhatah chuan Tlangzam tuk chu 'Lampui Ni' a ni a. zanah mei tih thim ani a. nula leh tlangvalte nghahhleleh ber ani an ti a. Bawi ni tawp ber chu Sawngtemh rel hi niin an sawi a. se tlangzam talh niin Bawitung phun a. Bawitung hel nghal niin an sawi bawk

Bawi tawh chuan Sakei lu an ai thei. Bawi hnu huan a ti thei tan a tih thui la awm chu 'Khuangchawi' a ni a. a ropui ber leh a tawpna ani.

Khuangchawi : Khuangchawi hi tlin a har hle a ni ang Khuangchawi sawi tur an tam lova, Khuangchawi dan chipchuar deuha chhui pawh a har hle. Sechhun leh Bawiah te nasa taka insenso a nih tawh a angin Khuangchawi tura han inbuatsaih leh chu hausa chhung deuhten an ti thei hram a ni. Khuangchawi hnuhnung ber nia sawi chu Lungpher Lal Saichhuma a ni a, hemi Khuangchawi chanchin hre pha chente hnen atangin Khuangchawi chanchin pawh hi chhui a ni deuh ber nghe nghe a ni

Bawi hnuah Khuangchawi thei turte chu rilru nei ranin an inbuatsaih a. Ran mamawh zat talh tur an nei a, buh leh bala an hauhsak bawk chuan Khuangchawi chu an ti thei mai a. Sial tam tak talh a ngai a, Zan chhun atan Senu do tla a ngai a, chu bakah se 5 emaw se 7 emaw talh a la ngai. Se sarh ala tam talh a nih chuan 10 tal talh tur a ni a, Vawk pawh talh theih zat zat a tam thei ang ber a ngai a ni. Se chhun tur leh talh tur zat kan sawi tak bakah a dang pakhat talh ngel ngel ngai ala awm a, chu chu 'sakhaw thum' an ti a. se chal ngel talh a ngai a ni.

Bawi dawna an tih ang bawkin khuangchawi dawnaah pawh thungai an chan a, suna rual suk an deng a, bel tam tawkin zu an bawh bawh a. Khuangchawi ni hma dalh

Pawi (Khuafoh leh Thlantlang) Sakhaw

atangin khaw thenawmte an chah lawk vek a, Thing tur pawh an lo thiah lawk diam a. Engkim peih fel vek a nih muah, Khuangchawi ni thlen hma ni kar hnih velah chuan Khuangchawi tur chuan "Sakhaw thum" atan sechal do tla eh bawk a talh phawt a. Hei hi khuangchawi hmahruai a ni. Sakhaw thum talh dawn zana hlaivara urlawk a ngai a, a sa chu tlang zam a ni a, a bang zawng chu ruaiah siam a ni. Ni khat leh zan khat awh chauhvah hman a ni a. Zu an in a, an zai a, an lam a, thil pawimawh dang tih a awm lo.

Sakhaw thum talh atanga a kar hnih velah Khuangchawi a ni nghal mai a ni. A hma daih atangin Khuangchawitu nupui zawnna tur tlaitleng (khuanghlang) siam lawk diam a ni a. Thingse eh phel mam taka suih hmangin hlam khat bial vel lekin sak a ni a. Aitek (Khawmhma) thing pawh hman theih a ni. Se luphan tur pawh lak lawk diam a ni a. Se luphan la tur leh tlaitleng siamtu te hi khuangchawituin a sawn bik te an ni a, se talh tur zatin se luphan lak a ni. Bawingul lak ang bawk khan uluk taka lak a ni.

Tlaitleng chu a sir tinah a zawn fung pathum theuh siam a ni a. A bang leh a chhuat chu khuangkhauih nghet takin ram a ni a. A bang chu kawng thleng vela sang a ni.

Bawi thut zana an tih ang deuh bawkin khuang chawi dawn zana pawh Thing in atangin nula leh tlangvalho te chu Thing nen khuangchawitu tur in lam panin Phuphutha in an lam a. Khuangchawitu tur nupui chuan an thawm a hriat vele Inleng (pawh) atangin a lo hmuak a, in chhungah a lawm lut hlawm a. Hemi zan hian zan chhun sial, a do tla, a nu emaw, a pa emaw talh nghal a ni a. Thenkhat sawi dan chuan zan chhun sial hi Tlangzan an talh a ni. A sawngbaw dan leh a serh leh sang

tih dan chu Sechhun leh Bawi-a an tih dan kha a ni
 Chungkhat ho bakah nula leh tlangval leh thenrual tha tam
 tak an khawm tawh a. Zan chhun sedo tla sa chu zana
 ruaitheh a tan an buatsaih ngha la. Hemi zan hian tlaivar
 ngei ngei tur a ni a, zu an in a, an zai a, pawhlohtlawh
 lam leh lam dang dangte-in an lam tlaivar zak a ni

A tuk a ni khat chu, 'Tlangzam' ni a ni a. Sial pathum
 leh Vawk, sareu tur leh Laihraw sa tur an talh a. Bawi leh
 khuangchawi tawh te chauh in sa reu an ei thei a, Laihraw
 sa hi nula leh tlangval tan bika talh a ni. Sa sir keih a awm
 bawk. Zu leh sa a tam tawh a, Pawhlohtlawhin an lam
 tlut tlut mai thin a ni. Tlai lam ruai theh hman
 Khuangchawitu nupui chu Tlitleng (Khuang in) an siam
 chuan an zawn a. Khaw nei tuten an zawn hmasa phawt
 a, khaw dang in a khua khua in an inzawn chhawk zel a
 Khuangchawitu nu chuan Thihni a feng a, hniar a khum
 a, thi tam tak a awrh a, kawng hren chi hrang hrang tam
 tawh a hreng a. An chawi/an zawn lai chuan pawisa te
 thi te thawmhnawte a vawh a, an in chuh mur mur thun
 A man thei theiin an nei mai a ni. Chawi ula, chawi ula
 tiin an au va, an sep kang dawrh dawrh a, an tual zawlah
 vawithum an tlan kualpui zelah an chawi tir zel a. An hla

A nu maw, khuang a chawi,

A pa maw, khuang a chawi,

Chawmkhuang an chawi, chawi ulaw,

Sesung, sekawn, sunthla daiah,

Awle, zaiah hum e, ham e.

tiin mipui ho chuan mual sirah an hual tuau tuau mai a
 Nasa taka sep dawrh dawrh a nih avangin khuangchawitu
 nu chu a chau hle thin a ni.

Tlai lamah ruaitheh a ni a, ruaitheh zawhah
 Inbuan a ni. Inbuannga te ngei ngei tur mi a deuh pakhat

sawm lăwk diam a ni a. Chu mi chu inbuan hunah chuan satuak (thawmhaw inbel lovin) ngal ngatin a lo chluak a. Inbuan turah chuan sum ruak suk denna favai khawh kha an chhung teuh a, chutah chuan an inbuan a. An mi sawm bika kha hming hran vuahin 'Marpai' an ti a, duh duhin anrawn buan a, intihhlamna pakhat a ni. Marpai chu hlawh pek a ni a, pawisa pek a nih chuan Rs 7 pek a ni a, thildang pawh pek theih a ni. Bawi-a 'Tichhuang' awm ang khan Khuangchawiah pawh, 'Tichhuang' a awm leh a, ani pawh hlawh nei bawka rawih a ni a. Marpai nen hlawh inang renga pek a ni. Khuangchawitu aia hnuai, dinhmun hnuaihning zawk zela indahin, a tul huna khuangchawitupa hla chhampuitu, an chhiat zawng zawng phurtu a ni. Marpai chuan khuangchawi niah kel a talh a, Bung a hel pui a, a sa ei lovin a paih mai a ni.

Khuangchawi ni khat ni chu khuangchawitu nu zawn, ruaitheh, inbuan, zu in, zai leh lam nana hmang in an tling tla. Zannah pawh tlaivar zakin an chai nghal a, a tuk leh chu 'Chawi pui ni' a ni.

Chawipui niah chuan sial pathum an talh a. Zan chhun sial tih loh a dangte chu talh satliaha talh a ni a, serh leh sang tih engmah a awm lova. Hemi ni hian Vawk pawh theih zat zat an talh a ni. Ni-far hovin Vawk an talh ve a. Khuangchawitu nu chu khaw hran hranin an zawn/chawi chhawk leh a, Nileng deuhthawin an zawn mai a ni. Chawi pui zan hi nula leh tlangvalte tan zan pawimawh tak, an nghahhleih em em, mei thim zan a ni a. Vawkpui do tla talh a ni. Nula leh thlangvalte chu hlim taka zain an tani mup mup a. Mei thim hun a lo thlen dawn chuan ngahzawngte bulah awm an tum theuh a. An nghahhleih em em mei thim hun a lo thlen chuan mei an ti thim ta vek a. Inkawp fuh vek vekte tan chuan hemi hun baka

ngahhlehawm hi a awm lovang tih theih hial a ni awm e Zalen takin, tu mit mei mah veng lovin, an duh ang angin an khawsa tawh mai a ni. Mei thim hun hi darkar khat zen zawn a ni ang.

A tuk leh a ni thum ni chuan sial leh vawk an talh leh a, khuangchawitu nu chu an zawn leh a, mahse a chauh tawh deuh avangin nileng takmeuh chuan an zawn tawh lova. Ruai an theh a, zanah an tlaivar leh a. A tuk lehah pawh sial leh vawk talhin an la hmang a. Tualah selu phan phun tlarah chuan selu te an tar a, a tiak ni a ni a.

Bawia bawi kun ulh an tih ang bawk khan a tiak ni atanga thla khat chhung chu "kun ulh" an hmang leh a thlakhat a tlin chuan kaw'in fim a ko va, khungkilhna Vawk an talh a, tichuan an lo thlang ta a, zin vawk an talh leh nghal a. Bawingul hung ang khan Seluphan an hung a Bepui an tuh a, seluphan ler thleng a zam chuan damreinaah an ngai.

Khuangchawi hi then khatin nikua leh zan kua awh niin an sawi a, a then in ninga emaw awh thin niin an sawi bawk a. An hman dan ni indawt han thliar hran diat diat chuan ni tam leh zan tam awhin a chhut theih lova. Ni kua leh zan kua lai awh anga sawi pawh hi a dik thoah ngai ila. Amaherawh chu ni pawimawh a tlem a ni ang tih ring mai ila. Ran talh chung changah pawh hian sawi dan a inan loh nual avangin a ni pawi mawh zualah an talh tam deuh a nih a rinawm. Zan chhun sial chhun hun pawh hriat dan inang a awm thei meuh lo a ni. Hriat dan in ar lohna chhan pawh hi tih dan in an loh-vang pawh a ni the bawk ang.

Part II
Sakhaw Dangte

ABOR SAKHUA

Abor-ho sakhua hi Donyi-Polo emaw Doney Polism tiin emaw an sawi thin a. Donyi chu 'ni' tihna a ni a, Polo chu 'thla' tihna a ni a, chu chu la kawpin Donyi-Polo an ti ta a ni. An Sakhua hi an thlahtute tihdan phung leh thawntu teah a innghat nasa em em a. An ram hi khawsak harsatna hmun tak mai, tläng säng pui pui vürin a khuh reng te, khâm räng nasa tak te, ruar thuk pui pui te leh hmun rualrem lo pui pui te awmna hmun a ni a. Khawsak pawh a harsa hle a. Mahse, heng leilung pianken harsatna namenlo karah thlangmuang tak leh nuam taka an khawsak theih nan an sakhua chu an vela leilung pianken nena inmil turin an theih ang tawk chuan an her rem ve a. Chutiang hmun harsa karah chuan leilung pianken nena inmil turin thawntu te an nei chho zel a, tichuan tuna an sakhua hi zawi zawiin an lo be ta a ni.

An rindan chuan engkim siamtu hi a awm a, chu chu Sedi tiin Padam Minyong hote chuan an sawi laiin Golo hote chuan Jimi tiin an lam thung a. Sedi pathian chuan pathian tenau leh an nupui mai bakah ramhuaiho zawng zawng hi a siam a nih an ring.

A tirah chuan pianphung hmuh theih ang chi a awm lo va, a thim ringawt a, van leh lei chu an insi ringawt a, chutatang chuan eng a lo awm a, tläng leh lui leh phaizawlte a lo insiam ta a, tichuan nunna nei an lo piang chhuak ta a ni.

Melo hi van a ni a, Sedi hi lei a ni a. Sedi chuan mihringte chu a fate an nih avangin mit la lek lovin a enkawl a. Mit pahnih a nei a, a mit pakhat chu Ni a ni a. pakhat chu Thla a ni. Chu a mit pahnih te hmang chuan hringnun englai pawhin a vil rengah an ngai a. Van leh a nupui Lei chu engkim siamtu an ni a, engkim an siam peih vek hnuah ni leh thla te khi vanah an lawnchho ta niin an ngai.

A tlangpui thuin hnam chi hrang hrangte chuan Sedi emaw Jimi emaw dawtah chuan 'Doni- polo' ni leh thla pathiante chu Pathian ropui ber dawttuah an ngai. Siamtu Sedi chuan engkim a siam hnu chuan a ngawih san tak hmiah avangin ama puala inthawina thil hlan pawh tul lovah an ngai a. Hetih lai hian Doni (Ni) leh Polo (Thla) te chu thil siam zawng zawng enkawltu leh vëngtuah an ngai a ni.

Donyi leh Polo chu ni leh thla tihna a nih rualin thlarau lam pawh keng iel nghalah an ngai a. A taka hmuh theihah chuan eng leh lumna hnar an nih angin thlarau lam thil ah chuan siam tu Sedi kut leh keah an ngai a ni. Donyi Polo hnuai ah hian Pathian tenau tha leh thalo tam tak awmin an ring a. An zinga hnam then khat chuan Donyi hi hmeichhia (Feminine) ah an ngaih laiin a thenin mipa angah an ngai. Donyi Polo hnuai pathian te nau te chu an hnam hrang hrang te chuan biak dan chi hrang hrang in an be nasa hlawm hle.

Chung thlarau sual hova an ngaih langsar deuh deuh te chu - Robo or Tobo, Banji- Bote, Lesi - Letang, Biri-Bote, Ladang-Bote, Niti-Nipong, Medang-Mone te leh a dang tam tak te an ni. Robo hi Ramhuai lai, thlarau hmuh theih loh leh ramhnuai leh tlangsang hmun khawkrawk pui pui te awptuah an ngai a. A fapa Epom chu ramhnuai awptu-ah an ngai. Biri-Bote chu tui pathian/huai, lui kam

el timin vak vaktu-a an ngaih a ni a. tu luangah huan
heng berm an ring. Banj Bote chu undona leh thil tih
hhiatna pathian an ni. A hnuai sipai hotu chu Lesi
atang hi nun an ring. Thisen chhuah chak leh thisena
uhal niin an ring a, mi thi lai hmel te hi hmuh nuam ti
de turah an ngai. Niti-Nopong hi hua hmeichhia niin an
ing a. hmeichhia natna leh thihna thlen tuah an ngai.
Dinu-Taya emaw Dimu-Bote chu tlangsang bik huaiah an
ngai. A ram chluanga han kalte chu lo ti hlum thin niin
an ring a ni. Medang-Mone hi thlarau hmeichhia chimawm
et mai a an ngaih a ni a. inha leh insual buai nate hi
a thawk vekah an ngai a ni. Mite chu thil sual chi hrang
rang tih tirluntu niin an hria a an tih em em a ni.

Sedi leh Danyi-Polo hnuai ah hian thlarau tha tam
ak awmin an hria a. Chung thlarau tha hote chu Doying-
3Ote, Yidum Bote, Pedong Nane Kongki-Bite, boki Bone,
3omong Mone, Kine-Nane, Dadi Bote te hi a lar zualte an
ni. Doying-Bote an tih hi Mihring te kai hruai tu ber leh
inna te pawh petuah an ngai a. Mihringte hum huntu a
an neih ber a ni. Mihringte tana thil tha thlentu leh
ualhimtu a ni. Yidum-Bote hi thli Pathian Leh Padong-
Vane Pasal niin an ngai. Konhki-Bote chu mihring
dianphung leh ruangam dintu-ah an ngai. Boki Mone hi
am leh hlale intihlimna te pathiannua an ngaih a ni.
3omong-Mone hi eng leh lumna piathiannua an ngaih a
ni a, ni aiawhtu bera an ngaih a ni. Kine-Mone hi hausakna
e, thiltharchhuah theihna te petu paithiannu a ni. Dadi-
3ote chu ranvulh enkawltu a bik takin Sial enkawltuah
an ngai. Gumin-Bote chu mimal leh chhungkua bik
umhim a, enkawltu a ni a. Ute-Poro chu vanneihna
pathian a ni.

Abor ho zinga hnam hrang hrangte hian an mahni

pual bikin pathian leh sakhua an nei hrang theuh va. Mizo hote ang bawh hian hnam hrang hrangte hian pathian leh sakhaw biak dan an nei hrang theuh a ni.

Puithiam (Nyibo) : Puithiamte hi inthawina sawngbawltu an ni a. An pathian te leh mihring inkara thu engkim sawitu an ni. Malsawmna thlentu hnenā engkim hlantu an ni. Hmanlai Mizote sadawt hna leh Bawlpu hna kha an thawk kawp a ni ber. Inrochun chi a ni lova, mipui thlan an ni, hek lo. Naupan laia zel anga awm a, thu hrilhlawk neite chu puithiamah an lo puitlin hnuin an siam mai thin. Puithiamte chuan incheina bik an nei thin a. Galo hnam bik puithiamte chuan archang an tawn ngoh thin. Chutiang bawkin thi emaw bengbeh emaw hmangin hnam hrang hrang puithiamte chu incheina hrang bik neilin an awm. Hnam hrang hrangin puithiam an nei hrang.

Mumang : Mumang hi an ngai pawimawh hle a. Mi a m·thilh hian a thlarau chuan thlarau khawvel lamah a chensan thin a. Chu thlarau thil tawn chu taksa hian a then then chauh a lo hre veah an ngai. Mang lama in kang emaw Silai kah emaw an hriat chuan khua a tha dawnah an ngai a. Sial emaw ramsial emaw khawchhunga luta an hmuh chuan khua a cheng dawnah an ngai. Zu an in pheih chuan ruah tam tak a sur dawnah an ngai. Mumanga vur tla chu khuaah in kang awm ngei turah an ngaiin an fimkhur phah hle. Ha phawi emaw ha bal emawa an lo awm chuan an ranvulh ranpui emaw ar emaw tal thi turah an ngai. Mumanga mikhual lo kal an hmuh chuan an buh leh bal ramsain ei zo vek turin an ring. Thing zar tliak an hmuh chuan khuaa mi pawimawh tak an thi dawnah an ngai ... Mang lama Lamkhuang emaw, Balhla emaw, Leidawh emaw midang an lo sual emaw chuan leh miruang thlanmuala an lo dah chuan ramchhuahnaah an

hlawhtling dawn niin an hria. Mumanga nula hmeltha tak an lo mutpui emaw nupui atana an lo neih emaw chuan ramchhuahnaah a kaptu ni ngei turah an inngai a ni. Mumanga sangha man te, tui'thianghlim tak tak thal te hi buh leh bala hausakna tur hrilhlawknaah an ngai.

Thihna leh a hnu lam : Thihna hi khawvel siamtu remruat ni lovin, siamtu thuawih loh vanga mihring te chung a lo thlengah an ngai. an sawi dan chuan hman lai mite chu an thi ve ngai lova, chuvang chuan khawvelah hian ei tur a 'ang ta em em mai a. Pathiante chuan leilungin a chawm zawh tawh bak chu khawvel mihringte tih tlem an tum a. Tichuan, Minur-Bote chuan Donyipolo an hlumbel a siam thihna bawm chu a thlahu keh a. Sia : that leh a tum pawhin a siamtha thei tawh si lova, tichuan leilungah hian thihna a lo thleng ta a ni.

Abor ho rindan thlangpuiah chuan thihna hi mihringte tawpna a ni lova, hmuhtheih mihring kha hmuhtheih loh thlarauvah a inthlak mai a ni. Mi an lo thih hian an thlarau chu leihnuai mitthi khuaah a kal a chu mitthi khua chu Gite leh Giche in an then a. Mitha te chu Gitea an kal lain misual te chu Giche/hremhmunah kalin an ring. Mitthi khaw kalkawng chu chi thum lai awmin an ring a, pitar putar te leh kuttualleichham te chu kawng khat 'dirte' an tihah chuan an kal a. Thalaite chu a hmei a pain kawngdang 'dirde' an tihah chuan an kal a. Naupang leh nausente chu 'yapchitabi' an tihah kalin an ring a ni.

An inthawinate leh an pathian biakna te hian thih hnu thlarau an rin dan a hril tehchiam lo. †

(Extracted and Translated from
'History and Culture of the Aids'
by Dr. Tai Nyori. 1993 page 266-272.)

CHAKMA SAKHUA

Chakmate hi Buddhist intü an ni a, chük taka ni ka zawhten rilru inhawng leh tün hauh lova an han sawi hian Buddhism hi an hnam sakhua anga an pawm loh thu an sawi thin a. Hetianga sawi hi hmün li laiah ka tawng a, min hrilhtute pawh rütlak tawkah ka ngai a. An nun dan nen inmilin an sakhaw vawn lai leh an Chakma te sakhua reng ni lo tih an hman dan atang pawhin a hmuh theih ka ring

Hengte hi chhinchhiah ta ila :

1. Zu leh ruihtheih thil serh an nei lo
2. Ran thisen hmanga inthawi an ni a, Buddhism zirtirnain a khap tlat a ni
3. Rannung emaw ramsa emaw, hmuh apiang that a ei thei mi an ni.

Hetianga hian an hnam thawnthu an sawi a, a pawmtlak bawkin ka ring. Hmanlaiin Chakma lal leh Magh Lal an indo va, Chakma lal chu a tlawm ta a. Magh ho chuan an ti rethei em em mai a, a chang chuan tlan chhiatte pawh an han tum thin awm e. He thawnthu leh an pipute nun dan an sawi mi thenkhatten Muslim sipai leh Magh hmeichhe inneih pawlh atanga chhuak anga an sawi lan tirtu a ni. An hla hetiang hi a ni a.

Gorot thele Maghe phai,

Zarot gele bage hat.

Ina tawm leh Magh-in min mana

Kama kal leh sakettin min man si, tiin.

Hetiāng hian an sawi thin. Magh lal chuan tihluhnman an sakhua a biaktir ta a, a tira an sakhua reng chu a ni lo an ti thin. A ruhnawmna lai chu, a chungā kan sawi ang khian. Buddhism zirtirna an zawm loh em em danah hian a ni.

"No zidi Magho Dhormo Loi pheiton' Magh lal kan hneh lova an sakhua kan be ta," an ti a ni.

Chakma te hian an sakhua chu KHITTRI O DHORMO Huaisen sakhua; Engkim that thei, engkim ei thei a ni e, an ti a. Pathianin mihring a siam dan ti hian an sawi.

"Gogenei banei, Buddi-e bangidie" Pathianin a siam a, ramhuaiin a ti chhia a" an ti. Pathian chuan leiin mihring a din a, nunna a pek hmāin ramhuaiin a tichhua a, a dang a siam leh a, nunna a pek hmāin, ramhuai laka veng turin uidum a siam ta a. Uidum chuan a lo venghim a, nunna a pe ta a. Buddie bangi no debattiee hala hugur baneiee' an ti a.

Mihringte lo venghimtu a nih avang hian Chakma upa lam chuan he thil siam bul upate lo chhutna avang hian ui sa hi an ei ngai lo. Pathian thil siam bul tun khawhnu Hindu ho ngaih dan an lak hi chu. Bengali lehkhābu chhiar zau leh hre zau deuh, Hindu leh Buddhism sakhaw thurin chhuitute ngaih dan an lak thar mai a ni e, ti an awm. Chakma sakhaw biak kan chhui dawn a ni, an amahni han hmuh hian Buddha sakhaw bia inti, ramhuai be bawk an ni (Animist-Buddhist). Tin, kan hmuh phak china Chakma hnamten sakhaw hrang hrang an biak te chu hengte hi an ni.

ANIMISM

RAMHUI HENNA INTHAWINA :

Kan sawi tawh ang khan Chakma te hi Buddhist mahse. Pipute sakhaw biak dan, thingbul, lungbul len . lai tinreng bia an ni a, tun thleng pawh hian a la ni reng a ni. Tunhma ang chuan khawpuiah a hluar lova: mahse, eng emaw harsatna a lo awm hian inthawina lam chi an la tlang na sa hle mai. Chakma khawpu kamalanagarah pawh hetiang tih ching hi a la awm P.S. Daniel chuan, Therevada Buddhism hian Hindu sakhaw biak dan hi an la a ni , a ti a. (1988 : 234) Tin Humphrey pawhin Buddhism tih a zia kah hian an ramhuai biakna a telh thu a sawi. (P.63)

Thun Shew Khine pawhin, Rakhine ram chhung a

Thet hnam hote hian ramhuai hi an bia a, an ramhuai rindan tlangpui chu hetiang hi a ni a ti.

- (1) Ramhnuai nghaktu huai.....Maling Hamaing
- (2) Tlang nghaktu huai.....Ching Hamaing
- (3) Thingkung nghaktu huai.....Phungphawng Hamaing
- (4) Mi tin enkawltu.....Kawnta Hamaing (1988:40)

Thet hnam hote ramhuai rindan atang hian Chakmahote ramhuai pawm dan hi a hriat theih a. inzawmna lai chu an la nei a ni. Chakmate hian mitthu thlarau awm hi an ring a, chu bakah ramhuai chi hrang sawmthum lai awmin an hria a, an nei bawk a. Hengte henna inthawina hi Bido chan a ni a. Hun thenkhatah chuan Bawlpu ko kher lova mah ni chhung a inthawi

theih mai a ni bawk. Ka zumaah hian ramhnuaia leh luikamah te an inthawina hi ka hmu thina, inthawi tur kal pawh ka hmu zauh zauh a ni. Hmanlai tlanginite ang bawkin an ni Chakma lo pawh hian an ranvulh neih chhun, Vawk leh Arte hi inthawinan an hmang nasa hle a, mahni duh thua talh mai mai a khat hle a ni. An talh pawhin awmze neiin leh hming bik siam a talh a ni deuh zel. Tun lai erawh chuan an ran vulhte sum hmuh nan an lo hmang ve ta a, tlem tlem chuan inthawi a nep ve ta a. Mahse, heng ramhuai hlauh kawngah hi chuan an la puithu hle mai.

An inthawi hian Bawlpu te hian hnim emaw Thing damdawi emaw hi hman an ching hle bawk a. Hetiang hi Homeopathic damdawi a ni a, an hman dan erawh chu a dang hle a ni. Ramhnuaia thingzung an va lak khan a enkawl tu Huai awma rin avangin an lak si kha thingzung dang a inah tiat vel leh chen vel kha an dah ziah a. Damdawi an hman lai pawhin an chham pual naah a tina tu huai kha an betel bawk thin. An damdawi hman tih rinawmna mai ni lovin, tina tu awm ngeia an rin avangin an ti zawk.

'Animism' kan tih hi tharau, a chhia emaw, a tha emaw, mihring nilo boruak a awm ang chi awm ngeia rinna hi a ni. (Lowie, 1970:99) Heng thlarau an awm ngei ani tih leh an awmna hmun te, an lo chhuah dante hi hnam hrang hrangten pawm dan a in ang lo bawk a. Lungte, thingte, Tlangte, luite, khawvel thil kan hmuh leh khawih theih atang hian an awmna leh awmdante teh chhuah a ni.

Chakmate pawh hian an pawmdan hi hmun hrang hrang atanga an lakkhawm bakah anmahni ngein ramhuai chenna hmun nia an ngaih leh a ramhuai pawh

danglam bika an ngaih avangin an inthawi leh tlawn dan pawh a dang a. Huai chu hetiang hian an ngai a.

- (1) Ranihuai lalber awmin an hriaGongama
- (2) Pasal pawh neiin an ring.....Thagu
- (3) Thlai leh buh malsawmtu a awm.....Malokima
- (4) Pasal a neiin an hria.....Nisingia

‘Tläng te, lui te, thing danglam leh lung danglam te, eng huai emaw berin chenchilh tlatin an ring a Hetiang a nih avang hian an khawvel ngaihdan pawh a danglam hle.

J.S. Frazer chuan hetiang hian a ziak a (1974 : 1)

“Alban tlänga ramngaw té tak té-a, an thing serh DIANA an tih chuan zan hun engemaw lai hian . . .günhnam keng angin an hria a, an be . . .gei a ni,” a ti

Chakma-ten bung thing an han serh dan atang hian thlarau an pawm dan pawh a hriat thei bawk Tin, thlaite hi malsawmtu awm leh, pe a, latheitu, a chenchilhtu awm ngei ang a hnam thenkhatten an ngaihdan ang hian ngailo mahse, eng thlarau emaw neitu chu awm ngeiin an ring a ni. Ramsaah thlarau chu changin leh, Buh leh thlai hrang hrang an seng zawh hian buhphal emaw an lak hnuhnunah khan a thlarau chu chhuakta angin an ngai a (174:519). Tin, Adonia te, Atis te, Osiris-te an biak ang hian be lo deuh mah sela, Malokima an biak a, a hnena thil an han hlan dan atang hian eng thlarau emaw thlai chung a thuneitu, mihringte chung a chhiat leh that thlen tu an pawm dan chu a fiah theih a. Chakma hnam zingah huan thlai emaw, lo neih lam emaw ti mi reng reng chuan Lok Phuzua siam lova awm

hi an la zuam lo nin a lang An ngai nep ngam chuang
lo. Mite hriatah an ti vak lo amh pawh in ammahu
mchhungah tal a hminga sam an awm thu

RAMHUAI CHI HRANG HRANGTE : BHUT, DEBEDA

Rambuaiah hian sual deuh leh tha deuh te awmin
an ring a. Bhut hi ramhuai sual, mihringte tibhneawm
leh tinatu, tuarna thlentua an ngaih a in

(A) DEBEDA :

- | | | |
|---------------|---|---------------------------------|
| 1. Gongama | - | Tui lalnu |
| 2. Biatra | | Thliarkai neitu (Gonga lapa) |
| 3. Thagur | - | Tlang leh tui lal (Gonga pasal) |
| 4. Malokima | | Mihringte malsawmtu |
| 5. Dolosorima | | Talaichi malsawmtu |
| 6. Nisingia | | Malsawmtu (Malokima Pasal) |
| 7. Sodip | - | Kawlkil li vengtu |
| 8. Rakkual | - | Mi tin a ruka vengtu |
| 9. Barotthan | - | Khaw vengtu |

(B) BHUT :

- | | | |
|--------------|---|-------------------------|
| 10. Than | - | Leiruanguam huai |
| 11. Bosomoti | - | Lei neitu huai |
| 12. Aittia | - | Mihring hualtu huai |
| 13. Moittio | - | Ramsa neitu huai |
| 14. Niphora | | Mihring ti chhe tu huai |

15. Borseitlia - Damlohna hrang hrang thlentu
16. Nimutchia - Hmuh thiang lo huai
17. Baroseotji - Naupang natna thlen tu
18. Langalogotchia - Thil hrang hranga inlar
natna thlentu huai
19. Tonglei - Phung, Hmeichhia, min
tihthaihtu
20. MekkhiongChawm - Ramhuai sual ber tupa
21. Tongla - Mipa (Tonglei pasal) mi tihthaihtu
22. Sekkong - Phung chikhat (Ramhuai sual
ber fapa)
23. Bhut - Phung chi khat - Pum tina thintu
24. Sibongphudi - Phär thlentu huai
25. Kazolphudi - Thek, builian thlentu huai
26. Phulkumari - Vun bawl phär ang siamtu
27. Nilkumari - Nghawng phär siamtu
28. Sialkumari - Khawihli vun bawl siamtu
29. Phukkumari - Pan siamtu
30. Strakumai - Vun natna siamtu

No 24-30 hi hmeichhia unauza an ni an ti.

GONGAMA/TUI LALNU

Ramhuai chi hrang hrang zingah Gongah hi thunei
leh lalbera ngath a ni. Bhut leh Debeda zawng zawng
thu pe thei tu, an hna thawh zawng zawng pawh hriat

pui veka, thiltih tur leh tih loh tur pawh hrilh theitu ma an ngaih a ni. Mihring hnena chhiatna emaw thlentur tur in ramhuai dang hnenah thu a pe thei a. In thawi anih pawhin a hnena thlen hinasak ngei angai a ni ti pawh an awm. Ramhuai te hian silai an neia, chu chuan mi an kap thin a. Mihring hi an kah fuh chuan an kawchhungah a lut an ti. Ramsa pawh ramhuai kah anih takah tiin an lo thih hian an taksaah ramhuai kah a nih leh nih loh an zawng a, chhinchhihna danglam deuh a lo awm thun a ni an ti a. Mihring a kah a, a thelh chuan thing emaw mau emawah hian a lut a, chungte chu a piangsualin a than dan a dang lam thin a ni an ti. Ramhnuai an kalin thing emaw mau emaw piangsual an hmuh chuan ramhuaiin a kahah an ngai, a khawih pawh an khawih tha ngam lo.

Mihring chung natna leh harsatna a lo thlen hian ramhuai thlentir ngeiah an ngai a, eng anga inthawi tur nge, eng huaiin nge ti tih an hriat loh chuan an in thawi dan tur kha an zawng a. Boitdho-tu emaw hnenah chutiang thlentur chu a rawn inlar thin a ni an ti. Chutia a rawn inlar chuam Bawlpu (boitdho) chu a tlu a, a khur baw a. Hetih lai hian a bul amite chuan an lo zawt ta a. "Engin nge tina che? engin nge kan inthawi ang? Tunge inthawina hlan ang?" tiin an zawt thin. Ramhuai inlarna chuan amah ngeiin inthawina hlan a ngai a tih chuan inthawina hlan turin an ti a. A tih lem loh chuan Boitdho dang pawh an hmang baw a, a hlan tur ran pawh a sawi nghal thin. Hetia ramhuai zawl anga Bawlpu a han awm hian ar an han pe a, a tlu tawp thin. Inthawina hmun tur a sawi a nih chuan a sawina lai ngeiah chuan inthawi tur a ni a, a sawi lem loh chuan a rem channa laiah an inthawi a.

Tin ramhuaizawl thu an zawh lai hian Ramhuai a la awm theih nan a bulah hian Thlangra an chhawp a a chhungah chuan buhfai thum hnih vel tur leh, Batu (khawnvar) leh pangpar leh tui bel l an rawn la a Thlangra buhfai chungah chuan bel an hung a, a chhungah tui an dah a. Bel chu an chhin a, a chungah chuan khawnvar an dah leh a, pangpar an rawn lak pawh chu bel bulah buhfai chungah chuan an dah a. Tichuan pangpar chu ramhuai zawl an ken tir anga, boitdho dangin a ban bul atangin a han chhem ang a, a kut pangpar kenna thleng chuan a chhem sak ang. Hetia an tih lai hian hla a chham ang a, chumi rem tur chuan dar leh ri thei an lo ti ri baw ang. He hla thu hi an chham thin ber chu a ni.

Aisorei mamogoni, Mokia rajaji

Rahallatte bolia nazer,

Phagol mgoui,

Sor mukkiye rugi ase,

Darraita roi,

Ho hona na hoi.

Aisorei manogiani Mokia rajaji.

"Mok lal fanu lo kal teh, indonaah mi a nu thu chungin a lam e. I hmaah damlo an awm a, a ding reng mai. Dawtthu tel lo puang rawh le, dawtsawi lovang che," an ti a. A nat chhan te, a tinatu te, a inthawina tur te, inthawi nana hman tur te Boitdho thlengin an zawt ta a. A hlan turte a ni a, Boitdho-ho chuan an thawi ngei tur a ni.

INTHAWINA AIEN :

Inthawina chi reng rengah hian aien a awm zel a, an thian pawh a mang deui zel bawh a. Hetianga ai an chi dawn chuan phuai an met a, an phuai meh chu

a letling zawngin an vitphun ang a. Vaikan te, Balhla te, Par, gparte hnah phah chungah an dah a, an phuai meh a v'h hnan te pawh an awm. Tichuan Boitdho-h huan an thil hlan turah Huai an biaka chu a lungawi leh lungawiloh en nan hnah pahni a zungtang karah a han zep a, hetiang hian ramhuai an bia ang a.

*Aw Gongama, Eitchia ei Giribore
Mui eitchia thattiei phuzua diotte
Zei huno nana rohom zudi horap guri theieilo;
Zobottia eitchia tunduri zemen Gongam thanda guri
thai.*

*Sedokia guri tui thanda guri ragede. Age bilinei dete
noi nei Billi aw dete noi. Tui zei huno map di pharelia
Gongama hinattiei. Ei giribore map dangi dongor
Sen-nottiei Gongam Pani lami jai, sedokia guri thar abot
bula phara noza,
Beakkant tui lamei nide billinei.*

*"Aw Gongama, he mite chhungkaw aiawh hian
inthawina ka rawn hlan a.
Harsatna leh natna te lo nei tawh mahsela. He tui
vawt raih ang hian lo dam tawh se,
Kan neth leh hausak vang ni lovin, Lawm avangin
ka rawn hlan a ni.
He lui luang ang hian an natna pawh nangin lenbo
vang che" tihna a ni.*

Hemi a chham zawh hian Bawlpu chuan 'Ghot Chot'
a ti a, a hnah ken chu a han theh thla a. Pakhat a thalin
pakhat a khup tur a ni. Hetiang a nih chuan Hualin an
inthawina a pawm tihna a ni ang. Pahniha a thal chuan
a ni a za an ti a. Pahniha a khup chuan a lawm lo,
a ni an ti. Vawithum thlengin an ti nawn thin
a ni. Vawithum thleng a pakhat khup pakhat tal a awm

theihloh chuan emaw, a khup ve ve reng emaw a mli
chuan damlo chu thi ngei turah an ngai thin a. Ai an
en a, a tluang lo chu a sawt love tiin an ran hlan tur
pawh hlan lova la let duh pawh an awm

Inthawina hi Kel anih chuan an aien hmain at
dawhkan hnunga maicham an siamah chuan a hmul
tlem an dah thin. A sa hi mi tinin an ei thei.

RAMHUI HNENA INTHAWINA CHI HRANG HRANGTE:

A vai chuan ramhuai hnena inthawina hi an hlan
kim kher lova. Mihringte malsawmtu leh tibuaity, natna
leh harsatna thlen a tihthaih thintute hnenah hian an
inthawi ber. Ka hmuh leh hriat theih chinah chuan
hengte hi an hman tlangpuite a ni.

(1) GONGAMA PHUZUA :

Ramhuai zinga hotu ber leh thunei ber a ni a, a
hnathawh chu a tul dan ang a Bhut leh Debeda tih a
ni. Heng avangte hian an inthawi thin.

(i) Lawmthu sawina

(ii) Malsawmna thlen turin

A hnena inthawi nan kel emaw, ar emaw an hmang
a, a pahnih pawh hian an hmang thei bawk. A inthawina
hian tur hian OZA an hmang a ni.

AN INTHAWI DAN :

An inthawina ran hlan tur hi inthawi tur chhungten
an tum a, tul bul ramhuai an inthawi thin. Inthawi
turte chuan an ran hlan turte chu an keng a. Tawng leh
awmdam mawi lo te neth an hiau hle a, fimkhur takin

Oza-in inhlanna tur hmun thaa a hriatna lamah an kal hin. Inthawina an buatsaih lai pawhin tawngkam leh hetdanah an fimkhui hle a ni.

INTHAWI HMUN :

Ban pali, pahnih chu tuikam tiauah an phun a, ban pahnih chu tuiah an phun bawk a. Chumi ban pali amang chuan in lem an sa a, mawi takin an chei a, phuai te, pangparte an tar bawk a. Inte chhungah chuan bawm an dah a, chumi chhungah chuan buhfai leh pangpar an dah a. Tichuan Oza chuan an inthawina chu Gongama hnenah an hlan a. Hetah pawh hian aienna kha an lamang leh a. An thil hlan a lo pawm leh pawm loh hriat an a ni. An aien chu a dik hma chuan an ti an ti mai a. An duhthu a sam deuh hunah chuan an ran hlan tur chu tui chungah an keng a, a nghawngah an zai a, hemi ti tur hian Oza kher lo pawhin ran nghawng an zai thei. A thisen chu an bawlmhun siamah an thei a.

Hemi an tih zawh chuan inlamah an ran hlan pawh an hawn a. Ei turin an buatsaih ta a, naupang te, mikhual te hmeichhia pawhin chhungkhat lo pawhin an ei thiang. Thianthate pawh an ran talh a zirin an sawm bawk.

(2) THAN PHUZUA (Tlang hrileng khawtlang huapa inthawina) :

Than hi leiruanguam huai anga an ngaih kha a ni a. Ramhuai sual, khawtlangah te, hri leh natna thlentir tua ngaih a ni. Chhungkua maiin an inthawi khat hle. Khawtlang huapin an inthawi thin. Heta an inthawi hian Than chauh nilovin. Ramhuai chi hrang hrang pual a inthawina pawh an hlan nghal bawk a. Natna leh hrangwma thlen a, hrileng thlentur chauh nilovin,

mihringte chhiatna thlentu Huai chi hrang hrang biak tel a ngai a ni an ti.

Luikamah an inthawi a, ramhuai lem an siam teuh mai a. Luihnar lam chhak berah Gongama puala inhlanna an dah a. A bul si tlema sang hretah Than pualin, chu aia dang leh hretah chuan Bhut-Moittio pualin, Gongama hnuaiah chuan Baittra pualin. Tin Huai chi hrang hrang pual, tula an hriat angin an siam bawk a. An khawchhung a hrileng a lo kian theih nan an ti a ni ber a. Gongama pualin Kel an talh a, huai dang hmingin ran dang an talh bawk a. He inthawinaah hian Oza emaw Boitdho emaw hman a ni. An ran talh hlante chu tui chungah a nghawng a zai tur a ni a. Hetah pawh hian aienna kha an hman hmasa leh a. Khawtlang huap anih avangin sa pawh an talh hnem thei hle. An inthawina hmunah khawtlang huapa ei theih a ni a Chhung thenkat chuan sa hawnin mahni chhunga lo ei pawh an awm.

(3) PHURI PHUZUA (Lasi zawl thawina) :

Chakmate hian mizote ngaihdan ang bawkin mi an lo at a, thuam inbel nachang hre lo, saruak te a vak vak a ramhnuaia pukahte an lo riah thin hian ramhuaiin a tibuai niin an ring a. Phuri Phuzua hi an hian thin a ni. Hetiang mi hi lungleng a vak vak ramhnuaia kal a nulate hmu thin an ni a. An lo damtheih nan an pualin an chhungte kha an inthawi thin.

Thil hian : He inthawinaah hian Kel te, Parva pasarih te ei tur chi hrang hrang te angai a. Inthawi tur chhungten an tum vak tur a ni.

Inthawina Hman : Inthawina hman an hian ramhuai, an riau huii rawn khawntu chenna nia an ngaih pukah

an inthawi a. Inthawina hlantu atan Boitdho an hmang a. An inthawina hmunah hian inthawina dang ang bawkin aienna an siam leh a. An kel ken kha an han talh leh a, bawlpuin a chhampual hnuah an bawlmun chu a thisenin an han theh leh a. Parva pasarih an ken chu an chhuah ta a. Hei hian an chhungte ramhuai man chu huaiin chhuahsan tura an duhthu sawina a ni. Ramhuai chuan Parva chu mihring aia lo khal turin an ti a. An kel talh chu inah an hawn a, upahoten an ei a, tin, ramah ei tur an ken chuan a kal hote khan an ei baw k a.

(4) PHERETIA PHUZUA (Til puk leh tila riltila) :

Hetah pawh hian an natna chu ramhuai tih natah an ngai leh a; inthawi ngei an tum thin. Inthawi nan ar 3 an hlan a, a inthawina hmunah chuan Tuikhawihna hnuaiah (Inhnuaiah) an hmang thin. Hnah, changel hnah hi a rem phawt chuan an hmang hram thin, an phah a, a chungah buhfai leh lapua an dah baw k a. An ar chu an talh leh a. Hetah hian Boitdho an hmang a, ani chuan a thil hlan chu lo pawm turin a han tawngtai leh ta a.

*Pheretian tui ei biadian duaitch bili giroitchuai bari
monot duk guri age.*

*Ei sennottiei no theleiio bole vole thoer dagi phar.
Sennottiei tui thare gon gorlo.*

*Ei biadon del deli madhi ian sugoi phara sedokta
guri gom guri de,*

*"Pheretia he damlo hian nangma tih ngei a ring a, nei
lo chungin ran hi a rawn hlan a, lo tidam ang che" tiin.*

(5) SIZI PHUZUA (Naupang tahbelh thawina) :

Naupang hrisello, tahbelh tak mai te hi hualin a khawih avang niin an ring a, an inthawi thin a. He

inthawinaah hian Arnu emaw Arpa emaw hman theih a ni.

Mahni chhunga tih mai theih a ni a. Naupang chhungte chuan Bawlpu hnen atangin thiam hla an lo zir vek ang a, tuma hriat lohvin naupang mut lai ngein an inthawi tur a ni a. Naupang muhil lai bulah chuan hnah pahnih an phah ang a, chhang leh pawisa pawh an dah ang a. Ar an talh ang a, naupang mut hlanin ei zawh tur a ni. Naupang thawhhma chuan a thenbawmah chhang leh pawisa chu an dah ang a. Chhang hi fun te tak te te 5 or 7 lai te an siam a, thenbawmah pakhat chauh an dah a, a dang chu tuallaiah an dah thin. Hetia tuallaia an theha an lo kal chuan naupang dang a latu chuan an fa tap belh chu kai turin an ngai a ni.

Hemi avang hian Chakma nu leh pa te chuan khawlaia chhang fun lo awm ringawt hi lak a thiang lo va, ramhuai a awm a ni tiin an fate an zirtir zela hmuh pawhin ei lo turin an inzirtir ngun hle a ni.

(6) HETSERENG PHUZUA (Chhungkaw buai thawina):

He Debeda hian chhungkuaah pawh buaina a thlen thin a. Inbau te, insual te, kutthlak khawpa inkhawih te, inngeih theihlohte a huap vek a. Huai hnathawhah an ngai thin. Hetiang chhungte hian he inthawina hi an hlan thin a ni. Hetianga inthawi hian chhungkua an kim ngei tur a ni. Boitdho an hmang thin. Ei tur chi hrang hrang leh Ar an hlan a. Zanah mi mutreh hnua daipawnah ngawi rengin an kal chhuak a, an va thlen chuan lei an lai khuar a, an thil ei tur kente chu leiah an phum vek a. Hnang lam hawi hlek lova in lamah hawn leh vek tur a ni. Ar chu Boitdho chuan a in lamah a hawn a, amahin a ei mai thin.

He inthawinaah hian Boitdho chuan an thilhlán chu thiamhla nen chhampualin a hlan leh a, tlang hriatloh tur a inthawina a ni.

(7) SAZAW PHUZUA (Nau nei pumna leh khawsik):

Nu nau a nei a, a pum a lo nat vak emaw a khua a sik emaw chuan ramhuai tinatu awm ngei niin an ngai a, a tihlawm leh tlawm nan, Ar hmangin an inthawi thin a ni. A hlantu atan Boitdho an hmang a. An inthawina hmun pawh kailawn hnuai (Leikapui hnuai) ah a ni. Zanlai tak mi hriatloh hlan a tih an tum thin a. Boitdho chuan, thlangra a rawn lakah chuan lasen te, la dum te, buhfai te, thlangra chung a hnah phahah te chuan a han dah ang a, a chhampual leh ang. Inthawina dang ang bawkin ai pawh an en leh ang a. Tichuan Debeda Sizi lo kal turin a han ko ang a, Sazaw pawh a lokal ang. Ar an talh ang a, a sa an ei zawh chuan Boitdho chuan vawikhat a han be leh ang a. He an inthawina sa hi an mahni chhung leh Boitdho chauhvin an ei thiang a ni.

(8) AZURUA PHUZUA (Zubilh thlum tha tura inthawina):

Chakmate hian awmze nei deuh te, mahni chak vang hrim hrimte hian Zu hi an siam reng thin a. Awmze nei deuh va an han bilh hian Azurua phuzua an hmang. Arpa khuang thei chin an hmang a, chhun ni lovin zanah ngei an inthawi tur a ni. Inthawina hlan tur hian Oza an hmang a, ani chuan a han chhampual leh a.

“Hei Azurua zu hi kan mamawh avangin kan siam a ni a, chhe lo turin veng la, ti thlum ang che ” an ti a. Hetia an zubilh thlawr hun dawna an hriat zana an inthawi hian an zu chu lo thlum that an ring a

Tin, zu an hlan reng reng hi a tukah an thlawr nghal chuan an zu belah chuan zu dang bilh leh nghal tui a ni a, an lo inbuatsaih vek thin. Bel hnih bilh ngei ngam an hria a, chutilo chuan Azurua kha a lungawi lovang tih an hlau a ni. Bung hmasa lama kan sawi tawh ang khan Nupui Pasal biak nan pheh chuan a hlan ngata zu bilhin an thlawr thin a. Awmze nei tura zu an siam hlan Azurua Phuzua hi an hmang.

(9) BIATTRA PHUZUA (Thliarkar hual hnena inthawina)

Chakmate hi hlahnaa khat an ni a An kalkawng tui/luitéah leh an thlawhmmaa luité luangah khan fur laiin lui tui lo tam chuan thliarkar a siam a Chutiang lui luang inkara khawmual lei a lo awm chuan a awmtirtu huai awma an rin avangin he inthawina hi an hlan a Hetiang hmun hi chen nawmnaah nan pawh an hmang tha ngam meuh lo.

A inthawi nan Arpa an hmang thin a, a hlantu atan Oza an hmang bawh a. An inthawi thiam hla hi inthawi turten an belsei ang zawng apiangtein an chham mai thin a. Kha thliarkar huai khan an ni chung kha khawih buai lo turin an chham mai thin.

Tuikamah khan tiau an chung pawng a, chu chhun pawn chungah chuan hnah an phah a. An hnah dah chu hmawlh in an vit bet a. Hnah chungah chuan vaikan (kawnglawng fai kan puah) an dah a, hmawlh te an siam chuan phuai angin an met vek a, hei hiam awmzia a nelin an ngai bawh.

Oza chuan a han chhampual a, ar chu a han zai leh a, a thisen chu bawhmunah chuan a theh a, a hmun a ei lovin an ar hlan pawn chu Oza chuan inlahmah a

hawn a. A sa hi Oza chauhvín a ei ber a, upa lamte a sawm ve chuan an eipui bawk thin.

(10) THAGUR PHUZUA (Tlang huai hnena inthawina) :

Tlangah hian engemaw lo danglam bikna deuh te a lo awm chuan huai chengin an ring a, an inthawi thin. Lui kamah nilovin tlangah an inthawi a, he inthawinaah hian Oza an hmang . Inthawina hmun tur remchang nia an hriatna hmunah inthawi turte chu ran kengin an kal a, an samfai a Thingtuai an phun a, a hnuaiah hnah an phah leh a, a chungah chuan vaikan an dah a.

Inthawina dang ang bawk khan hnah hmangin Oza chuan a han chhampual leh ta a. An inthawina chu pawm ngel tur leh harsatna thlen lo turin a ngen a, tichuan ai an han en leh ta a.

Hemi an tih zawh chuan an ar ken kha an han zai leh a, a thisen kha bawihmunah an theh a, heta inthawina sa hi tupawhin ei a thianga, khawii hmunah pawh a ei theih. Ramah emaw ina hawnin emaw an ei thin.

(11) BOSOMOTI PHUZUA (Lei neitu huai hnena inthawina) :

Inthawi nan ar an hmang a. Than hnena inthawina ang bawk khan luikamah an nei thin.

(12) MOITION PHUZUA :

He inthawina hi ramsa-in mihring a seh emaw a khawih emaw hian an hmang a, a hlantu atan Oza hman a ni a. Luikam ni lovin tlangah thingbuk hnuaiah an hmang a, inthawi nan arpa an hmang.

Thingbuk hnuaiah an phuai meh khan hnah an
han vit bet leh a, a chungah vaikan an dah bawk a
Tichuan Oza chuan a han chhampual leh a.

*"Aw moittio thagur, Tui jar bak balok idihar malik
hinnitiei.*

Tau leh ikkini ei phuzua diti de.

*Beakkani tui tani mimangsa guri theletio,
thawttun ami hema magilonggi"*

*"Nang Moittio hi a neitu i ni a, khawngaih takin
sahuaiin min tihuai hi tirehin tibo ang che."* a han ti a

Thum a han vawr leh a, a thum vawr zawh chuan
an ar ken chu a han zai a. A thisen chu bawhmunah
chuan a han theh a. An ar ken chu a hmunah an siam
nghal a, tupawhin ei thianga ni. In lamah a sa hi an
hawn lova, rama eiral vek tur.

(13) DOLASORIMA PHUZA (Thlai chi malsawmtu):

Ramhuai tha mihringte malsawm saktu angah an
ngai a. An thlai chi thlak te malsawm turin an duh a
a hnenah an inthawi thin a. Lo nei mi an nih avangin
tun thleng pawh hian he tiang hi an la hmang fo mai

Ozo hman a ngai lova, mahni chhungkua chauh
pawhin an nei mai a, Buhtuh hma deuh in thlai chi thlak
dawnin an ti deuh ber a. In lam ah nilovin kang varah.
lovah an nei thin a. Miin thlam a sak hman chuan
thlamah pawh an nei thin. Ar an hmang a. Thum vawr.
an hnah phah ah khan buhfai emaw thlai chite emaw
an dah a. An ar talh chu chhungkua pawhin an ei mai
a, a hnan ti lovin Malokima phuza ruala ti pawh an awm.

(14) MALOKIMA PHUZA (Buh leh thlai pathian hnena inthawina)

Kanan ho Astorethi leh Hindu Loklu pathian an biak dante nen a mang tlang a ni. Chakma ho pawh hian chenpui hmasak Hindu tih dan an kalh pawh ani ang. Ramhuai tha, mihring te nunna ber buh leh thlai malsawmtu anni a kum tinin inthawi lo chuan an awm ngam lo tih tur a ni.

An thlai chu malsawm a rah tha chhuah turin an duh a, malsawm theitu hnenah an inthawi a ni. A inthawi hlan atan Arnu an hmang ber a, a nei chuan vawknu pawh an hlan bawk. A theipa chuan thla tinin Fairel bulah mahni chhung chauh hian an hmang a. Buh zem hmang pawh an awm. A tlangpui thuin kum tin buh thar dawn in an nei. Mirethei ran hlan tur nei lo pawhin a rem chan veleh hman atan tiin an buh phal kha an thlamah emaw an in sutah emaw khan an tawn bet a, a rem chan veleh an hlan leh mai thin. Ka kalnaah hetiang hi ka hmu tam hle a, lo nei mite chuan an hmang vek niin ka hria. Rama an hman hian thenkhat chuan an buh phal phuarna ngeia hmang an awm lain buhhmun la seng tur ngei tur zinga hmang pawh an awm bawk. He inthawina hian, Ozo ko pawh an awm lain mahni chhung chauha inthawi leh thenawm te emaw, chhungte emaw sawm pawh an awm.

An buh phal phuar behna bulah khan hnah an phah a, buhfai leh buh hum an dah a. Beraw rimtui an hal leh a, bati an chhi bawk a. Hetiang hian an chhampual a.

"Aw Molokima tui eichia dan sol malik dar hinittiei. Tumanohole jian mone hoi sian guri pharottchia. Eitchia mon dan sol jabotia ek danore lokodan guri dide billinei. Thore mul eik phuzua dionggotte. Janotio hitchu jinit

ang baw k in ai 'an han en leh a. Chumi zawh chuan an ar ken chu an zai a, a thisen chuan an hian theb leh a. Heta an ar hlan hi tupawhin an ei thiang a ni.

(17) NIMUICHIA PHUZUA (Hmuh thiang lo hmuh (Phûng hmuh)

Phûng lian pui, lu nei lo, a awma mit nei an ti a. A hlauawm em em a, a hmu te chu an khua pawh a sik thei a ni. Hetiang hmuh thiang lo an hmuh hian an inthawi thin a ni. Tin, lo an neihin an lo neih mual kha mihring ang deuh tak anih chuan hemi huai chenna anih an ring a, an inthawi baw k a. Oza hman a ni a, ar bawkin an inthawi a. A bawhlho leh thiam hla te, a kal pui dan chu inthawina dang ang baw k a ni.

(18) BAROSEITZI PHUZUA (Naupang na thawina) :

Naupang sawngnawi te, tha thei lo te, tahbelh thlengin he inthawina hian hmang. Arte hmangin zanah daiah an inthawia. Bawmte hnaha tah chhungah pangpar, hnah, vaikan te an dah a, naupang muhil lai chungah an then a, thiam hla an chham

"He naupang hi nangma tih a nih kan ring a, lo bansan tawh ang che.

Hei a aiah arte kan rawn hlan e" an ti a.

Arte chhuah a nung chungin daiah an chhuah ta a. Tin, arte dang an ken chu bawmchhungah an khung a. Dai an chlen khan an inthawina hmunah chuan tlahthiin arte chu an zai phel a. Bawlpuin thum a vawr a, thiam hla a han chham leh a. Tichuan bawm leh arte zai phe' chu ramah chuan a hnutchhiah ta a.

(19) BPUT PHUZUA (khawhring) :

Chakma te hian ramhuaite hi mihring kaw chhung a lut a, tina thin ngei nun an ring a. Phungzawl kan tih te, puma phu dawt dawt ang chi te leh pumna pang ngai thlengin tina tu awm niin an ring a. Tin, mia chu hrang hrang pawh hi Bhut hna thawh ah vek an pui bawk. A hlan atan pawh ran lian deuh vawk an hman a. A hmun atan ramhnuai an pan a, Boitdho hman ni. Ani chuan bawm a siam a, chu a bawm siam chu damlo lehmoa chungah chuan a han theh a "lo kal rawh lo kal rawh" a han ti a. Ram lam a pan pui ta. Zan tih anih avangin Boitdho chuan a hlauh deuh chuati pahnih pathum lai pawh a hruai thin. Ramhnuai at inthawina hmunah chuan thum an vawr a, an thum vawzawh chuan vawk chu an talh a. A thisen chuati bawlhmun chu an han theh leh a, vawksa hi ramah chuan ei vek tur a ni a. In chhunga lak luh a thian lo. An bungbel hman te leh hmanraw dang pawh silfa loh chuan in chhungah lak luh a thianga lo bawk.

(2) PORA PHUZUA (Pān-chhe thawina) :

Pharangi phuzua ang bawk a tih a ni. Inthawina hlantu atan Buotdho hman a ni a, varak tui a awm loh chuan ar dum tui an hman thin. Inah kai lawn hnua ah an buat saih a. A chhampual leh a thiam hla pawh a inthawi dan ari khan an ti leh vek bawk. Pharang Phuzuaah chuan varak emaw, parva emaw hmangin sih ah emaw tulah emaw an hman.

CHAKMA BUDDHISM

Chakma te Buddhat an te off dan leh a hun in sawi thiam a har hie, chhuttu hrang hrangte sawi dan a dan avangin a ni a. Tuma Burma hman lam Tib-

hnaiha Tsakma te nen hian thlah khat an nih chuan Tibetan chanchin ziaktu Taranatha sawi dan takin kum A.D. 4 or 5 khan Chakma hnam thlahtute chu Buddhist an lo ni tawh a ni ang. (sattar 1983:367) Tin, Sakya lal thlah Abhiraja leh Binakaraja ten Arrakan-ah ram an din a, hei hi Buddhism Arakan lo pian tanna a ni. Tin, Lal Asoka hun lai lal fapa pakhat Un Cancha chu Arakana kalin Bhuddism phun anga sawi a ni bawk (Talukdar 188:17). Thun Shew Khine pawhin Rakhine chanchin a hmuh danin Sadaturia lal lain puithiam zanga' rualten Rakhine ram a lutin Buddhism sakhua an rawn phun a; an milim din pawh Mahamyayatmuny tiin an vuah a ni a ti. (1990:17) Tin, Chakma hnam uanau ang a kan sawi tak Tsak hnamte (Thet in Burmise) hi hmanlai atangin Buddha sakhaw bia ni si ramhuai biaa inthawi bawk an ni (THun Shew Khine 1988:40).

R.C.Majumder chuan hmanlai a campa, tuna Vietnam an tih tak hi Hindu ho hian an la in an lo awp tawh a, tin Indo-CHINA ah hian kum A.D.3 lai khan Buddhist an lo awm tawh a ni. An milim thenkhat pawh hi Amranvati school of Buddhism sulhnu niin a lang. Kum A.D. 605 a China in Vienam an lak pawh khan Buddhism sakhaw thil leh bungrua 1350 an lak thu an chan chin ziakna ah a lang ani. Itsing chuan Campa Buddhism te hi Arryasammitya school niin a sawi. Kum zabi 15-naa Annamites ten an rawn hneh hma zawng ~~khan~~ helai velah hian Buddhism hi a lar hle a. a.d. 875 lai vel ah Lal Jaya Indravarma hova an biak in sakte pawh a la awm a ni. (Bapat 1964:82)

Chakma-ho Buddhism hi chhim lam ~~Buddhism~~ (Hinayana Buddhism) leh hmar lam Buddhism (Mahayana Buddhism) nen an chawh pawh ani awm mange

te hi 'Arya' Burma-ah chuan an ti.

CHAKMA PUITHIAMTE (GURU THAGUR)

Chakma te huan tun hma chuan an Buddhism puithiam hming a tan Luri or Rauli an hmang thin a Sarameda harhtharna thlen atangin Bukkhu-in an thlak ta an thlak ta a. (Chakma chuan ka hriat dan hi Bukkuk an ti).

1. BIKKHU/ BHANTE : Hei hi tunlaia kan saptawng hman Reverend kan tih ang hi a ni a. Puan sen an sin a, Hiong Char/Mandir/Temple-ah an awm a, ei rawng bawltu pawh an nei. An dan chuan kawthlerah kalu chaw hrang an pek chu thlengkhatan an dawh ang a an ei tur a ni. Sa an ei thiag lova, rannung thah pawh a thiag lo. An lu an met kawlh a nga, danglam bik takin an inchei tur a ni. An tawngkam pawh a thlunir mite pawl an sawi tur a ni lo. Nupui neih a thiag lova hmeichhe lakah an inti thiaghlun tur a ni.

Tin, an sakhaw dan mipangngaiten kawng 5 an zawm tura siam a nih lain kawng 10 tal an zawm ngei tura siam a ni a. Mipui leh khawtlangin atul hun apiangah inthawina hlan emaw, mitthi vui emaw, kit puiah emaw, sakhaw lam thil telh a tul hun apianga koh theihin an awm tur a ni.

Puithiam hi sawm vel ka kawm ta a, an fel hle hlawn. An rilru tak tak pawh an sawi thin a Chhandamna an zawng mek a ni a, an thlarau dinhmun an sawi chiang thei lo.

2. MONIONG : He tawng hi thenkhat chuan Rakhine (magh) tawng a ni an ti a, an hmang tha duh tawh meuh

1. Puithiam hna training lai an ni. Biak mah puithiam nena khawsain an pathian thuvawn ngai an vawng a. erh leh sang khauh dan an zir bawk. Kum 7 chhung ir te pawh an awm. Hmeichhe lam chuan an ti ve ngai ova. mipa chu naupangte atanga ti pawh an awm.

Chakma-hoten an mahni mi ngei puithiam neih n lo duh ve atangin zir pawh an tam sawt ta khawp nai. An lu an met kawlh bawk a. puithiam zu tih hriat akin an awm thin. Sakhaw thuah khawh theih chin a nei.

2. **SROMO** : Sakhaw thila inhman duh te tan Biak mah an lut a, an lu an met kawlh a. m 7 emaw m 9 emaw an awm tur a ni. Chaw an khawn pawhin ni 7 a ei tur an hmuh loh chuan chaw an nghei mai tur a ni. Mi'n natna an nei emaw nau an nei emaw, harsatna an tawhin pathian hnenah an mahni emaw an fate chu sromon urin thu an tiam a. Tichuan an lut ta a. An lu an met kawlh bawk a, an hun tiam a zawh chuan an chhuak ch mai a. Thawmhnaw, ei man nu leh paten Rs 500/vel an chawi a ngai.

3. **SADUMA** : Hmeichhia pitar, nu upa lam ten an ti thin. Blakinah an lut a, an lu an met a, puanvar an sin a. puithiamte kha an tan pui thin. An eirawngte an bawl a. biakinah an cheng bawk a. Mashmara leh Chawngteah etiang hi ka hmu.

Chakmaho chuan Ruali or 'Rury' an ti a. Keinin 'orama kan hmuh leh hriat ve chinah chuan 'Luri' tih ni. Heng Chakma Buddhist puithiam Bhikkhu sin aia al hi an sin a. An puan bah hi tun lai puithiam angin an bat reng lova. Tin, nupui pasal an nei thova, hna an thawk bawk a, Biak ina tawm renga kut dawh a ni

lova. A sakhaw thil hman a tul hunah miten an ko mai thin a ni (Taludar 1988: 133). Chhimlam Buddhist te tih dan ang lova Luri/Rauli te an neih avang hian Mahayana Buddhist an ni hmasa zawk mai awm e tiin a ngaih theih bawk. Hetiang hian chhui ta ila; China chhim Burma hmarlama an awm lai hian Buddhist a hmingin an lo ni tawh ang a. Assam phai an lo luh hian Hindu-ho tih dan tam tak an la leh ang a. Buddhist a ni tih pawh hriat loh khawpin an awm hman ang a. Arakan an luh hian Rakhine hote atangin Buddhism hi an pawm thar leh a ni ang.

B.Sharma chuan Indo-China-ah hian china mifing Fa-hien khan Hinayana Buddhist puithiam 200 ruallan an awm tawh niin a sawi a ti a. (1070:423). Indo China hi a chhim lamah leh a hmar lamah Buddhist Mission ary-te an lo lut ve ve a. Tichuan Chakma te pawh hian Hinayana Mahayana Buddhism hi an la kawp ve ve a ni ti ila a sual lovang e.

Dr. Heinz Becherts erawh chuan, "Chakmate hi Therevada Buddhist an ni a, Arakan atanga puithiam Sangharaja Saramedha lo kal atangin an puithiam neih dan an thlak a, an Rauli/Luri te kha Bikkhu (Bikkuk) in an thlak ta mai zawk a ni e" a ti a. (Buddha Jayanti Annual 1973;3)

O'Malley chuan kum zabi 9- na lai khan Chittagong tlang ramah Buddhism sakhua hi a ding tawh a Mahayama Buddhism hi Bengali puithiamhoten an then darh a, Hindu sakhua pathian leh biakdan tam tak pawh an la lut a ni. Tibet-ah chuan Yum-Chenmo an ti a. Nepalah chuan Prajna Paramita an ti a, Chittagong tlang ramah chuan Phora Tara an ti. Helai Arakan leh

Chittagong tlang ram Rakhine ho atang hian Chakma te pawh an la ve a nih a rinawm (Sattar 1985:373)

Chakmaho-te chuam Agar Tara an ti a. An sakhaw biakna kai hruai tu a ni bawk a. Hei hi Tantric Buddhist ho lehkhabu a ni a. An sakhaw kailhruama hna hian an la kawp a ni tih fiah theihna a ni.

Chakma ho lehkhabu ka han hmuh chluah theihthe an mah ni ziaik ngei ho chu an mah ni hawrawp pali atanga an lak hmang a ziaik a ni a. Hei hi Hinayana Buddhist atanga an lak a ni tih a hriat theih si a. "Islam sakhua a rawn thlen khan mi tam tak Chitagonga lo cheng tawh te, Islam sakhaw be ve duh lo te chu tlang amah an lo kal ta a, chungte chuan Buddhism sakhua hi an thendarh leh a ni "a ti. (sattar 1983:373)

Chakma ho te hian ka hmuh leh hriat chinah chuan an sakhua chu HUAISEN SAKHUA= Hitirio Dhormo ani an ti a. An thawnthu a tanga ka hriat theih chu Rodhamon leh Dhanpati inneih khan an Sunglong a tan Bawng var an hmang tih ani a. Tun thleng hian ran lian hmang lo mahse, vawk emaw ar emaw chu an la hmang a, Buddhism sakhua-ah hian rana inthawi a awm lova, Hindu-ah hian vawk leh Bawng hi inthawi nan a awm lo bawk a. Eng hun lai khan nge an lo lak a, eng angin nge an duh ang leh an hnam mila an lo siam ve tih hriat a har hle. An lal hmasa sipai hotu nupui neih nana Bawng an hman tawh avangin Hindu nen chuan inthawi amah inang mahse a inang chhuak lo tih chu a hriat theih .

Tin, British hovin Chittagong Hill Tracts an rawn lak ngheh lai khan Chakma-ho zingah Hindu chikhat Vaishnavism an tih hi a awm a. Thu tiam nan ran talh

an chin thu pawh kan hmu a, zu nen an ti thun ni a laing.

Lalnu Kalindi Rani Islam sakhua a pawm a khawpui Rajnagarah Muslim Biakin (mosgue) pawh a a, chuta sakhaw kai hruai tu tur Maulavi pawh a dani (Sattar 1983:360) 1855-1873 inkarah khan Chakma Buddhism pathian biaknaah Hindu sakhaw thil tak lak luh a ni a, Kali Siva biak pawh an chin phah a ni

Thenkhat chuan Chakma-te hi a tirin Muslim sakhaw bia an ni a, an chipui Tsak or Tsek tih pawh Arab lam hming Sheik or Shaik atanga lak a ni a, an pawisa hming chuang leh inziak Allaho Rabbi tih te pawh Muslim an nihzia ti langtu a ni. Muslim sipai Arakan a chämbäng a, Rakhine hmeichhia nen inneih pawl atanga chhuak an ni. An lal Sher Daulat Khan pawh Muslim ruh tak a ni. Chuvangin Chakma te hi hna chi fir lo inthlahpawlh, Muslim thlah an ni ti an awi

L.B. Chakma (Historical Reserch officer X CD) chuan "Chakmahote hi Tantric Buddhism (Hinayana) a ni hmasa a, Mahayana Buddhism hian a rawn lan ta a ti. Kalindi Rani hun lai khan Therevada Buddhism ah an inlet leh a, hei hi Saramedha siam that hun (information) kha nlin a lang.

CHAKMA-HOTEN BUDDHISM SAKHUA AN LO PAWM D.

A hma lama kan lo sawi tawh atang khan heng hi chhui ngun ta ila. Mahayana Buddhism nge an hmasak zawk ang Hinayana Buddhism ti ila sawi thia a har hle ang. Heng atang hian chhim lam Buddhism an theihna lai a awm a.

1. Pali hawrawp an hman atangin
2. Bikkhu an neih atang hman
3. An sakhaw inkaihhruaina lehkhabu te atang hman
Tin. hmar lam Buddhism an an theihna laite chu:

1. Hindu pathian tam tak an lak atangin.
2. Inthawi an chin avangin
3. Luri pathian an neih avangin

A hun thu pawh sawi thiam a har hle ang.
Ngaihndan hrang hrang lakkhawm betiang hian dah ta
ila :

1. A.D.4 or 5 hmalamah Indo China atangin an pawm
tawh a ni.
2. Rakhine hmeichhia Buddhist te an neih atangin an
nupuiten an sakhua ah an hman ta zawk a ni
3. Magadha ropu lain Arakana Buddhist Missionary
atangin he sakhua hi an lak a ni.
4. Bengali Muslim, Mahayana Buddhist ho atangin an
lak a ni.
5. Tibet chhim lam Sakya lal thlah atanga chhuak,
Buddha pianna hnam an ni a, India khaw chhak
leh Myanmar an luh hma atangin Buddhist an lo
ni daih tawh a ni.
6. Tuna Bangladesh an awm hnu Lalnu Kalindi Rani
hun atang chauhvin Buddhism hi an sakhuaah an
pawm nghet a ni.

Tunah hian an puithiamte hi hmun thenkhatah
chuan Bhante tiin an ko va, thenkhatah chuan Bhikkhu

an ti bawk a. Tin, kan hriat theih chinah chuan an Chakma puithiam Mizorama an han awm atang hian an biakin hi Politics lamah pawh an hmun pui ang hiala ngaihtheina a awm niin a lang. An hnam nun khaidingtu leh Politics lamah pawh an ngheh chhan leh tan chhan a ni a. Bangladesh-a Tribal dang ten an neih ve hauh lah sakhaw lam inzirtirna Nunphung leh sakhaw inkaihhruaina Chakma hote hian tha tak an nei. Pali leh anmahni tawngin hmuh theih a ni. Chungte chu hengte hi a ni. (Sattar 1983:378).

- | | |
|----------------------|-------------------------|
| 1. Agar Tara | 2. Sadwinggiri Tara |
| 3. Anija Tara | 4. Arentama Tara |
| 5. Sigalmogal Tara | 6. Sarakdan Tara |
| 7. Dasaparami Tara | 8. Barakuruk Tara |
| 9. Chhotukuruk Tara | 10. Stripudra Tara |
| 11. Suradiza Tara | 12. Pudumphulu Tara |
| 13. Fudumphuli Tara | 14. Sahasphulu Tara |
| 15. Cherakphulu Tara | 16. Swamiphulu Tara |
| 17. Rakhemphulu Tara | 18. Malem Tara |
| 19. Trikudda Tara | 20. Tallickshastra Tara |
| 21. Jtandhoran Tara | 22. Sabadiba Tara |
| 23. Buddhaphulu Tara | 24. Aajina Tara |
| 25. Saktasuktan Tara | 26. Sakya Tara |
| 27. Fakiri Tara | 28. Aangara Tara. |

Heng a chung a kan han sawite hi Pali tawnga zlak an ni a. Agar Tara hi chu chakma tawng ngeia zlak in Chakma chhungkaw tam takin an la vawng a ni.

An Puja-ah hian an puithiam te Rari (Raulec or Lauri)-ten an chham thin a. He Lauri te hi Hindu ho thakur an tihte nen inang an ni. Sakhaw hun serh hrang hrang hman tur bik THU an nei theuhva, e.g. Milian leh mite thihni a, chham turte, an puithiam thiha chham turte etc. a hrangin an nei a ni.

Heng an lehkhabu thu-te hu tunlai mite chuan an hre thiam tawh lova. Keimah ngeiin an lehkhabu ka han chhiartir pawhin an puithiamte pawhin an hretiam lo. An chham ve mai a ni. Heta an hawrawp hian Shan leh Burmeese lam a pawl a. Sino -Tibetantan tawng, tunlaia hriat phak tawh lo niin a lang. Pali tawng Burmeese a 'Nissayas' an tih leh Sinhaleese tawng a 'Sanneyas' an tih hrilhfiagna lam ni awm tak a ni. Chakma Buddhism pathian biak tawngtaina hun bik neia hman chi.

AGARTALA

1. Sadenggiri tara
2. Male tara Hnam tana tawngtaina.
3. Onija tara Mitthi/Lungphun nia
tawngtaina.
4. Oristima tara Lal fate/ropuite thih nia
tawngtaina.
5. Onija tara Mitthi chawpek nia
tawngtaina.
6. Anggara tara
7. Orindono tara Lalber thihna/ Lungphu nia
tawngtaina.

8. Chorak phul tara..... Rithei leh bati chh
tawngtaina.
9. Bijoindoron tara..... Rithei chitin reng hman
lungphun nia tawngtaina.
10. Taliksatro tara Boiddho ten damlo an
dawn a tawngtaina
11. Pudumphulu tara ... Pindu paih laia tawngtaina
12. Phogiri tara Hnam chanchin leh sakhaw th
sawiho dawn a tawngtaina
13. Phudomo phul tara. Sakhaw hnathawh dawn
tawngtaina.
14. Silomongol tara Indo hnehna leh Lal nup
neih nia tawngtaina.
15. Sigolmogol tara That lam lam tawngtaina
16. Sorok dan tara..... Pathian thu sawi ho dawn
tawngtaina.
17. Borok kuruk tara.... Sakawlh laka himna/thl
hualna tawngtaina.
18. Soksuton tara In kang hlauhawm lai
tawngtaina.
19. Suradi tara.....
20. Dosaparoni tara Rama kala ramhuai hmu
leh thlan hmuna kal
tawngtaina.
21. Trikutdo tara..... Lehkhabu serh chhiar lai
tawngtaina.
22. Rakhemphul tara Mitthi lungphuna tawngtaina

23. Sahosphulu tara Nunna nei (Rannung/Sava/
ramsaeto) meia rawh dawna
tawngtaina.
24. Arilma tara Nupui pasal inneih laia
tawngtaina.
25. Jian daron tara Mitthi hminga thil tih an neih
a tawngtaina
26. Sanohophulu Nu leh pa or mitthi tawh
hminga thil an pek
tawngtaina.
27. Buddho phulo tara.. A chung a mi angin.
28. Sakya tara Hnam hming or sakhaw lam
thil an tih a a tawp khar nan
an hman thin.

(C.R. Chakma 1987:25)

N.B. Heng sakhaw thil an tih a puithiam Rauli, Luri an tihte khan an hman thin a ni. Ahom-ho nen an inchenpawh lai atangin an hman tawh a ni mai awm mang e tih theih a ni.

Chakma-ho sakhaw lam lehkhavute hian rilru lam leh pawn lam inzirtirna lam a kawh deuh ber a. Arentama tara erawh hi chu Literary hlutna lam a nei. Lal Aridama sakhaw lama inpekna a entir bik a ni.

Heng a chung a kan han sawi tak bikah hian HLA 'Gojender Lama' an tih (Engkimtitheia fakna) Kum200 lai kal ta a, Shibcharan an tihin a ziaak a ni. Tlem ka han ziaak chhuak ang a. Ed- Chakma-hote hian Itchwar tlin pathian hi an ko va, hei hi vaihoten Ischwar an tih atanga lak a ni a. Mahse anmahni upa lam ka han kawm

hian 'Gozen' kan tih hi pathian engkim siam tu leh mihringte chung a hmangaihna lantirtu pathian anga kan ngaih a ni tih an sawi ka hria a. Pathian tia koh nan Hoda tih hi an hmang baw k a. Muslim tawng a ni Bengali-ho nen an awm tlanna rei hnu hian an hnam tawng an thlak chho pawh a ni thei. Tin, thenkhat chuan Lauri pawh hi Gozen hnena inthawina hlantu a ni an ti.

Guzener Lama

*Ujani chhara lamani dhar
Nau acchil srishti jalatkar.
Jaul upare gariei sthall
Banei gujenei jib saakal
Are bane ie jar janam
Age salaam diei tar charan.*

*Luipui luang khauh te,
Engdang awm lo, tui hlir, tui hlir.
Tui a tangin engkimti theian khawmual leh ramsa
tin reng a siam.
Engkim dinchhuaktu chu chibai ka buk e.*

An hla thenkhatah Hindu-ho pathian Parboti fapa, a pian nawn hnua a pasal lo ni ta SHIB hming a lang a, Mahayana Buddhist an nih ngei a rinawm. Tin, he ngaih dan hi Hindu lehkhabu 'Upanishads'-ah a chuang a. Hindu ngaihdan an tawm pui zia lanna a ni. 'Ramayana'-ah pawh khawvel tui hlira khat a nih thu leh tui hnuai chu khawmual dintanna anih thu a awm a. Brahma a lo awm a, Sanghalah alo chang ta a, chu chuan lei chu a rawn do pawng a, khawmual a lo nih tak thu a lang. Tin, 'The Doctrine of four Yugas' 'Yaga zirtirna pall te' an tihah hengte hi kan hnu baw k a.

Khawvel tuiin a khu vek thu leh khawmual lo lang chu rial leh tui lian in a khuh leh vek thu a ni. Tuilian chuan Tuifinriat a siam a, a hnuaiah chuan rulpui a awm a. Chu rulpui chu Brahma-ah alo chang a, thil zawng zawng siamtu alo ni a, Vishnu laihruai atanga chhuakin Lotus-in a lo chhuak ta a ni. Hetiang ngaih dan thuk tak hi an tawm pui thu pawh a hriat theih. Hemi bakah an Pundit Dhormodan chuan, Sandobi Baromait-ah pawh Ram-an Sita-i a chhanchhual laia Hanumana'n. Ravana nupui pakhat lakah sawn a lo thlak thu thleng a sawi chhuah danah Hindu-ho ngaihdan an tawmpui thukzia pawh a lang. A hma lam deuhva kan sawi tawh ang khan Buddhism sakhua hian tawng 'Pali' leh 'Sanskrit' a hman a. (J.K.Nariman 1972 : 1)

Tin, Chakma hote hian pali hawrawp Burmeese-a zia, Magh tawng, Bengali-a lehlin, 1874-a Lalnu Kalindi Rani'n Babu Neel Kamal Das-a lehlin tir chu an roh hle a. Burmese chuan 'Thadutuang' an ti a, Bengali chuan 'Bauddharanjika' an ti. Lalnu Kalindi Rani nihna hetiang hian a sawi a (Satter 1983:383).

*Srimati Kalindi Rani
Dharma Baksha Rajrani
Punnabati shushila mahila
Tan aagya anunu bauley
Das shri Kamley
Aei Bauddharanjika prakshila.*

Kalindi Rani Lal Dharambksa-a nupui hi mi ropui tak a ni. Ama mi ngen angin he Bauddharanika hi ka phuah a ni.

Tin, Chakma-ho hian Buddhism lehkhabu, Tripitaka hi an roh hle baw. Binoy Pitak, Sutra pitak,

Auvidharma Pitak te a ni. Heinz Bechert chuan Sigalvanda Sutta-a mi chu Sigalmagal Tara an tihah a awm a. Buddhist, ramdanga an inneihnaa an chham thu ang hi a ni. (Sattar 1983 :383) Tin, Pali tawnga Dasadhama Sutta an tih chu, Pudumphulu Tara nen a inang baw ang. Tin, East Bengal Buddhism thusawina nen a inang baw ang. Tin, East Bengal Buddhism thusawina Taranathaa ziaak 'History of Buddhism-in India' leh Sumpa Makhan, PO's-a ziaak 'History of the rise, progress and downfall of Buddhism in India' ah chuan hetiang hian a lang a.

"Assam, Tripura, Arakan leh khaw chhak lam ram thenkhatahte KOKI Land tih an ni a. Muslim hovin Maghda an rawn luah khan Buddhist kuki puithiam tam takte chu khawchhak lamah hian an kal a. Tichuan Lal Basundara fapa, Chandravadhana chu Arakan laah a han awm ta a. A fapa Ativadhana, Chakma (Chagma) lalah, Balavadhana, Burma lalah an awm a. Hetih hun lai hian, Chakma hote chu Buddhism sakhuaah an inlet ta a ni" a ti.

He ngaihdan en hian a nih theih lai a awm. Hetiang a nih chuan Chakma hote chu Himalaya tlang bulthut atangin East Bengal kaltlangin tuna Arakanah hian an lut chho ni tur a ni ang. Tin, Buddhism sakhua an zuina pawh Maghada hun lai ni tur a ni.

Hutchinson chuan Bijoygiri sipaiten Magh hmeichhia Buddhism sakhaw bia an neih atanga lo Buddhist ve ta angin a sawi a. Capt. F. Hannay-a Upper Burma-a kal tum a, Tsampaynago a tlawh hian, Hindu-Buddhist sulhnu a hmuh thu a sawi. Chakma-hote hian Buddhist intih mahsela Hindu leh Islam sakhaw invawn

in thui tak an la a ni. Khaw hrang leh ram hrangah
ym mahsela Buddhist an nih hi an hre reng a. Biak
an sa in an nei deuh zel. (1978:22)

Burma ramah hian kum zabi 5 na hmalamah mah
awh khan. Therevada Buddhism hi an lo awm tan tawh

Pagan lal Anawratha chuan Thaton atanga lo kal
mithiam hnen atanga Buddha sakhua pawmin an
hkhhabu a mamawh thu Thanten lal huenah a sawi a
lo ngaihsak loh avangin a run a. Puithiam hote leh
sakhaw thil pawimwhite Sar rual sawmthum lai phui chu
tagana a lak thu a sawi a ni. Heinz Bechert chuan
Chakma-hote hi Therevada Buddhist an ni a. East
Bengal-a Sangharaja Saramdela'an Buddhism a rawn
iamthar khan a rawn sawi danglam a ni. 1856 khan
Arakan atangin a lokal a. Lalnu Kalindi Rani'n a khawpu
rajnagar-ah a sawi a. (Chittagong khaw chhak lam mel
77). Chakma puithiam Bhikkhu ho chu heta tang hian
Chakma lalin a nemngheli an ni ta a. He mi hmalam
chuan Bhikkhu an nei lova Rari (Raulee/Lur) an nei
hung a. Hengte hian sakhaw thil an khawih a. Bhikkhu
an siam hnu hian hnuai deuh zawk atangin an thawk
ta a ni. Bhikkhu puan eng sin nen an puan pawh a
danglam deuh. An sakhaw lehkhhabubu hriat hleih theih
a ni meuh tawh lo. Pali atanga an lehlin ni ngei tur a
ni. Agar Tara chuan Tantric Buddhism lam a pawl zawk
a lang.

Parittas an tih chu Burma chuan chung leh Arakan-
ah Chakma hnam, Bengali la chiah dal lohte zingah
chuan an la hmang a. hetah hian an hnam ziarang la
chhawm zel an ni. India lal ropui Ashoka hun, BC 272
lai velah lal fapa pakhat U Chancha Uparaja chu Arakan
an kalin sawi a ni a. Arakan-a khaw hming tam tak

pawh hi India ram hming an ni a. Aryan-ho finna leh hmingte an chhawm niin an ngai a. Kyoto leh Babutong vela Buddhist sulhnute hi Arakan Buddhist an lo awm rei tawh zia entirtu a ni. Tin, Arakan-ah hian Mahmuni Biak inpawh hmuh tur a la awm. Arakan Buddhism kan han sawi hian, Magh (Rakhine)-ho hi Chakma ho ai chuan an lang hmasa thin a, sulhnu pawh an ngah zawk niin lang. Tun thleng pawh a, an puithiam te chu an ngaihsan avangin. Mizoramah ngei pawh Chakma tawng thiam lo Magh puithiam tam tak an chah chhuak a. Tunah chuan an tawng an zir thiam tan ta a. Chakma hoten anmahni mi ngei puithiam neih pawh an duh ve ta. Tin, Buddhism zuitu hi an pianna ram ngeiah hian an tlem ta hle mai a, a chheh vel ram dangah an dart ta a. Hei hi a chhan nia lang chu Mughal lo lianin Islam sakhua an rawn thehdarh bakah tharum leh tihluihn nen India ram an rawn luah vang a ni kan ti thei ang

Tin, a pahnihnaah chuan Lal Ashoka hun laf khar India rama Hindu sakhua rawn luahlan khawp turin thurin mumal an siam loa ni thei bawk ang a. pathumnaah chuan Gautama Buddha hian amah ngein pathian anga inchhalna a nei lo. A sakhaw biak dar thar leh thurin an rawn chher chhoh hi ropui hle mahsel Hindu-a lo nghet tawh rawn luahlan khawp turin a nun tawh lo a ni thei bawk ang.

Kum 1881 chhiarpuih khan Bristish India-ah Maktadual $3\frac{1}{2}$ zinga maktadual $\frac{1}{2}$ chu Burma rama awm an ni a ti. India rama mite pawh hi hmar khawchhak lam amite an ni a. 1885 khan Chittagong-ah Bengali tawngin Buddhist chianchinbu (jornal) chhuah tan a ni.

Chakma ho Buddhism kan chhui hian Burma rama

Buddhism sakhua a lo dm chhoh leh darh zel dan chhui hmasak zel a ngai a. Kan sawi tawh ang khan 'Theravada Buddhism' Asia khawchhak lama an lo darh ang kha chhan pawimawh tak a nei a. Thai lai, Rama Kamhaeng te, Anawratha, Pagan lai kum zabi sawm pakhatna mite hi Buddhism sakhaw thehdarhtu pawimawh tak an ni a. Tin, Ceylon lam nen an intlawhpawh avangin an sakhaw biak leh puithiam kal hmangah te sakhaw lehkha te thlengin an inzawm a.

Buddha sakhaw betute pawh an tih dan leh duh dan a inang ta vek bik lova, an inthen ta a. Chungte chu MAHAYANA leh HINAYANA Buddhist-te an ni. Hinayana-ho hi an kulmuk deuh va, an tih dan leh duh dan pawh a chipchiar a ni. Mahayana-hote erawh hi chuan an pawm zau deuh va. Hmangaihna lam an uar thung a. Mahayana ho hi A.D. 316-550 inkar, Gupta-ho hun chhung khan an vul ve ta hle a. Hmar lam ram hote pawh a zuitute an ni. Buddhist puithiamhote hi fel taka invawng leh kal dan mumal nei an ni. (K.L.Hazra 1988:161)

Tin, Burma-ah te, India-ah te, Sri Lanka ah te hian World Buddhist Centre din a ni bawk a. Khawvel ram hrang hrang Buddhist awmnaah chuan Federation angin an awm vek a ni.

Khawthlang ram England, Germany, U.S.A. Russia, Belgium, Latvia etc.-ah te pawh Buddhist Association leh an awmna ram tana an hmunpui Headquarters an siam hlawm a. Tin, Asia ram hrang hrangah te phei chuan lian leh ngheet takin an inzawmkhawm hlawm a.

Tin, North East India Buddhist Federation a awm leh a. Tuna kan hmar chhak State hrang hrangah hian

Association an awm leh a. Heng bakah hian East India
Tai Buddhist Association pawh din a ni.

Kan chhui ber Chakma-te pawh hian heng State
ah te hian Association fel tak an nei hlawm a.

- 1) Mizoram. Hq. Kamalanagar Chhimtuipui District
Mizoram.
- 2) Arunachal Diyun... Chap Arunachal Pradesh
- 3) Assam Naharkatya
- 4) Tripura Mashmara

Tin, hmar chhak State hrang hrang Association te
hi an inzawmkhawm leh a, thawhkhona chin pawh an
nei.

India hmar chhaka Buddhist hote hi Assam rama
Dibrugarh-ah 6-7 May 1988 khan khawmpui an nei a
He Conference-ah hian Hruaitute pawh fel takin an
thlang.

Chakma-hote hi an darh zau hle a, Bhante Panaloke
chuan Burma ram chhung Kyoto bulah te, Akyab-ah te
pawh Chakma Buddhist te hian Sangha-ah training an
neih thu an sawi a. Sotoprio Dewan tuniagoza, Nunsun
khuaa mi, puithiam hna kum 25 lai thawk a, nupui a
neih avanga bang ta, Mizoram M.L.A thlan hmasak tumai
dinga tling ta hial kha Mizoram mi dik tak a ni lova
puithiam a rawn lut a ni. Ani hi Nalanda West Bengal
a training chhuak a ni a. Mizoramah apwh hian heng
puithiamte hi mifel tak tak an ni. Politics lamah pawh
an tangkai phak a ni.

Tin, Maha Bodhi Society, Calcutta-a ka kal in
Chakma Bhikkhu pakhat upa lam tawh lo training leh

mek ka hmu a. A nichuan tuna Bangladesh chhunga training a hmingin awm mahse harsatna an neih deuh thu a sawi.

Hengte hi kan hmuh chhuah chu a ni. Kristian jawngbawltu sawrkar ramri kana kal te hi dan ang lochuan a chhuah theih meuh lohva, phalna pawh a harsa ang reng hle a. Sakhaw dang be tan chuan India sawrkar hi a inphalrai bik deuh ni hian ka hria. Entirna han sawi ta ila, Kristian te Bangladesh a luh leh Burma lama kal hi a harsa deuh va, Buddhist puithiam Burmese lam atanga lokalte hi an zalen hle.

Tin, piannawna (rebirth) hi Hindu leh Buddha sutute zingah nghet takin ngaih dan an nei tih kan sawi pawh a. Chakma ho zingah Bangladesh a an awm lain leh Mizorama an lo kal hlim velin Piannawna thu ah ngaih dan nghet tak an neih chu hei lu a ni.

Hnam peng (Guti) pakhat zing atangin an chite ho tha an inrawn khawm a, ruai ropui tak an siam a. Chi irang hrangte an sawm khawm vek a, chutia mipui lungkhawm an tam lai tak chuan a sawm tute zing atanga an pipute thi tawh chanchin an ziak a, an hinchhiah chu lo paingnawn an awm em tih an hre huih ta a.

Pulthiam (Thagur) chuan chu an chinchhiahna huih a han chhiar a. Chu mi kha mi chu chutiang mi chhi nungchang pua taksa pian dan pawh chutiang hatiang chu a ni e, an han ti a. A sawi zawh hnu chuan, 'le mihring rawn piang nawn hi hetah hian kan awm em?' tiin a han zawt a, lo piangnawn an awm hian chumi huih engmah nikhua pawh hre lovin an tlu tawp tawp huih a. Tichuan, 'Enge nih i duh le ? tiin an han zawt

ta a. 'Hmana ka pian hmasak khan chu chu neih k
duh a, ka nei thei lova min pe rawh u' (eg. Puan, paw
etc) a ti a. Kha Gut zinga mite khan anmahni thlah
lo piang nawn chu a dam laia a duh anga neih thei
aiah a duh zawn chu an pe ta thin a ni. A chang chu
rana lo piangnawn Bawng. Vawk te, Ar te pawh an
tawp tawp zel a ni an ti.

Hei hi Buddha zirtirnain a khap pipute biak a
kha a nih a rinawm Tin, he dan hi tunah chuan
ching tawh lova. Chakmaho zingah chuan Upahot
nghet takin ngaihdan leh pawm dan erawh chu an lo
tih kan hre thei a. Hetiang hi lo ching zui ta pawh
se, an thil ngen leh ngiat pawh kha a khawvel thei
tawh ang.

SAKHAW LAM TELA HLIMHLAWP LEH THILTIH PUI AN NEIHTE

KOLPOTRU:

Thlarau khawvelah an chhungte thi tawhte nen
awm hova an chenko theih nan Kolpotru hi an siam
thil petu zawn. zawn leh a siamtu te pawh thlar
khawvelah chuan awm hova hlim tka he khawvel
nuam zawka awm an beisei a ni. Tin, hemi an siam
chhan hi pathian hnen atanga malsawm dawn nan
ti ni bawkin a lang a. Rakhine ho pawhin hetiang hi
nei a, *Badisia* an ti. Kolpotru hi mlin an siam da
chuan ama thuin a ti thei mai lo va (Thagur Bhikki
Bhante), sakhaw pulthiam hmangin an ti tur a ni

An tih dan :

Hetianga an tihlai tak hi chu ka hmu lova, an
tawhna mau an siam leh an thil khai chu ka hmu

Hetiāng hian an ti thin niin an sawi. Mau phel hian deuh ha an zai kak a, thingzar tam tak angm mau phel dang in zep kāk ta tuai a, chu chu an biak in Hong ghar th kalpuiin a tualah emaw an phun a. Thenkhat chuan awtthlerah te an vahpui bawk thin. Mi tupawhm athian hnen atanga malsawm dawn nan emaw, an hlungte thi ta tan emaw thilpek an lo pe ang a. Chu mau phel zarah chuan ei chawp thil mai mai te khai an awm a, pawisa lo khai tawk an awm bawk a. Tin, puan th hnubih lo pe te pawh an awm. Hun eng emaw chen hutia an vahpui hnu emaw, an phun hnu emaw chuan Hong ghar chhungah an la lut ta a.

Hetiāng thilpek an lakkhawm hi a siamtute'n an eih a thiāng lova, puithiamten an hui vek thin. Chu hu an thil tha tihah an ngai thin a ni. An rilru tak kin pathian tana thiltha tiah an inggai a, an thlamuan bah a. An thih hnua thlarau khawvelah an chan tha euh turah an inggai a ni ngei ang. Miin thilsual a hpalh chuan ngaihdam dilna pathian hnena a siam a ngai niin a hre thin a. Thil sual ti kher lo pawh m angngai deuh chuan Kolpotru siam an ching bawk.

Kolpotru an hman hian Ubuno Git an sa lova, khaw lam hla, a chhama chham chi, pali tawng an mang thin.

Di :

Zari an tih hi Anukia Chakma ho chuan an neih thu an sawi a, Tungtungia Chakma-hoten an nei. unalin slam theih mai a ni lo va, khawtlang huapa siam ni thin a. An kùtpui anga neih a ni na a, sakhaw lam u inkaih hnawihna a nei a. An puithiamten a hawnnaah an chanvo an nei a, an tih loh chuan hman theih loh

angah an ngai. Puithiamte chuan an Zari tluang tak an hman theih nan an hlan thin.

Kum khat chhunga hun nuam lai ber March thl^{ai} tir lam te hian an hmang a, Biju hma deuh hian an ti ber. An khawtlang pahoten an sawi hova, nakum chuan Zari kan slam dawn nia an ti a, an lo inbuatsaih lawk a ngai thin a ni. An neihna hmun tur leh a hun tur chu khawtlang hotute leh pahoten an lo ruatin an buatsaih thin.

Khawchhung mual zawl zau laiah LEIZEM an kual a, chu an zemkual chungah chuan zem dang te deuh an kual leh a, an kual chhawng zel a, chhawng kua lai te pawhin an kual chhawng ür thin. Chumi zem chu pal in an hung a, kil li nei a ni. A kil tinah chuan kawngk an siam a.

Zari hi lampui hun atan an hmang thin. Ni hn^{ih} emaw, ni thum emaw lai te a awh thin a ni. Nuam an ti em em mai a, nula leh tlangvalte hemi hungchhungah hian an lut a, tar leh nu leh pate, naupangte pawh an lût nuai nuai mai a. Hetia an luh hian hla an sa a, an hla hi a ruala sak pawh a ni lo. Mahni hla duhzawng aplang an sa mai a, sakhaw lam hla a tel lo tih tut a ni. Ubuo git (nula leh tlangval lam hla, lëngzèm) hla an sa ber a, an inkaihkuah a, an lam kual a, an peih loh hunah anchhuak leh mai a. Mikhual pawh lo kal sela an tel thei mai a, inkhap a awm chuang lo.

He kut hi sakhaw lam nen inzawm anih avangin an ruaiah pawh sa hring an ei thiang lo va, sarép leh thla^{ah} rah leh thla^{ah} hnah an hmang a. Ni hn^{ih} ni thum lai te a awh thin avangin rua^{ah} hi, an slam deuh ziah a ni. Zari an neih chuan kum thum tal a zawnin neih tur a ni an ti

SOLA GO :

Tung tungia hote hian Anukia Chakmaten an hman loh kut, an sakhaw lam nen inkaihlnawihna nei dang an neih leh chu Sola Go hi a ni a. Mimal pawhin an siam thei tawh a, a hawuna hi an puithiam chan a ni. Zari ang bawh hkhan an buatsaih a khawnvar (Sathau khawnvar leh tel bati) sangkhat lai an chlu a, zan hmasa lama an chhit kha an chhit zawin leh thin. Zari ang bawka hman a ni a, an hla pawh hetiang hi a ni.

- (1) *Bainnio ghormene sola go*
Somare phiribong sola go
(Sawrkarin zenin a siam ta mauw
Sola gaw-ah han lam dun teh ang)
- (2) *Dilu bat jora gonggare*
Sola-go phiribong somare
(Kan natna te luiah kan thawi tal ta
Solagaw-ah i han lam dun teh ang.)

Hetiang intihhlimna an hman hian a bulah sakhaw lam bultum tir mah se a hmanna lamah chuan an uluk lem lo, an duh angin an hmang mai a ni.

SIAP GO :

Anukia Chakmate'n an neih loh Tungtungia Chakmate chauhvin intihhlimna dang an neih leh chu. Siap Go hi a ni. Khawhar lai nen inkaihlnawihna a nei a, khawhar hnemnan an hmang thin a ni.

Mi an chhungte an thiha an khawhar lai takin Siap Go hi an siam hlah thin a. An khawhar leh chhungte ngaih pawh a nêp deuh thin ni tur a ni. Keini Mizote anga inlenpui lam an tih ve loh avangin khawtlanga intihhlimna khawhar chhungte'n an siam hi anmahni lam **tân ni zâwk** mahin a lang bawh.

Kawtchhuah hmun remchangah emaw, tuallai hmun remchangah emaw mitthi chhungte chuan in té an sa a. Chu an in té sak chu palin an hung leh a. An siam ni hian khawtlang an sawm a, ei leh in tur an phâk tawk an buatsaih bawk a. Zar So' ngo ang bawk khan an lăm leh thin. Khawhar hla an neih vak loh vang pawh a ni ang a. Ubuo git lam bawk kha an sa mai thin a hlimna angin an hmang mai thin.

Tin, mitthi chhungte chuan in té an sakah chuan mitthi chaw pekna leh mikhual tuihalte tan tiin ni sarli chhung tui thianghlim an dah ziah thin. Tungtungia ho hian aAnukia Chakma aini Mizorama han hmuh theih chinah chuan Buddhism sakhua hi an la tak zawk niin a lang. Anmahni hian an hnam chi fir deuh ni a an inngaih avang leh sakhaw lamah pawh duhtui zawka insawi an ching bawk. An sakhaw vawnah pawh hian an nget deuh zawkah a ngaih theih.

BOT GAIT (Bot - Būng, Gait - Thing) Būng phun :

Buddhism sakhua leh Būng thing, Bot gait hian inzawmna nget tak an nei a, Bung thing han sawi tawh hi chuan thingserh angah an ngai nget ni tur a ni. Gautama Buddha khan hartharna a channa hmun kha Bot thing hnuaiah a ni, an ti a, an serh hle. An sakhaw lamah chuan Būng phun hi an ngaisang hle a. Tin, an biak in bulah pawh hian an phun deuh ziah a ni.

Mizoram chhunga Chawngte-a an biak in kawtah pawh, Pu Chitromon-a'n Budh Gaya atanga a rawn hawn Būng thing chikhat a phun chu an enkawl ngun hle.

Hetianga Būng an phun pawh hian an sakhaw lam nen inkaih hnawihna a nei a, a hawnna kha an puithiamte'n an hmang nget thin a ni. An thing phun

kha khawtlangin an hriatpui ngei a ni tih hriat nan mipui an sawm a. Zari ang bawk khan an hung leh a, intihhlimna an buatsaih thin.

Mi a lo tar chau ta deuh va, mi tana thiltha tih neih a duh a, a thih hnu pawha miten an lo hriatreng theih nan leh a búng thing phun chu miten hahchawlh nan an lo hman theihna turin an tar lamah an siam bawk thin a. Tin, mi awmthei leh hausa deuh chuan an khawtlang tana intihhlimna hrim hrim siam nan leh anmahni ngei pawhin an thil tih that a lan nan an buatsaih a ni.

Anukia Chakmate'n hetiang an siam hian an puithiam te chuan an búng phun hi puan varin an khuhsak a, Tungtungia ho zingah chuan hetiang kher hian an ti lem lo a ni awm e.

BOI SOKRO :

Chakma-hote'n intihhlimna ropui bera an neih a ni a, mimal ni lovin khawtlang huapa buatsaih a ni. An sakhua nen inzawmna a nei a, puithiam ngeiin a hawng tur a ni. A hmanna lamah chuan an fimkhur tawh chuang lova, zu te an in a, an duh ang angin an hmang ni berin a lang.

Hetieng kûtpui hi an siam dawn chuan an thenawmte pawhin an chhim thei bawk a. March thla laihawl vel thla bial zan hian an hmang thin. Mual zawl zau lai takah a lai atangin an hung kual a, mi pakhat kal theihna chauhvin kawng ang lekin an hung kual zel a, a remchan phawt chuan vawi 108 lai an hung kual a, a luhna pakhat chauh a awm a, a chhuahna pawh pakhat chauh a awm a ni.

Heta an han luh hian lām an ni ber a, a then chu zurui chung te hian an lut a, intihbuai lek lek te pawh a awm thin. Chhuahna pakhat chauh a awm avangin a let leh theih tawh si lova. an inzui duah duah a, hla an duh duh an sa a, Ubuo Git lam an sa leh ber. .

Chakma-ho hian eng ang pawhin awm sela, an sakhaw lam hi an thlah lo ni berin a lang. Inthawi emaw Buddha thurin emaw lam hawi hian an ti leh deuh zel a, a awmzia tak tak man lo mah se an rilruah an lo tub nghet hle tih a hriat theih. †

Extracted from CHAKMA CHANCHIN

by TRIBAL RESEARCH INSTITUTE

ART & CULTURE DEPARTMENT

AIZAWL, MIZORAM

JADONANG

Jadonang, Rongmei Naga kahliruaina Zeliangrong Naga hovin an khawtlang nun leh sakhuana chungchanga insiamthar lehna beihpui an thlak hian tum bulpui pahnih a nei a. Chungte chu :

- (a) An Zeliangron sakhua humbalh that leh Kristian sakhua laka nthiarfilhim.
- (b) Khua leh khua, chi leh chi inthliarna leh indona tihreh a, heng hnam pathum - Zemei, Liangmei leh Rongmei (Kabui)-te inzawm khawm thattir.

December 1974-a Jadavpur University-a Indian History Congress Session vawi 35-na Shri Raman Mahadevan, of J.N.U-a Association Fellow in History leh Faculty Member, Indian Institute of Management, Bangalore ni bawh chuan a Paper (Thuziak) present-ah chuan hetiang hian a sawi a :-

Jadonang hi kum 1901-ah Puilon (Kambiron) khuaah a lo piang a. Puilon khua hi Rongmei Naga-ho khua a ni a. Imphal khawpui atanga Km 140. Imphal-Silchar kawngpui dung atanga chhim leh Barak lui thleng a va inzar pharh a, chumi tlang panga awm chu a ni a. Manipur State-a Tamenglong District huam chhunga awm a ni. Tuipui atanga Puilon khaw san zawng chu feet 3687 a ni. Jadonang hi Thiudai rongmei an a nupui pahnihna Tabonliu laka a fa an ni a. Mudunnang leh Tiningam an ni. Jadonang kum khat a nihin a pa hian a thihsan a.

HRILHLAWKNA : Jadonang lo pian hma kum tam takah khan hrilhlawkna leh zawlnei thenkhat chuan Naga-ho zingah hian Naga ram dintu tur Messiah (Hriakthiha) chu a lo piang dawn tih an lo sawi lawk tawh a. An zinga a puithu zual deuh Zeliangrong Nagas (Zemei, Liangmei Rongmei leh Puime/Kabui) hote pheih chuan chu hrilhlawkna chu an ring nghet bur a. Anniho hi tunhma sapin an awplai chuan Kacha Naga tih an ni nghe nghe a. Kum tam tak chu chu an zing ata hruaitu ropui tak a lo chhuah hun hi nghakhlel takin an lo thlir a ni

A naupan lai atang rengin Jadonang chu naupang danglam tak hi a ni a. A awmdan danglam tak mai pakhat chu rei deuh deuh muthilh a ching hi a ni. A muhil chu a nghet em em a, a rei thin baw si a. A nu leh pate pawh a timangang thin hle mai. Kum thum a lo tlin chuan vawikhat chu ni li ni nga dawnlai mai hi zèl angin a awm a. A thi ngei turah an ruat tawh a ni. Mahse, Jadonang chu tha takin a lo harhchhuak ve leh a. A lo harhchhuah veleh a nu hnenah chuan tap lo turin a han hrilh phawt a. A muthilh (zèl anga a awm) chhunga a thil hmuhte a hrilh ta a. A mumangah chuan 'Pathian awmna Tingkao Rangong-ah a lo kal a lo ni a. Chuta tang chuan a nu hnenah pawh chuan a muthilh laia lo mangang miah tawh lo turin leh a rawn harh hma chu kaitho ngai miah lo turin a hrilh a ni.

Vawikhat pawh a mitthlaah hian a nuin mi lova hmarcha hmin té reuh té té a lo ru lai hi a hmu tlat mai a. A nu feh lo hawn veleh chuan midang thil rûk loh tur tlin a lo zilh nghal a. Tin, a nuin mi lova a hmarcha ruk te chu kir leh nghal turin a ti baw a. A nu pawh chuan a thil hriat theih dan chu mak a ti em em a ni. A fukah chuan a fiah leh ngat a. A fehnaah an rite loa mi sawhthing

thlar hnih thlar thum vel hi a la leh a. Ana sawhthlung phurhte nen a dah fin vek a. Mahse, in a lo thlen chuan Jadonang chuan mi sawhthing a ruk chu kir leh vat turin a lo hrih nghal a. A nu em atang chuan sawhthing rukho zawng chu a rawn thliar hrang leh ta mai a. Heta tang pheih chuan a nu pawhin Jadonang chu Pathian thlarau nen an inzawm tlat a, engkim a hmuin a hre thei a ni tih hi a ring nghet ta em em a ni. Engtik mah emaw chuan a fapa chu thlarau lam nun hruaitu ropui tak a la ni dawnin a hre tlat a.

Jadonang chuan an khuaa hri len tur leh tam tlak tur a hrih lawk a. An khaw puithiam leh upate hnenah pawh an pathian Tingkao Rangong hnenah sial hlan turin a hrih nghe nghe a. Mahse, a thusawi chu an awihsak duh lova. A kum hnihna chiahah chuan buhbál thar that loh avangin an khuaah chuan tam a tla ta tak tak a, sazu a puang bawk a. Hetiang a nih takah chuan an khaw hotute pawh chuan an han ngaihtuah tha leh a. An pathian hnenah Sial hlanin an inthawi ta a. A kum lehah chuan an khua chuan buh leh bál an lo thar tha leh ta hle mai a ni. A thil hrihlhlawk apiang a lo thleng dik a. A khaw mite pawh chu an lawm em em mai a. A bik takin damlote a tihdamsak thin avangin Puilon khaw mite chu an lawm lehzu a ni. Heng thil zawng zawngte avang hian Jadonang chu puithiam en takin an lo en ta a ni. Pathian tana palai hna thawktuah an pawm ta hmiah mai a ni. Kawng tinrengah a hnen ata thurawn an la thin.

Kum nga mi a nihin vawikhat chu in atanga a chhuak hi a bo dah mai a. A khaw nawtin ramhnuaiah te an zawng a. Ramhuai sual tak Raa pabimaanmei/Raajalmaanmei-in a lo hruaibo a nih te ringin an au vak vak mai a. Mahse, a hnu chhui theih tur awm ang reng

reng an hmu thei si lova. Chutia an zawn buai em em lai chuan a bo atanga ni nganaah a lo haw ve leh ta hlawl mai a. Chutatang chuan Jadonang chu in chhuahsana rei tak tak chhung ramhnuai vahbo a ching leh ta a. A chhan an zawn chuan pathian chenna hmunah a han kal a, pathian tawng te, hlate a han zir thin a ni tiin a chhang thin Jadonang chu Naga naupang pangngai dang ang bawka dikna ngaisang tak mai a ni a. A naupan lai atangin sakhawmi tak mai a ni a. An khaw puithlam te hi a kawm melh melh a Sakhaw thil hlan leh inthawina thil velah te hian a tui em em thin. Kum sawm a lo tlin chuan zel angin a awmnaah an pathian te leh an pathian nu te a hmu a. An thiltihtheihna te a lo keng ve nghe nghe a Chutianga th rauin a chenchilh lai chuan mihringte a re zia zawnzawng hi a hmuchiawng em em a. An damlohna te hriatsakin a tidam thin a ni. Chutiawng thiltihtheihna chu ni khatah vawithum a dawng a, zingah, chhunah leh thlai a tlak hnuah te a dawng thin a. Chutiawng hun loah chuan mi pangngai ang chiah a ni leh thin a ni. A chipui Naga-te chuan pathianin thlarau lam hruaitu leh hotu atana a rawn tirhah an ngai nghet hial a ni.

A lo puitlin hnu pawhin ni khatah darkar thum te tawngtaina neiin an pathian Tingkao Raagong pawlna a nei thin a. Bhubon pük, Zeilad leh hmun dang thlarauho chenna zawnzawngte chu a tlawh chhuak vek bawka a ni. Bhubon dan te leh hlate a zir a. Heng atang hian Tingkao Raagong huai neia an rinna thinte a tidanglam hret hret a, an pathian dangte hlamchhiah vek si lovin. Tunhmaa an la tih dan ngai lovin an pathian biak nan temple (biak in) sak te a rawt a. A sakhaw hmuhchhuah thar, 'CHARAA REK' chu Charaakhandi-hungpu, thurin anga kal a ni ber a. An tawngtai dan, hla sak dan, inthawina thil hlan dan te pawh a inang a.

Sikul a kal loh avangin Jadonang chu ziak leh chhiar a thiam lo a. Meitei tawng leh Bengali tawngte a thiam ve nual a. Heng a thiamna chhan pawh hi khualzin te, a bik takin sawrkar hnathawk leh Lambus ho zin veivakte hnen atangin a ni ber a. Naga tawng ziak dan thar a hmuchhuak a. Chu chu Rongmei tawngin *Jadonang harik* tih a ni nghe nghe. Chu a thil hmuchhuah chu Bhubon pûk a tlawh tuma an pathian pakhat **Kangrellung** hnen atanga a thiam a ni a. Inkhawmnnaa an hla sak thin zawng zawngte pawh chuta tanga a zir vek chu a ni. An sawi dan chuan Mr. S.C. Booth, S.D.O, Tamenglong pawhin chutiang hawrawpa ziak lehkhah chu Jadonang linen atangin a dawng a ni, an ti. Kacha Naga hnam naupang tam takte pawh Pulton khuaah chuan Jadonang ziak leh chhiar dan hmuhchhuah zir tur leh a thiltihite rawn hmu turin an lokal thin a ni. Amaherawhchu, British hotuten an tihhlum takah khon chung a lehkhahu pawmawh zawng zawngte pawh chu an tichhe tel ta vek mai a ni.

Jadonang hian a beihpui thlaknaah khan hmalakna chi thum a nei a. Chungte chu . Khawtlang nunah, sakhuanaah leh politics-ah a ni. A tum dan chuan Naga sakhaw hlui kha tuna a sakhaw hmuhchhuah thar hian thlak phawt a. Chu chuan hnam inpumkhatna a siam ngei ang a. Chutah Naga hnam pum chu rorelna leh inkaihhraina thuhmun hnuaia awmtir a ni. Thawkkhat lai phei chu kum 1927 bawr vel khan Kacha Naga hnam ho (Zemei, Liangmei, Rongmei leh Kabui) ho chu a hruaina hnuaia awm za turin a hualhawt tawh nghe nghe a. **Manipur-a** British hotute laka Kuki an hel lai, ti ila, zanlenna an sual lai kum 1917-18 bawr vel lai khan **Jadonang** hi kum 17 mi a ni a. Kuki hovin Kacha Naga-**ho an tihduhdah** thinzia te, anmahni Kuki-ho pui duh lova an puhna te, chhiah leh ei tur te Kuki sipai ho hnena pe

tha duh lova an puhna zawng zawngte kha a hre pha ve vek a. British sawrkar lah khan Naga-ho kha Kuki-ho lak ata an humhim tha thei mang si lo. Khang thil zawng zawng avang khan Naga-ho hian Kuki leh British sawrkar ho hi hun rei tak chhung chu an ngaina thei lo a ni.

British hovin an hum that theih loh avangin Kabui Naga-ho hian Kuki-ho lakah an tuar nasa em em mai a Rongmei mai bakah Naga hnam dangte pawhin British sawrkar rorel dan chu an kham em em a ni. British-ho chuan an ramte then darh sakin an awp nghal a. Heng thil zawng zawng a hmuh hian Jadonang chuan ram dang mi awpbehna hnuai ata a chipuite hruaichhuah nana beihpui thlak chu a tih turah a ruat nghet ta tlat a ni

He a beihpui thlakna hian chhan pawimawh tak tak a nei a, chungte chu :-

- 1) Indopui I-na (1914-16)-a Kuki leh Naga-ho tihluihnnaa rawngrüt tura Europe-a an thawnte,
- 2) Tlang rama chengte hnen atanga in chhiah (House tax) an laksak te.
- 3) Pothang Bekari leh Pothang Senkhai an tih hmangin sawrkar chuan tihluihnain tiangram mite chu an hna an thawhtir thin a. Pothang Bekari an tih hmang chuan Tribal mite chu sawrkar mite chuan an thuam an phurhtir thin a, an zin veivahnnaah te an hruai thin. Hengah hian engmah hlawh a awm ngai lova, an tihduh loh vath chhian a hrem nan an vaw nek thin a ni. Tin Pothang Senkhai an tih thung chu - sawrkar mite reng reng an zin veivahnnaa an ei leh ina senso ngai reng reng chu Tribal mite

hnen atangin a pawisain an la thin a ni. He thil crawh hi chu Imphal, Manipur ah chuan an path tawh nghe nghe a.

4) Kuki hel laia sawrkarin hleih nei taka ro a relna avangte leh

5) British sawrkar rorel dana tlang mite leh phaizawla chengte then hrang awpbegna te.

Heng thilte avang hian Jadonang chuan kum 1927-ah British-ho do turin Naga Army a din ve la a ni. Naga khaw tinah amah zuitu rinawm deuh deuh te - Miss Gaidinliu, Lulungpu, Takhennang, Mudunnang, Machungong, Namdichung, Siphai leh a dangte a tir chhuak a. Mite chuan chu indonaa amah tanpui turin leh an pawisa te chu ralthuam tul ang ang - fei, chem, silai, thal leh thildangte lei nan rawn thawh khawm turin a sawm hlawm a. Naga thalai rual tam takin indonaa chet vel dan turte an zir a. Thu inthawn dan te, indonaa mihuaisen te fuihna hla te leh lam te an zir tel bawk a. Chung hla leh lam an zir te chu Jadonang phuah a ni hlawm a. Naga (Zeliangrong)-ho lo chin dan angin indonaa amah lo tanpui tura ngenna entirnan khaw tinah fei a thawh kual zel a. Chu fei a thawhchhuahin khaw tin a hrut hnua a lokir leh chuan a lawm nan Jadonang chuan ropui takin sial a talh nghe nghe a ni. Hetiang hian British sawrkar hriat lohin a rukin an inpuahchahna chu engemaw chen a han kal ve phawt a.

Amaherawhchu, amah Jadonang itsik-tute an lo awm ve leh a. Chung mite chu British sawrkar hnuaia hnathawkte Zeliangrong Naga an ni a. Anni hian Jadonang thiltih dan zawng zawng chu British hotute hnenah an hiltih ta vek mai a ni. Chung thu a lohriat chuan S.C.

Booth. S.D.O. Tamenglong chu a thin a rim ta em em mai a. Jadonang chu Kacha Naga-ho an zalenna sual tura a fuihpawrh avangin a man ta a ni. Amaherawchu, buaina nasa lehzuah a chhuah an hlah avangin Jadonang chu an chhuah leh ta rih a, pathian thu a sawi leh mite a tihdam chu la chhonzawm an phalsak a. Mahse, politics lampanga a inhnamhnawih chu an khap ta tlat a Jadonang erawh chuan pathian thu a hril pah leh damlote a tihdam pahin mite hnenah a tum dan te chu a la hrilhru ta zel a. A hma aia nasa zual sauhin a che emaw tih tur hi a ni a.

Jadonang chuan amah chu 'Naga hnamte tana hriakthih' (Messiah of Nagas) a intih ang ngeiin Naga ram din a, a ram khawpuiah pawh Puilon (Kambiron) hmana Kuki leh British mite chu an ram ata hnawhchhuah chu a la tum nghet em em a ni.

Vawikhat chu March 1929 khan Jadonang Longkao-a a zinbo lain thil tha lo deuh mai a lo thleng ta a. Imphal atangin pānhnaha sumdawng Manipuri mi pali hi an lo kal a. Kambiron-ah chuan an cham ta a. Chumi ni tak chu chu khua chuan Genna an neih ni a lo ni a. Gena an neih lai chuan khualzin tumah an khuaah luh a thiang lova, mei an chhem tur a ni lo bawk. Chung Manipuri mite chu Rest House-ah an thleng a, tin, a khaw mite pawhin Genna an hmang mek a ni tih leh meichhem awih loh tihte an hrilh nghal vek bawk a. Anni lah chuan Jadonang chanchin te chu chik fiin an zawt vel a. Tin, mei an chhem a, chawte an chhum bawk a. An khawsa zia chuan a khaw mite thin a tirim ta em em mai a. Mipui thinrim chu an inhawrkhawm a, khualzin palite chu an that ta mai a.

Kum 1931 January thia khan Jadonang chu Bhubon pukah a han kal leh a. Hei hi a tlawh hnuhnun ber tum

a ni ta a ni. Gaidinliu leh Naga thalai rual 600 (Zaruk) velin an zui nghe nghe a. An inkhawmna hmunah zurui pakhatin Manipuri mi pali an thah thu a sawi chhuak ta mai a. Chu chuan sorkar beng a thleng ta a. Mi an thahnaa an hruaitupa ber Lulungpu chu police ten an man a, an dawp a, an sawisa nek a. Ani pawh chu a inpuang ta a. Chutichuan British hotute chuan Jadonang chu engtikawng pawha a chet vel an khap ta bur mai a ni. Jadonang man turin an intir chhuak a. Mahse, a vawikhatnaah chuan a lo zin chhuah avangin an man lova. Mr. J.C. Higgins chuan Cachar D.C. hnenah Jadonang man turin thirhrui a thawn a. Tichuan Jadonang chu February ni 19, 1931-ah Cachar-ah an man ta a ni. An manna chu Section 108 of Indian Penal Code hmanin a ni a. Gaidinliu leh midangte chenna Bhubon puk atanga an lokir leh lam chu an lo man ta a ni. Mr. Higgins chuan Cachar thupetute hnen atangin Jadonang chu Imphal-ah March ni 29, 1931-ah a lo chho a. Jadonang tuna an man nachhan ber hi chu Manipuri mi pali thah thuah khan a ni a. Chu lah chu a zinbo laia thil thleng kha a ni si a. Mahse, buaina zawng zawng thlentuah an ngai tlat tawh a. Tichuan March 1930 chuan Kambiron leh a khaw thenawm mi tam takte nen chuan Court hmaah an ding ta a. A tawpah chuan Mr. J.C. Higgins, P.A of Manipur chuan thi turin a chungthu a relsak ta a ni. August ni 29, 1931 zing dar 6-ah Imphal Jail hnung lampang, Nambul lukamah Jadonang chu an khaihlum ta.

Jadonang beihpui thlak chungchanga sawi dan hrang hrangte :-

- 1) Sir Robert Reid, Governor of Assam chuan heti hian a zlak a - Kum 1931 hian Jadonang, Kabul leh Kacha Naga ho zinga Messiah inti chuan

beihpui a thlak nasa hle mai. (A History of Areas Bordering Assam by R. Reid)

- 2) Manipur Administration Report, 1929 - 30 . .
Rongmei Naga pakhat, Jadonang, Kambiron
hmuna cheng chuan Naga lalah a inchhal a
Kacha Naga ho chuan sial an pe hnem hle mai
Sial neih tam leh tlem hi hausak dan teh nan
Assam rama Tribal tam takin an hman thin
- 3) Manipur Administration Report 1931 - 32
Jadonang tunhma thiltihte chuan hriat a hlawh
ta manglo hle mai, hmar thlang lama tribal
cheng te (Tamenglong-ah) te pawhin tunah
chuan mahni kea ding thei hmel an lo pu ve ta
- 4) Khaw pakhat Nungkao-ah chuan Naga ho an
inkhawm mup mup a. Hetah hian Jadonang
chu pathian angah an ngai a. Kuki thenkhat
kum 1918-a Kuki hel laia Kacha Naga khaw
thenkhat suasamtu te chuan an hlau a. Imphal
ah te an tlanchhia a. Jadonang chuan Kuki-ho
kah nan silai te a lakhawm an ti a. Naga Hills
D.C. pawhin chumi kuma lei man chu pek
phawt a, mahse, 1931-32 lei man chu Jadonang
hnena pek turin tiin thu a dawng nghe nghe a
(Assam Secretariat - Political A. September 1931
No. 20 - 94 Para 3).
- 5) Manipur Administration Report 1931 - 32 .
Jadonang thiltih hian North Cachar Hills.
Cachar phaizawl ram leh Naga Hills thlengin a
nghawng a. A malsawm lohna hriattheihna chu
a thalo lampang hian a nghawng nasa zawk tlat
a ni

- 6) Jadonang chu Manipuri mi pali thah an nih
thuah mawhpurhtir a ni a. Chu lah chu a
zinbo laia thil thleng a ni si. L. ng. h. k. h. u. a. a
zin hlana amah zuitute thiltih zawk a ni.
- 7) Naga zalenna sualchhuak tura tan a lak laia
dan bawchhetu anga hrem a ni ta mai hi thil
hriatthiam har tak a ni.
- 8) An rorel danah khan a thiam thu sawina hun
pakhatmah pek a ni lo a ni.

Jadonang hmalakna hi a puitlin hmam tihawp sak
nimahse, a damchhung reilo te, kum sawmthum vel lek
chhung khan mite thinlungah harhtharna a tuh nasa hman
em em a ni. Amah kha kawng tinrengah hruaitu ropui
a ni a. Naga mite thinlungah hnam inpumkhatna leh hnam
rilru putna a tuh hman a. Tunah amah chu thi tawh
mahse, Naga mite thinlungah leh hruaitu lo la chhuak zel
turte thinlungah chuan thu a la sawi reng ang. Amah hi
Nagaho zinga zalenna sualtu hmasa ber a nih avangin
India-in British laka zalenna a sual chhuah chungchangah
pawh hmun pawimawh tak a luah lo thei lo a ni. India
chuan August ni 15, 1947 khan zalenna a lo hmu ta. Naga
mite erawh chuan tun thlengin an zalenna turin an la bei
mek zel a ni. †

Extracted from

'Introduction to the Rongmei Nagas'

JADONANG P. 120 - 130

By g. Makuga, B.A. (N.C.S. Retired)

NAGA SAKHUA

(RANI GAIDINLIU)

An thil tih hian tum bulfuk a nei lo hle. An innghahna ber pawh an tunhma ngaihndan anga 'engtik niah emaw chuan Naga lal ropui tak a lo chhuak ang' tih hi a ni a.

Jadonang kha Gaidinliu nena rorel dun tur leh chu lal an beisela chu ni tura ngaih a ni si a."

'NAGA-TE NI CHU A LO THLENG MEK ZEL E'

A chung a thu zlak hi J.P. Mills, Deputy Commissioner, Naga Hills-in Gaidinliu chet dan vel a zlak atanga lak a ni a. A laichinpa Jadonang, Police-ten Lakhipur bazaar, Cachar Assam-a an man tum khan Gaidinliu pawh hi hmeichhe dang pangate nen an tel ve a. Bhuvan puka an pathian be zo lo haw lampang an ni nghe nghe a. J.C. Higging, P.A. of Manipur khan Cachar thuneitute hnen atanga Jadonang la chhuak tura a kal tumin Longkao khuaah nula Gaidinliu hnenah chuan Jadonang hniak hnung zui lo turin a chah nghe nghe a. Tin, Gaidinliu hian Jadonang an man ni kha kum 16 a tlin ni chiah a ni nghe nghe a.

Gaidinliu hi Rongmei Naga a ni a. Ni 26 January 1915-ah Longkao khuaah alo piang a. An khua chu Hojong tlang chhip a awm niin tuipei atanga a san zawng chu feet 5000 a ni a. Barak lui thlanglam pang ngaw pik tak kara awm a ni a. Tamenglong District, manipur-ah awmin Imphal leh Cachar inkarah a awm a. Imphal

atanga km 180 a awm a ni. Lotthonang fate zinga a pathumna a ni. A nu chu Kalotlenliu a ni a, fa pariat a nei. (mipa panga leh hmeichhla pathum) Gaidinliu hi hmeichhe ngo lam pang, feet 5 vela sang a ni a. A naupan lai atangin thil ngaihtuah vak vak chi a ni a. An sakhaw hlui leh tih dan phung te ngaina em em tu a ni. Aia upa te zah der thiam leh ngilnei tak a ni a. Amaherawh chu, a duhnaah chuan luhlul tak leh huaissen tak a ni bawk.

Rani Gaidinliu ka hmuh hmasak ber tum chuan a unaupa Shri Marang leh an thian thenkhatte nen an ni a. Shri Ningthoubui Khullakpa (ka nupui a pa) te in Kakhulong Imphal-ah a ni. Chu chu kum 1952-ah kkan a ni. Chumi tum chu Tuensang Dist. a khaw pakhat atanga a lo kir Longkao a pan leh tur hi a ni a. Ka nupuia uu, Goibangnei thian tha tak a ni nghe nghe a. Anni pahnih lo inhriat dan chu Gaidinliu lungin a tan hma lawka a chungthu an rel ngai changa Imphal-a a cham lai atang khan a lo ni a. Gaibanmgnei chuan a inah lo humin, Gaidinliu mamawh ang ang, silhsfen, ei leh in, pawisa leh thildangte midang hnen atangin a dil chhuah sak a. Imphal-a Rongmei Naga-ho pawhin Rani Gaidinliu leh a thian te tan pawisa te an thawh khawm a. Imphal-Silchar thlawhna chuan man te an tum sak a ni. Chutih lai chuan Imphal leh Silchar inkar hi motor kawng a la awm lo reng reng a. Heta tang a thla thum zet hnuah ka laichinpa Abungna, Kakhulong khuate nen Rani Gaidinliu leh a thiante leh amah enkawitu mipa naupang pakhat leh hmeichhe naupang pahnihte nen Imphal atangin thlawhnain kan chhuak hova. Silchar-ah kan riak a. A tukah bus-in Lakhipur panin kan kal leh a. Lakhipur-ah hian a khuate chuan nghakhlei takin an lo hmuak a, an khuaah an hruai haw ta a ni.

Imphal-a a cham chhung hian amah kawm ngeitha thil zawh chhuah tumin ka bei nasa hle a. Jadonang chanchinte leh ama chanchin, jail hrang hranga a tanna te leh a tawrhna zawng zawngte ka han zawt thin a. Mahse a tawng tha duh lo hle mai. Amaherawhchu, ka han tlawh tak foah chuan an khaw chanchin tlem tlemte chu min han hrilh ve tan ta a. Jadonang ang bawkin a naupan lai chuan rei deuh deuh muthilh a ching a. A mumangah chuan pathian nen an lo inhmuh thin a. A mumanga a pathian hmuh thin chu Bubon tlang atanga lokal hi a ni a. A changin hmeichhe nuapang ang te, puitling mipa emaw, hmeichhia emaw ang tein a lo awm thin a.

Kum li kum nga vel a lo tlin chuan thil lo thleng tur a hrilh lawk thin a. Chhiatna leh thihna chi hrang nrang lo thleng tur te, buaina lo thleng turte hi a sawi lawk thin a. Chutiang buaina pumpelh nan chuan inthawina hian turin mite chu a rawn thin. Gandiliu tih anga an inthawi chuan damlo te pawh an dam zel thin a. Ani hian a thu hmuhna ber chu pathian KANGRELLUNG, Cachar ram Bhubon tlanga cheng hnen atangin a ni a. A lo len deuh chuan chu pathian chuan a hringhran taka biain Bhubon puka lokal ve turin a sawm thin a. Ani chuan nuapang mai a la nih vanga kal hlahu thu te leh a nu leh paten an rem tih loh thu te leh tawng dang a thiam loh avanga harsatna a tawh a hlahu thetin a chhang thin a. Kum hnih kum thum a lo liam hnu erawh chuan kal a lo inhuam ve ta a. Kum 14 mi a lo nih chuan Gaidinliu chu a laina leh thian thenkhatte nen Cachar panin an chhuak a. Ramhnual pik tak mai te chu an paitiang a, mahse pathian chuan a hrual zel a. A kal pui te chuan pathian chu an hmu ve thei lova, amah chuan a hmu thei a ni. Kawng pengte

a lo awm a. pathian chu hmuh theih lova a awm dawn pawhin thing hnah hi a khaikhup zawngin a lo dah zel a. Kalna tur chu an hre thei zel a ni. Tichuan Jiri lui an kan a. Lakhipur Police Check Gate an thlen dawn chuan pathian chuan chawl rih turin a han ti a. Pathian chuan Dhoti var kaihlin kawr var a ha a. a lu-ah puan var a hreng bawk a. Gate chu kaltlang turin a han zalzir a. Tichuan Bhubon pük chu an thleng ta. Hetah hian rawlthar pakhat anmahni hnam inthuum dan anga inthuum a lo awm ve a. Mahse Gaidinliu chuan chu pa chu a be lova, engmah a zawt hek lo. Kohima-a kum 1969-a kan inhmuh tumin Jadonang chu Bhubon püka kum 1927-a a hmuh thu min hrilh a. chu chu Janodang a hmuh hmasak ber tum a ni. Janodang a hmuh hma pawhin Gaidinliu hian a chanchin tam tak a lo hre sa tawh a. Zalenna a sual dan te, an hmanlai sakhua tihnun thar zel a tum dan te leh thlarau lam nun hruaitu ropui a nih dan te chu a lo ngaisang em em thin tawh a. Zeliangrong Naga-ho insuihkhawm lehna tura hma alak nate chuan a ril ru a hneh hle a ni. Tichuan Jadonang zultu rinawm ni tur in a inpe ta nghe nghe a. Khawvel thil te paihin puithiam hmeichhiaa tang turin a inhlai ta a. Jadonang a han tawng hi sakhua leh Politics lama a inhman tan tak takna a lo ni ta. Kum 1966-a New Delhi-a Prime Minister Indira Gandhi nen an inhmuh tumin hetlang hian a sawi. 'Ka naupan lai atangin ka rilru ka ngaihtuahna ber chu nakina pasal te neih a, chhungkua hlim tak din hi a ni ve tho a. Mahse tunah chuan kan mite zalenna sual chhuah hi ka tum ber chu a ni ta, tlin a sawi a ni.

Puilon khuaa a kal aplangin Jadonang te inah a riak a, an biak inah te an inkhawm a. Jadonang nen an hmalak zel dan tur te an sawi dun thin a. Tin, an

sakhuana chungchang te. an in chhungkhur ngeia saphai khawi ngam dan tur te. inthawina chi hrang hrang te an sawi dun thin a. Jadonang pawh Gaidinliu te khuaah chuan a zin ve tho thin a. Chutih lai chuan sawi tawh angin Naga-ho chu sapin an awp bet tlat a an sakhaw hluite ban sanin sapho sakhua angte an zawm hlawm a. Heng thil a hmuh hian Janadong chu a rilru a na thin em em a, ni. Gaidinliu pawh chuan Naga te chu hnam pakhat an nihna rilru te kaiharrh thar leh turin leh an sakhaw hlui behchhana hnam rilru dik tak pu turin a ngen thin a ni.

Nakinah chuan Longkao khuaa mite chuan Gaidinliu chu puithiam ang mai pawhin an en ta lova ram leh khawtlang leh sakhaw hrui tuah ngalin a in turte an sak sak a. A pathian biakna turin temple (Biak in) te an sak sak bawh a. Damlo tinreng te enkawlin inthawina thil hlan te a hlan sak thin a. khawdang atangte pawhin mite chu damna beisei leh an nun kal zela hmuilingil tura pathian malsawmna dawng turin an lo kal ta sup sup mai. Zeliangrong mite chu British sawrkar hnenah in chhiah (House Tax) pe tawh lo turin a hrilh a. Tin, British officer-te thawmhnaw a thlawna phurhsak tawh lo turin a hrilh bawh a. Heti hian a sawi a- 'Keini Naga te hi mi zalen kan ni a. British-ho hian min awp ringawt tur a ni lo. Keini pawhin an rorelna dik lo tak tak leh puakphura min chhawr luhi thinna te hi kan do let tur a ni. British hotute an zinnaa an ei leh in man te kan tumsak tawh tur a ni lo,' a ti thin.

Gaidinliu chuan Jadonang thil lo sawi lawk - engtik niah emaw Naga lai a lo la chhuak ang a, heng ram dang mite hi chu um chhuah an la ni ang - a tih te kha a hre chhuak thin a. Tunah chuan mite chuan Gaidinliu chu

Naga Messiah pahnihnaah ngaiin an sakhaw hlui humhalh tur leh Kuki ho ùm chhuak turah an beisei tlat tawh a. Tin, Naga-ho zalenna sual tura hruaitu atan an ruat tlat bawh a ni. Chutichuan, Jadonang an tih hlum hnu pawhin Gaidinliu hruaina hnuaiah Naga ho chuan an zalenna sual chu huaisen takin an la chhunzawm zel a.

British sorkar pawhin chutia Jadonang thih hnu pawha an pawl lo lian ta zel mai leh chak thar ta zel mai an hmuh chuan an hlauthawng tan hle mai a. Engtin emaw tih tawp zai an rel ta a. An thil tih hian Naga Hills leh North Cachar Hills te a huam tawh a vaingin D.C. of Naga Hills, Assam hnenah thuneihna an pe a. Gaidinliu chu sorkar mi zawn lai "Wanted Woman"-ah an puang ta a. An man tumna chhan chu Jadonang an man leh an thahna chhan tho Manipuri mi pali thah chungchanga inhnawnawihah puh vang a ni. Hei bakah hian Gaidinliu chu ramhuai bia leh inthawi nana mihringte hlantuah an puh bawh a.

Chutih lai chuan Gaidinliu chu rammu-in an chhuak a. A chipui Naga te chu huaisen taka British-ho leh British tantute Kuki, Naga leh Manipuri mite thenkhat te chu do turin a fuih a. Naga thalaite tan Training-na te a buatsaihsak a. Indo dan te an zir a. Heta training mipa te chu khanchukai-ah chaw te an elin an riak thin a. Hmeichhiate chu Luchukai-ah an cheng thung a. Hnam hlate an zir a, indonaa an tih dan tur te uluk takin an zir hlawm a. An training-naa an tawngkam hman lar deuh deuh Jadonang hnen atanga Gaidinliu zir chhawnte chu:-

Rongmei

Mizo

1. Riya Rechang khat - Dingtho - Intlar rawh u.

2. Kakou chummuiyo - Jaochutho - Ding char rawh u
3. Kama dipui ejo - Dingchui yo - Ding tha rawh u
4. Heikumra that - Phai kakhong - In ke khai kang
thao thao rawh u
5. Kidi chumbi yo - Baanton kandi - In kutin lei dek
kahi wo rawh u.
6. Charasamsaei yo - Nukolsinno - In bengin hre rawh u
7. Kumchangbelo - Punkari yo - In taksa inher rawh u
8. Kamchalo - Phaidingkak tho - In ke tikak rawh u
9. Kamui thenglo - Phaidingka chip bo - In ke tichip
rawh u
10. Kahai Guimimmo - Najao kagou wo - In kutin in hma
hlah rawh u
11. Kaphilunghei yo - Baan jaitingna - In kut ngil taka
kachak go dah chungin zuang
rawh u
12. Homanthiulo - Dingchungngo - Ding rawh u.
13. Kapama ngalan lo - Baan tingatlo - In kut dah thla
rawh u.
14. Kariuziulana - Baan Kanei hutho - In kut beng
nimkhim rawh u.
15. Lungnga nim, - Bai jat, bai jat - Ding leh vei
lungnga nim
16. Nakhap - Ding tho - Tawp rawh u.
17. Ka pui - Baan goitho - In kutin vuan rawh u.
18. Kakum bilo - Kalum tho - In kut sui hin
tawngtai rawh u.

N.B : He thu hi Rani Gaidinliu kã ngei atanga dawn a ni. Kohima-a a chenna inah ni 29.8.1971 khan.

Rani hian a hminga a sign chuan Jadonang hawrawp hmuh chhuah kha a hmang thin. Tawng (Dialect) sawmpakhatin a tawng thei a, chungte chu (1) Zemei (2) Liangmei (3) Rongmei (4) Manipuri (5) Kuki (6) Lushai (Mizo) (7) Khasi (8) Ao (9) Chang (10) Broken Hindi (11) Nagamese.

Jadonang an tihhlum atanga thla liah chuan an pawl kal zel tih tawp nan British sawrkar chuan Gaidinliu manna thu pek a chhuah a. Police thenkhat leh Lambu (tawnglettu) te chu Longkao khuaah Gaidinliu zawngin an lo kal a. Lambu pakhat Abungson Kabui leh a pawlte chu Gaidinliu inah lutin amah an puhna leh an manna tur chhan te chu an rawn hrilh a. Chutihlai chuan Abungson Lambu chuan Gaidinliu chu zahna nei miah lo leh tim miah lovin amah nei turin an lo sawm a. Tin, inneih a duh phawt chuan a buaina lak ata a fihlim tur thu te a hrilh bawk a. Gaidinliu thinrim lutuk chu pindan chhungah a tlan lut ta daih mai a. In hnung lam kawngkhar atangin a tlan chhuak ru a. A nau Marang chu lokal ve turin a sawm a, ramhnuaiah an tlan bo ta daih mai a ni. Tichuan, an man lo ta phawt chu a ni a. Longkao atangin Zeilad dilah a kal a, Zeilad atangin Charipang (Jirighat)-ah, chuta tangin Heiubut-ah. A tlanbo atanga thla ngaah Hangrum a thleng a, chu chu January 1932 kha a ni. Heta tang hian Nsong-ah a kal leh a. Chuta tangin Ngaupungwas-ah, chuta tangin Duize-ah. A tawpah Puilowe khua a lo lut a, chu chu Naga hills huam chhunga awm a ni. Hetia a han tlanbo takah hian a saphai khawi chu tap ve niawm takin fee, fee, tijn a hrám vak vak a, a tlan chhuak a, ramhnuaiah

a tlán bo ta daih a ni an ti.

Ni 16.2.1932 chuan Assam Rifles hovin Hangrum khuah chu an suasam ta vak mai a. In te an hal a, chhêk in chenin an zuah lova. Tin, ni 20 February 1932 chuan Assam sorkar chuan India sawrkar hnenah thu a thlen a. An thu thlenah chuan Zeliangrong huamchhunga buaina a chhuah nasat thute, Gaidinliu hruaina mipulin an zui nasat thu te a thlen a. Jadonang an han tihhlum khan buaina a reh mai an beisei kha a ni a. Mahse Gaidinliu a lo chhuak ve leh a, mite chuan Jadonang kha lo tho leh ang hrina ngatin an bawr nasa em em mai a. A mah lah chu man hleih theih lovin amah veng leh tanpuitu tam takte nen ramhnuaiyah an bibo daih a Naga hnam hmun hrang hranga cheng Naga Hills, North Cachar Hills te leh Manipur-a chengte hnenah hnam rilru a tuh nghet hman hle mai. Heng zawng zawngte avang hian sawrkar pawhin buaina tih reh thual thual a duh a. Gaidinliu chu thi emaw dam emawa man a tum ta ni.

Naga mi thenkhat, American Missionery leh British sawrkar hnen atanga zirna leh kawng danga tanpuina dawngtute leh a hnuaia thawkte erawh chuan he an beihpui thlakna hi an tanpui lem lo. Kristian sakhua dodal leh Naga Kristiante tinawmnahah puhin Gaidinliu leh a pawlte hi an pui duh lo. Tin, Naga zinga thenkhat chuan Naga te chu zalenna suai turah an lo la inruat chiah lo baw k a. Naga hnam theuh theuh zingah tawng chi hrang hrang a awm thluah mai a. A chitein sakhua lah an nei hrang fir fer baw k si. An han ngaihtuah chian poh leh sapfo puhna chu la mamawhin an inhre em em baw k si a ni. Lenkha thlamlo te an la tam avangin zirna lamah sapfo puhna chu an la mamawh dawn

hauh a la ni mai si a. Tichuan Naga zinga lehkhathiam
henkhatte leh sawrkar hnathawk te, Dubhasis
Gaounburas an tih hote chun Gaidinliu chu pui lovin
British ho lamah an tang ta zawk a. Hengho hi Kacha
Naga thingtlang khaw hrang hrangah te kalin Gaidinliu
chu man tumin an veh ta a. An zingah hian Dr. Haralu
te, Namtehing, Ishejungbe leh Pulomi khuaa Gaonbora
te leh midangte pawh an tel nghe nghe a.

Dr. Haralu sawi dan chuan Naga hian lehkha an
thiam phawt tur a ni a. An sakhaw hlui te bansanin
nun tharin nung se, zu in te sim se a tha ber ang a ti
a. An khawsak dan leh sakhaw hlui chuan inthawina
thil hlan te, zu in te, hmeichhiat mipat kawnga
inthlahdahna te a keng tel tlat a. Sapho thu an awih
chuan kawng tinrengah hma an sawn zawk a ring tlat
a ni. Thil pakhat chu, Dr. Haralau unaupa Jeni chu
Gaidinliu hnungzuitu rinawm tak a ni ve thung a.

Gaidinliu chet dan vel thlithlai turin Dr. Haralu leh
a thian thenkhatte chu Pulomi khuaah an han kal a.
Chutah chuan a thiante chu hnutchhiahin Dr. Haralu
chu Kohima-ah a kir leh a. Pulomi khuaah chuan
Gaidinliu chuan mipuite chu thingin kulh a lo saktir
tlut tlut mai a. Chu kulh chu mi sangli atanga sangnga
vel khawsak theihna tura ruahman a ni a. British tana
enthlatu zinga mi Ishejingbe chuan Gaidinliu-in a hote
hnena ralthuam lam enfel tura thu a pe lai leh British
mite do tura inpeih fel tawh tura a hrilh lai a lo hre ru
a. He a thil hmuh leh hriat hi Ishejingbi chuan Dr. Haralu
a hrilh hre ta vat a. A zan a zanin Kohima-ah an han
kal nghal a ni. Chu chu ni 15. 10 1932 khan a ni. Dr.
Haralu chuan Ishejingbe chu Hari Blah, E.A.C. Naga Hills
hnenah a hruai nghal vat a. Zan dar 10 velah Bangla

an han thleng a. Gaidinliu chungchang chu an hrilh ta a ni. E.A.C. chuan Captain Macdonald, Commandant 3rd Assam Rifles hnenah a hrilh chhawng leh a. Ni 16 10. 1932 chuan Commandant chuan sipai 100 rual chu Pulomo khauah a tir nghal a. Kuli 100 a tir tel bawh a. Chung Kuli ho chu Kuki te. Naga te. Nepali te an ni a. Kohima atangin an chhuak a, Khunoma kaltlangin Henima kawngah an kal a. He thu hi a hriat veleh J.P.Mills, D.C. Naga Hills chu Imphal atangin a lo kir a Khonoma a pan ta nghal a. Chung sipai rual te chuan Pulomi khua chu ni 17.10.1932 zing dar 5-ah an lut a A hma zan chuan a khua chu an lo hual lawk vek a A khan pawimawh zawng zawngah awmhmun an siam rem a. Gaidinliu bihrukna Hialung-a in pawh an hual a. Tichuan khawvar an nghak ta a ni.

Vartianah chuan British sipai te chuan Gaidinliu leli a thuihruate chu hmachhawngin an ral thuamte nen chuan inpe mai turin an ti a. Gaidinliu leh a thuihruate pawh chuan inpek mai tur nge ni ang tiin a ngaihna tak pawh an hre bik lova. Chutia a ngaihna hre lo taka an awm lai chuan Namteiling chu lo ding chhuakin inpek mai chu an tan a that ber thu a rawn chhakchhuak ta a. Chutiang hun khirhkhani takah chuan an tan inpek mai loh chu hmabak a awm lo hle reng a ni. Han tlan chhuahna chi ziazang lah a ni si lo. Ni 18 October 1932 tlai dar 5-ah chuan Gaidinliu leh a hotu lawk zual paruk te chu man an ni ta. Kohima-ah an hrual phawt a Kohima Jail-ah tan tirin thu te an zawt fiah a. Thla hnih hnuah Gaidinliu leh a unaupa Marang chu Imphal ah insawn turin J.C. Higgins, Political Agent of Manipur chuan a rawn la chhuak a. Imphal-ah an chungthu rel a ni a. Gaidinliu chu a damchhunga ramdang lung in

hrang hranga tâng tura a chungthu relsak a ni a. A unaupa Marang erawh chu a kum te a la naupan deuh avangin chhuah a ni ta a ni. Gaidinliu chu Imphal Jail-ah thla nga tantir a nih hnuin Gauhati Jail-ah an dah leh ta a.

Gaidinliu hian kum 14 teh meuh chu British sawrkar hnuaia jail hrang hrangah a hun a lo hmang ral ve a. Gauhati jail-ah Kum khat, Shillong-ah kum ruk, Aizawl, Lushai Hills-ah Kum thum, Tura Jail-ah kum li (Tura hi Khasi & Jaintia Hills-a awm a ni). Heng kum sawmpali bakah hian Kohima leh Imphal Jail a a tàn chhung kha thla sawm a ni a, chutih lai chu a chungthu an rel lai kha a ni.

Hetia Gaidinliu an man a, an tantir hnu pawh hian mite rilruah chuan a zirtirna te kha a thi chuang lova. A zultu rinawm tak te chuan an theih ang tawk tawkin hma an la reng tho a ni. British sawrkar chuan Jadonang leh Gaidinliu hnungzui ang lampanga kal reng reng chu a khap ta bur mai a. British sawrkarin phalna a pek zet loh chuan vantlang inkhawm pawh Kacha Nagas-ho awmnaah chuan neih phal a ni ta lova. Kabui (Rongmei) zingah chuan mi tlēm té British sawrkar hnuaia thawk, an hnam tih dan hlui humhalh duh em em si an lo awm a. Chungcho chuan Manipur sawrkarah an duh dan te an thlen a. Sawrkar pawhin hrethiam takin pawl din a lo phal sak nghe nghe a. Tichuan kum 1934 chuan 'Kabui Samiti' chu din a lo ni ta a ni. He pawl hian sawrkar chu an hnam dan chungchangah a pul thin dawn a. Tin, chu Samiti (Pawl) chuan sakhuaan leh an hnam dan chungchang chauh a khawih tur a ni a. Politics-ah a inhnamhnawih tur a ni lo thung a ni.

**PANDIT JAWAHARLAL NEHRU-A'N GAIDINLIU
CHHUAH NANA A BEIHNA :**

Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru chu India-in zalenna a sual lai vel khan Indian National Congress-ah President a ni a. December 1937 chuan Assam ram hmun hrang hrang fang turin a feh chhuak a. Heta a feh chhuah chhan hi tlangmi te leh phaituala chengte hmelhriat tur leh an harsatna te thlithlaisak turin a ni deuh ber nghe nghe a. Hetia a zin kual velnaah hian Cachar leh Sylhet a Congress mite chuan Assam leh Manipur tlangmi te leh British-ho intihbual chanchin te an lo hrih a Janodang leh Gaidinliu te chanchin chu an hria a Gaidinliu chu a chipui Naga ten a hotu leh anmahni chhanchhuaktua an ngaih thu te an hrih bawk a Gaidinliu chanchin chiang lehzuala han hriat chu a chàk ta hle mai a. Tichuan, Jawaharlal Nehru chu Assam khawpui Shillong-ah a zin ta a. Gaidinliu chu Shillong jail-ah a hmu ta a. Chutia hmeichhia, la naupang tak mai Jail rün thim bèla a awm lai a han hmuh chuan a rilru a khawih ngei mai. A chanchin zawng zawng a zawt a. A thil tih dan huaisen tak mai te a han hriat takah chuan Gaidinliu chu Naga-te 'Rani' (Lal nu) nihna a pe ta hial a ni. Chuta tang chuan Gaidinliu chu RANI GAIDINLIU tih a lo ni ta a ni. Nehru chuan jail atanga a chhuah theih nan a theihtawp chhuah a tum thu a hrih nghal a.

Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru chuan a lehkhabu ziah 'Unity of India'-ah chaun 'Gaidinliu, Rani, a tanna hmuna ka hmuh chuan amah chu ka han en vel thin a, engte nge a ngaihtuah a, a thil tihah inchhirna te a nei réng em? Enge a lungkham ber ni ang aw? tite'n ka ngaihtuahna a kal vel a ni,' a ti. A chhuah theihna turin

British India sawrkarah theihtawp a chhuah a, mahse, engmah a ang thei si lo. June 1938 chuan British Parliament-a Conservation member pakhat Lady Nancy Astor hnenah chu Naga hmeichhia, zalenna sualtu tan chuan a ngensak leh a. Ani chuan British sawrkar, India hnenah a thlen nghal a. Mahse, Secretary of State for India chuan chu an dilpuina chu a lo hnawl a. A chhan chu Gaidinliu chu tualthat leh helna tih chhuah thuah a inhnawnawih thuk em mai a, tunah amah hi chhuah a nih chuan dan palzutna a ni dawn tlat a. Chu chuan thil thalo lehzual a rawn thlen ang a ti a ni. He thu hi Lady Nancy Astor chuan May ni 10, 1938 khan Pandit Nehru hnenah a thlen leh nghal a.

Pandit Nehru chuan Assam Chief Minister Gopinath Bordoloi hnenah ni 18.4.1939 khan lehkha a thawm a. Ni 30.5. 1939-ah a thawm leh baw a. Chungah te chuan Gaidinliu chu amah ngein hmu ve a, a thil thir dan leh jail atanga a chhuah chuan enge a tih ang tih te zawt turin a rawn a. Tin, Manipur state chuan an ram chhunga awm tura an duh a rin loh thu te, chuti ni ta se state dangah emaw a awmna tur a ngaihtuhsak thei em? tih te thlengin a zawt a. Indopui II-na (1939-45) lai khan Manipur leh Naga Hills-a mite pawhin British-ho lak-ah Japanese leh India Army, Subhash Chandra Bose hruai te chu an lo pui ve a. Bishenpur, Lokpaching, Ukhrul, Tamenglong, Tadubi, Mao-Maram, Imphal leh Kohima a an intihbuaina ah te Subhas Chandra Bose-a hruai te chu an lo pui ve a ni. Heng thu zawng zawngte hi Gaidinliu chuan a tanna hmun atangin a lo hre ve a. A chang leh a tap a, a chang leh India zalen nan a tawngtai thul. India chu ni 15 August 1947 khan a lo zalen ta. British-ho chuan India an chhuahsan a. Thunelhna pum hlum chu India mite kutah a awm ve

ta. Rani Gaidinliu pawh a lo láwm ve em em a. Sawrkar tharah chuan beiseina thar te a nei a, Jail atanga chhuah theih mai te a inbeisei ve hle a ni. Amaherawhchu, Assam sawrkar chuan chhuah a lo tum awzawng lo mai a. Chhuah a nih vaih chuan buaina a chawh chhuah leh an hlau a ni. Chu mai bakah, Naga dangte, Lushai te, Manipuri te leh Khasi leh Garo ten an tih dan thikin sawrkar lakah eng eng emaw an ti ve ang tih an hlau a ni.

India-in Independence a han hmuh vele chuan Prime Minister Pandit Jawaharla Nehru chuan Rani Gaidinliu chu a hre reng a. A chhuah theihna turin Assam Governor Sir Akbar Hydarli hnenah lehkhia a thawn vat a. Amaherawhchu, Manipur sawrkar leh Naga Hills hotute chuan a chhuah chu an remti thei thlawt lova. Tunah lo chhuah ta se, boruak a rawn ti tang tha leh ang a, buaina bawh an hmachhawn leh ang an ti a ni. Tichuan, Assam sawrkar pawh chuan a chhuahtir duh ta lova. Prime Minister-in chung thu a lo dawn chuan a lawm lo hle mai a. India a lo zalen takah chuan ani pawh lung inah awm reng tur a ni bik lo tlin a chhuahna tur thu a pe ta a. Prime Minister berin chutia thu a pek takah chuan Assam sorkar pawhin Rani Gaidinliu pawh chu a chhuahtir ve ta a. Amaherawhchu, hetiang intiamkamna nei chung hian an chhuahtir a ni - Zemei. Lianginei leh Rongmei (Manipur) ho zingah a awm tur a ni lova. Tin, amah zuitute National Workers of Naga National Council (NNC) ho an la chet hluarna hmun Naga Hills leh North Cachar Hills-ah te a awm tur a ni lo bawh a. Tichuan, Rani Gaidinliu leh Politics avanga tâng dangte chu kum 1947-ah Tura Jail atangin chhuah an ni ta a. Amaherawhchu, a han chhuah takah chuan a dil angin a unaupa Marang bula khawsaktir chu an rem

ti a. Marang chu Mokokchung Tuenseng Sub-Division hnuaia Vimrap khuaah Office Peon-in a thawk a. Tin, Gaidinliu chu political pension, nominal pension (amah a inenkawl nan) T.A. chenna tur, an khuaa a in sakna tur pawisa leh thil dangte hmuhtir a ni a. Hun a lo kal zel a, an ti zalen ve telh telh a. Nakinah chuan Legendary Freedom Fighter of India nihna pek a ni ta nghe nghe a ni.

Kum 1951-a a lo ralmuan tak deuhah chuan an khuaa hawn phalna an pe ta a. Jail-a a tân tantirh atanga a vawikhatna atan an khua Longkao chu May ni 16, 1952 chuan a lut ta.

RANI GAIDINLIU RAM MUTNA:

Rani Gaudinliu chuan Naga national council ten zalenna an sual chu tha an ti em em tho a. Mahse heng hnam Zemei, Liangmei leh Rongmei te insuihkhawmna chu a ngai pawimawh zawk a. Mi thenkhatte phei chuan kum 15 zet lungin a lo tanna chhanah khan a ding nghet ta lova hriain an sawisel deuh a. Tuna a thil phutah hi chuan India rorelna hnuaia tho-a anmahni hnam ho (Rongmei, Zemei leh Liangmei) te leh Naga Hills a Jaluke-a chengte leh North Cachar Hills-a hmun tlemtea chengte tan a hrana ro inrelna (Administrative unit) neih a ni ber a. Tin, Gaidinliu hi an tun hma sakhua humhalh duhtu a nih avangin Kristian sakhua chu a do hle a ni. Tuna a hmalakna thar Zeliangrong ho tan chauha tan a lakna leh Kristian sakhua a dona hi Naga, a ruka hel pawl ve tho te chuan an mil lo hle mai a. Kristian te leh Naga helhoa tangte pawhin vauna te a tawk a, a rilru a sawh sawn vat loh chuan a nuna atan hial pawh a la pawl tur thu tein an vau a ni. Tichuan amah a inhumhim

nan leh an sakhaw hlui humhalh nan te, a mite dinhmun tun ala tha zawka a awm nan te, (India atanga zalenna pumhlum emaw unit hrana awm) heng thil kherh nan hian kum 1960 khan amah zuitute chu a rammut pu leh ta a ni. A hranpain ama sipai sawrkar a din nghe a.

Kum 1964-ah Zeliangrong hruaitute leh Rani Gaidinliu pawl te chuan Lal Bahadur Shasrti, India Prime Minister hnenah Memorandum an theh lut a Zeliangrong tana Administrative Unit emaw Political Unit emaw din an dil a. Tichuan, Rani pawl te leh India sawrkar alawh Shri S.C. Dey, D.C. Kohima te chu an inbe ta a. January ni 5, 1966 chuan hetiang hian inremna an han slam ta a.

1. Rani leh a hotena thubuui an neih zawng zawng tih tawp sak.
2. Rani Gaidinliu a inpek (Surrender) huna venhimna uluk leh tha tak pek.
3. Rani pawl ten an ralthuam zawng zawng tun
4. Zeliangrong te tana Rani pawlin zalen tak leh tharum tel lova thawh chhunzawm zel, rammu lovin.

January ni 20, 1966 chuan Rani chu a bihrukna ramhnua atangin a lo chhuak a, Kohima-ah a cheng ve dawn tawh a ni. A lo chhuah hian hruaitu pawlmawh tak takte bakah Chief Minister P.Shilu Ao leh Naga mipui zawng zawngin an lo lawm a. Nagaland sawrkar chuan a chhama tur in te, a mah vengtu tur body guard te leh a mahmawh apiang a pe a. Tin, heng bakah hian thil pawlmawh tak tak an sawrkarin a tih sak chu a chipuite

Depn. of ... Mizoram
Naga Sakhua

ei leh bar chungchanga dāwm kan lehzual a tiam a. A lo ngen thin angin a mite tan Administrative Unit hran dilpui an tiam bawk a.

Ni 22, February 1966-ah Rani Gaidinliu leh a pawlte chuan Mrs. Indira Gandhi, Prime Minister chu New Delhi-ah an hmu a. Rani chuan Zeliangrong-ho tana administrative unit hran a dil chu a sawi nawn leh a. Prime Minister pawh chuan uluk taka lo ngaihtuah zui a intiam a. Ni 11 April 1966-a Lok Sabha Member an thutkhawm tum pawhin Naga chungchang an khel a, a bik takin Rev. Michael Scot thil tihte an sawiho a. M.P. pakhat Mr. Basumatri chuan Rani Gaidinliu chungchang a rawn zawt a. Minister of state for External Affairs, Mr. Dinesh Singh chuan Gaidinliu thil phutte chu ngun taka an thlirho mek thuin a chhang a ni.

Gaidinliu leh a thruihruaite chu ni 1 February 1973-ah Prime Minister hmuin New Delhi-ah an kal leh a. Chumi hnuah pawh ni 26 April 1982-ah Shri D. Dijonnang leh midangte nen an kal leh a ni.

Rani Gaidinliu hi Naga hmeichhe zingah chuan India sawrkar atanga lawmman sang ber dawngtu hmasa ber a ni. Heng lawmman (Award) te hi a dawng a:

1. **TAMRAP ATRA,** Kum 1972-ah
2. **PADMA BHUSAN,** Kum 1983-ah

Gaidinliu hi hruaitu fing leh fel, a thu sawia cheng mi a ni a. A tlangpui thuin an hnam incheinain a inthuan deuh ber a. An hman incheina lar leh mawi tak mai chu a inhmeh hle a. Rangkachak emaw Silver emaw bengbeh a beh deuh ber a, Sai ngho thi a awrh a. A thiltih zawng ^{6, 000}zawng te avang hian Joan of Zellangrong Nagas (1915-

1993, tih pu tlak a ni. A lawmman (Award) dawn hnihnung ber chu AWARD OF RECOGNITION a ni a Catholic Church, Nagaland atanga a dawn a ni a. Fr Francis Thadathil, MFSF-in a hlan a ni. A hlanna hmun pawh an khua Longkao-ah a ni a, ni 8 February 1992-ah khan a ni. He Award hian Certificate leh Gold a keng tel a. Mi huaisen, mahni hnam hmangaih takzet, mipuite hnena remna leh muanna a thlen theih nana theih tawpa thawktute hnena an hlan thin a ni a. Hetiang Award hi Catholic Church of Nagaland atanga dawng hmasa bertu a ni bawk. Tin, Rani hian a thih hma atangin amah an phumna tur hi a thlang lawk a ni, an ti bawk

Naga hnam pumpui tana zalenna a sual bakah, ramhnual atanga a lo chhuaha a thil phut hnuhnung chu, Zeliangrong-ho a hrana awmna te, Zeliangrong Naga hmun hrang hranga cheng, Assam, Manipur leh Nagaland-a chengte tana Political unit hran dinsak te a ni a. Zeliangrong People's Convention, kum 1980-a an dinah chuan president a ni a. Hetiang hian rim taka a beih hnu leh vawi tam tak a tawrh hnuin ni 17 February 1993 (Nilaini) chuan kum 78 mi nlin a lo thi ta. A thih lai hian ama inah a awm a ni.

Naga hnam pumpui an tuar nasa em em a. A bik takin Zeliangrong Naga-ho tan pheh chuan channa nasa tak a ni a. A hmun ruak luah khat tur hi an vang hle a ni. Naga hnam insuihkhawmna rilru mite thilunga a lo tuh tawh chu thi lo se, beiseina thar nen Naga mipuite chu an lo kal zel hi i beisei tiat ang u.

RANI CHATUAN RAMAH

Rani Gaidinliu chu Chawihni (Sunday) ni 21 February 1993-ah Longkao-ah vui liam a ni a. Chu chu a

thih atanga a ni nganaah a ni. A thih hian miropui tak tak an lo kal khawm hnem hle mai. Longkao khua chu Imphal atangin km180-a hla a ni a, Imphal-Silchar road-a awm a ni. Tlangchhipa awm a ni a, Jeep takngial pawh a lut lo. Chutichung chuan heng mite hi a vui liam turin an lo kal a :-

1. His Excellency Chuntamani Panigrahi, Governor of Manipur. Ani hi Rani ngaisangtu leh zah der em emtu a ni a. Chhúm zin avangin a Holicopter chu Ranu te khuaah a tum thei lova. Jarobam atanga Longkao peng thleng Motor-in a lo kal a. Chutah Mauin Longkao thleng an rawn zawn ta a ni. Maua an zawn hi Km 8 vel lai a ni nghe nghe.

2. Nagaland sawrkar hmingin Home Secretary, Shri Viswadol Angami a lo kal bawk a. Nagaland sawrkar hminga ral nan Rs 20,000/- (Cheng singhni) a hlan a. Hriat tawh angin Nagaland sawrkar hi Rani Gaidinliu a hun tawp lam kum 27 chhung zet lo enkawltu an ni reng reng a. A in luah tur an tumsak a, amah puitu (Personal assistant) an pe a, motor leh Driver pakhat an pe a, petrol zawng zawng an tum sak a. Amah enkawltu tur mi pahni an rawhsak reng a, Peon an pe a, thla tin buhfai ip hnih an pe a. Heng bakah thil dang tam tak an tumsak thin a ni. A vuina inkhawmah pawh Zeliangrong hotuten an chhungkaw aiawh leh Zeliangrong mipui aiawhin Nagaland sawrkar leh Naga mipuite chung a lawmthu an sawl ve a ni.

3. Shri L.P. Gonmei, Rongmei Naga zinga IAS hmasa ber, Tribal Development Department-a an Director pawhin Manipur sawrkar aiawhin a vuina hun a rawn hmang ve a. Ani hian Rani thih thu a hriat vele thil tul ang ang, buhfai, Tarpolin te, Petromax te, Puan te,

bungbel leh hmanrua tul ang ang a khawn khawm sawk sawk a. Truckah a load a, Longkao lamah a thawm nghal a. Tamenglong District-a Officer-ho te leh Longkao mipuite nen inräwn hovin a vuina chungchang pawh a mawihnai thei ang berin a buatsaihpui vek a ni. Tin Governor kha a tir atangin a rawn kal pui zel bawk a a hmun thlengin.

Heng bakah hian milian leh hruaitu ropui leh pawimawh tak tak. Manipur tlang ram leh phaizawl atang te, North Cachar Hills (Assam) atang te, Nagaland atang tein an lo kal hlawm a, chu hruaitu ropui tak kal liam ta chu an zah derna an rawn hlan hlawm a ni.

Mi pawimawh takzet (VIP) te chuan an tuarpuina thu te an rawn thawm a:-

1. Rani Gaidinliu thih thu ka hriatin a pawl ka tiir ka tuar tak zet a ni. Rani Gaidinliu kha India hmarchhak atanga zalenna sualtu ropui leh hlun tak a ni a. India Hmarchhak, a bik takin Manipur tana a thawhna te kha engtikah mah theihngilh a ni lovang. A Award dawnte - Tamrapatra (1972) leh Padma Bhushan (1983) te kha theihngilh chi a ni lo. Ka tuar puina thu a chhungte ka hlan e

Dated 18.2.1993.

P.V. Narasimharao
Prime Minister.
New Delhi.

2. Gaidinliu thih thu chuan min barakhaih ngei mai Zalenna sualtu ropui, mite tana inpe, Rani Gaidinliu khan hnam hrang hrangte tan a tha leh zung hlu tak a sêng a ni. A bul a lo tan tawhna khan Hmarchhaka chengte tan chhonzawm tur hna ropui tak min hnutchhiah a ni. Kan State tan leh he ram pum pui tan hian a thihna hi chàna nasa tak kan ti lo thei lo vang. Keimah atang leh kan state aiawhin kan tuarpui takzet thu hi a kalsan tak a chhungte hnenah ka hlan duh a, a thlarau tan chawlh hahdamna ka dilsak baw k e.

Dated Imphal,
17.2.1993

R.K. Dorendra Singh,
Chief Minister,
Manipur.

Tun thleng hian Rani chenna Luangkau khuaah chuan Rani zuitute chuan biak in an nei a. An biak in chhungah chuan Rani ke hniak pahnih lungah an chhu kai a. Chumi hmaah chuan bawkkhupin an thingthi baw k thin. †

Extracted from 'Introduction to the Rongmei Nagas'

Rani Gaidinliu - P-131 153

By G. Makunga B.A. NCS (Retired)

PAUCINHAU SAKHUA

Kum zabi 20-na (sawmhnihna) tir lam khar Paucinhau Sakte hnam chuan sakhaw thar a hmuchhuak a. He sakhaw thar kawng hrang hrangah a hlui nen a inang hle a. A danglamna ber chu pathian biak dan (tawngtai dan) leh thil hlan danah a ni a. A danglamna pawimawh ber mai chu - tunhnu a an mithi sawngbawl dan hautak tak mai, a thi chhungta tana phurrit nasa tak ni thin kha a awm ta lo a ni. He sakhaw pawimawhna dang leh chu Paucinhauan a ziah leh chhiar lampanga a hmalakna hi a ni a. Hei hi ze hnamina thil ziah an chin tanna bulpui pawh a ni nghe nghe. Hei vang hian Paucinhau sakhaw hmuhchhuat thar hi **laipian** tiin an vuah a, chu chu 'thil ziah chuntantirhna' tihna a ni. He sakhaw hming dang leh chu **lawlei** a ni.

Paucinhau hi Tedim-ah 1859 khan a lo piang a biography (a mimal chanchin) chu S. Nginsuanin a ziah nghe nghe a ni. Chuta a ziah dan chuan Paucinhau chuhmanlai naupang dang ang bawka enkawl seilen a ni a. A naupan lai chuan a pa ranvulh, Sial leh Kelte a enkawl ve thin a. Tlema a lo puitlin deuh hnuah a nu leh pater Mualbemah an tir ta a, indo dan leh Teizang tawng zia turin. Chutih hun lai chuan indo dan Kalhmang thiam leh Teizang tawng thiam chu thil pawimawh lutuk a ni a. A chhan chu hmelma ten an mi mante reng reng Teizang tawng an lo thiam an that ve ngai lo a ni. Mualbem atanga a lokir hnu hian a pa chu lo lam hna a thawhpui leh ngai a ni.

Hetiang nudan pangngaia hlim taka a nun lau hian
 hrilhlawkna a dawng ta tlat mai a ni. Chutih lau chu
 tedim ropui vanglai tak a ni nghe nghe. Mahse,
 paucinhau hrilhlawkna dawn chu Tedim tlakchhiat tur
 hu a ni ta tlat mai a ni. Paucinhau chuan he a
 hrilhlawkna dawn hi pathianin sawi chhuak tura a tih
 ngin a sawi chhuak nghal nghe nghe a. Mahse, a
 chusawi chu tuman an awih sak duh lo. Chuvang chuan
 paucinhau-a chuan hetiang hian hla a phuah ta a : -

*Thangvan a zal Sian za mang aw,
 Tong dan khaak heem in zang e,
 Pupa'pat loh khuavan nuai-ah,
 Sian tong dan sin thu hi e.*

*Nang pathiante Pathian vanchung sang amu,
 Hnen atangin hriattirna ka dawng a,
 Hmakhausang ata an la hriat ngai loh,
 Pathian thu chhuak chu ram tinah a darh ta.*

*Thou God of gods, reigning on high,
 I heard a hint - Thy word.
 Unhear, unknown in days of Yore,
 God's word prevails though all the land"*

Hun a lo kal zel a. Bristish ho chu Chin Hills lak
 umin an lo thawk chhuak tan ta a. A tirah Chin-ho
 huan huaisen takin lo dang ve mahse, a tawp a tawpah
 huan an inpek chu a ngai ta tho a ni. Tichuan British
 ho chuan Chin Hills an rawn luhchilh ta tak tak a, Tedim
 rawn chu an la a, an hal nghal bawk a ni. Tedim khaw
 wipuiho chu hmun hrang hrangah an tlan darh ta chum
 hum mai le. Khanlian (Paucinhau pa) leh a chhungte
 rawn Tedim atanga mel 6 (ruk)-ah Lailui an tilah chuan

an tlan ve a. Hetah pawh hian Paucinhau chuan Pasiarn (pathian) hnen atangin hriattirna ala dawng zui zel a. A maherawhchu, tuma'n an la awih sak duh chuang lo Hei vang hian amah pawhin a tuar a, kum sawmpanga chhung zet engmah ti thei lovin kuttualleichhamin a awm phah a ni. Hetia hun rei tak a damloh chhung pawh hian Pasiarn (Pathian) nen an la inbe pawh zel a.

A hrilhlawkna dawn hi Pacinhau hian inlarna leh mumang atang tein a hmu ber a. Chung zinga thenkhat chauh lo tarlang ila :-

VANRAM CHUNGCHANGA INLARNA :

Hmun zawl leh zau nuam takah hian mi chi hrang hrang hi an lo awm nuk nuk mai a, mi hausa leh mi rethei, mi te leh millian hi an lo zi nuk nuk mai a. Chu hmuna ka va kal hnaih ve chuan hrui lian tak mai van atanga lo uaithla hi ka hmu a. Mite chu, chu hruizenah chuan uai tumin an lo hmanhlel hle mai a. Mahse tumah an lo uai tang thei lo. Pathian hnenah ka tawngtai a hruizenah chuan ka uai thei ta mai a. Ka lawnchhuah veleh ka han hawi chhuah chuan vanram thuah sawmthum lai mai hi a lo awm uarh mai a. Pathian chenna hmun pawh alo lang a. Tichuan ka chhukthla leh ta a. Hruizen chu khawvel hnuailam thlengin a lo uai thla zur mai a. Hruizenah bawh chuan la inuaitangin lei hnuai lamah ka chhuk leh ta zel a. Leihnuai khawvel pawh chu thuah sawmli lai mai alo ni a. Tichuan heng thil hi ka hmuh hnuin ka lo kal tannaah khan ka kir leh ta a ni. Hruizen chu ka hlum tha a, ka bulah chuan ka han dah a, ka let hniha sang lai mai a lo ni reng mai a.

Paucinhau chuan hetiang hian hla a phuah leh a :

*Zan ciang zal mang thang nan tuang ve tung tang a,
Za lun sum tual lum sang e.
Banzallim sun, Seino ual aw,
Meelmuh piàn in dang sang a.*

*Vansangah mit ngeiin
Pathian chenna hmun ropui tak ka hmu e.
A éngin mi chhun khalh loh nan ka kutin ka mit ka
hlihkhuh hial a,
Chu hmun chu, thiante u, a va ropui tehréng êm!*

*To heaven I went in vision clear,
And saw God's home, now glorious.
With hand I shade my eyes from dazzling light,
The Sight, oh friends, how wonderful !*

Pathian chuan ka hnenah, 'Paucinhau, heng ka in tangkarua leh rangkachaka siamte hi mihringte nun tih danglam nana kan hman dan ka han entir teh ang che' a ti a. Chutia a sawi zawh chuan chung in ropui tak takte chu a mal malin ka hmaah a rawn lantir a, pakhat a lo lang a. a ral leh a, a dang alo lang leh zel a. Nakinah chuan mite chu min thah tuma min phiarru chungin ka lam panin an lo kal a, pakhat te, pahnih te, pathum tein an lo kal thin a. Mahse, 'thu rawh u' tia ka han au veleh an thu phawk phawk zel a. Nakinah chuan lunga siam sakawr tam tak hi an lo kal khup khup a. Ka lam pana an lo tlan chu an tlan let leh thuai a, hla tak an thlen leh hnuin vaivut zingah an tlu khu ta rum rum a, an bo ta dual mai a. Hemi zawh hian chin ho chu hmun khatah an lo tlu khawm ruih a, tihboral leh tih chimihin an lo awm ta a ni. Chutiang bawkin mingo ho pawh chu hmun nga lai malah hian an lo tlu khawm a, an lo chimit vek mai bawk a. Heng thil ka hmuh hnu hian a dang

hmuh zel ka duh tawh loh avangin ka hmai ka hup nghal a. Mahse Pathian chuan darthlalang ang lampang atang tala en turin min ti leh a. Ka han en leh chuan, a tlu bang tlemte chu ka han chhiar a, mi sawm leh pakhat chauh mai kan lo awm tawh a ni. Heng ka thil hmuh hun chhung hian nileng aawh a, tichuan ka lo harh chhuak leh ta a ni.

PACIAN (PATHIAN) THUNEIHNA CHUNGCHANGA INLARNA:

Hmun zawl leh zau nuam takah hian mipui hi an lo tlim khawm hmur mai a. Chutih lai chuan Pathian hi chunglam atangin Chhimbál anga éng mawi tak leh mi chhunkhalh thei khawpa éng hian a lo lang ta a. Thil éng tak, ni ang maia éng chungah hian a chuang a. A duh duhna lai hi a lo fangkual vel a. Kei chuan ring tak hian mipuiho chu ka han au va. 'Pathian hi en theuh ila. A thupek te i zawm ang u' ka han ti a. Mahse, tuman Pathian lam an en lo va, lei lam an en vek zawk a. Pathian chuan mi han be ta a, 'Paucinhau, nangni mihringte hian changpát pawh in tluk love. Amaherawhchu, ka thupekte in zawm chuan lei leh van hi hmun thumah ka then ang a. Ka thupek awih lo chu ka hrem ang,' a ti a. Chutia a sawi zawh chuan, 'Min be rawh u' tiin thu min pe zui a. Kei chuan 'Engtin nge kan biak ang che?' ka han ti a. Ani chuan, 'Hetiang hian ti ang che u' a ti a.

*Pasian, lei leh van te, ni leh thla te siamtu;
Pasian, mihring leh ransa te siamtu,
Pasian, damlote tidamtu.*

Paucinhau chuan hetiangin hla a phuah leh a :

*"Tung thanguanah, a sang sawnah,
Sian zuapa meel in ming e.
Sim lei thanguan kalah e,
A bawl lo mi om lo e.*

*Vansang takah chuan
Pa Pathian hmel ka hmu
Lei leh van chhungah hian
A siam loh reng a awm love.*

*I saw in heav'n, in highest heav'n
The face of father Pasion
Between heaven and earth below,
There is none he had no made."*

Dawi thil hlan chungchanga Pathian thupek a hmuh dan:

Inlarna ka hmuh pakhatatah chuan Pathian hian ka hnenah. 'Paucinhau, tun atanga kum riat chhungin rannung té ber entirnan, fanghmir, tho, sazu leh savate atanga ramsa lian ber thlengin an nunna i la miah tur a ni lo' tiin thu min pe a. A thu min pek angin kei pawh chuan kum riat chhung chu rannung té ber atangin a lian ber thlengin an nunna ka la ta reng reng lova Kum riat a lo ral chuan, Pathian chuan, 'Paucinhau, dawí chungchanga ka thupek te chu i lo hlenchhuak ta a Rannungte leh ramsa te chuan mihringte ti na lo mah sela, an nunna pakhatmah kum riat chhung chu kan la ta lova. Tichuan, tun atang chuan dawí thilhlán reng reng i ti tawh tur a ni lo' a ti a. Heta tang hian dawí thilhlán reng reng, a pui ber Pusa dawí atanga dawí tenau ber thlengin tih a ni ta lo a ni.

*Sian mang in tong hong khar e.
Zin tawhna khan in ei e*

*Pupa khan a lung a gimna,
Sian in leen puan bang paai e.*

*Pathian engkimtitheia chuan thu min pe a,
Dawi laka inthiarfihlim turin.
Hmasang atá tawh mihringte tikhawlotu chu
Pathian chuan a paih chhuak ta.*

*Almighty Pasion, He sent me word,
Be set apart from dawi
The bane of man from ancient times.,
Pasion now casts off like rag."*

Paucinhau-a thil ziah thiam tan dan Ginsuana ziah dan chuan :-

"Laitue-ah kum sawmpanga chung zet ka damloh latin Pathian hi van atanga lo chhuk ka hmu a. 'Paucinhau, zia leh chhiar hi zir teh' min ti a. Pathian chuan lehkhahu hi a keng a. Tiaulung tlem a la bawka a. A tiaulung ken chu an dah khawm a, awmze nei takin an then leh thin a. 'Hetiang hian i ti ve thei ang em?' a ti a. Kei chuan, 'Thei ang' ka ti a. A tih ang chuan ka han ti ve mai a. Chutia ka han tih thiam veleh chuan a lehkhahu ken lai chu min pe ta a ni."

"Heta tang hian ka rilru leh ngaihtuahna chu zia leh chhiar zir chakna ringawtin a khat a. Engtiklai pawh mai hian ka vei ta a. Nakinah chuan ka rilruah hian thil ri awmze nei tak hi a indawtin a lo lang a. Kei chuan a chhihchhiaha/entirna ka lo siam rilru zel a. Tichuan, ka lo zia thei ta mai a ni."

Ri chi hrang hrang chuan bul 1,050 (sangkhath leh sawmnga) a nei a. Heng rikdan chi hrang hrang hian rikdan hniam deuh leh sang deuh an nei vek a. Chu

hu **dawng tawina** an ti. Heng thil rik dan leh an tawnga
numal hrang hrangte chu a phualnem khawm a
ichuan awlsam takin mite chuan zia¹ leh chhiar an lo
niam phah ve ta a ni

Rik dan chi hrang hrangte chu awmze nei takin a
ah tlar a. Chung tlar tinte chu hmun rukah a then
rang leh a. Heng zawng zawng hi an hriatthama an
ir chuan zia¹ leh chhiar chu awlsam takin an lo thiam
nei ta a ni. Chung rik dan ki hrang hrang a dah tlar
chu :-

- | | |
|-----------------------|------------------------|
| 1) I bu | 2) Min bu |
| 3) Dong len bu | 4) Lung sia bu |
| 5) Tha tuk bu | 6) Thiamzong bu |

Mite chuan he a thil hmuh chhuah hi an zu ve ta
a. Paucinhau pawhin inlarna leh mumanga a thil hmuh
hinte chu hemi hmang hian a chhinchhiah thin
Midangte pawhin hriatrengna lungphuma thil
chhinchhiah nante an hmang ve tan ta a

Paucinhau chuan amah zuntute chu an khuaah
Biak In hran din zel turin a rawn thin a. Candanga an
ih chuan hmun fianrial leh reh tha tak Pathan pawl
an an neih phah thin a ni. Khawtnah Laisang (pas-
tor) leh 'Lai-at' (ziaktu) leh upa (ramhuat mawtchhuaktu)
a dah zel a. Chung ho chuan amah zuntute 'Pawlpi' an
ih chu an enkawl zel a ni. Pawlpi ho chu kar tin an
inhmukhawm ziah a. An pawl zingah damlo an awm a
an rawn koh chuan Pawlpi ho chuan tawngtama te an
va¹ neih² sak³ thin. Chung hun lai chuan an hmanlai dan
la chhawm nung zelin mi an thih reng rengin mithi ruang
chu an tih fel huah hun rei tak chhung kum hnh

emaw. kum thum chhung te inah an kawl thin a Tichuan senso tam tak nen an vui liam thin. Paucinhau chuan amah zuitute chu mithi an awm pawhin a ni thum niah in vui liam zel turin a ti thin. Tin, kùt dang an sawngbawl dan hautak tak takte pawh a tireh baw.

Sawi dan dangah chuan Paucinhau hi kum 1900 bawr velah khan Zoram lamah hian a lo kal a. Kristiante hmalakna kawng hrang hrang leh an Mission School zirtirna pawh a rawn hmu nghe nghe a. Chuta a kir leh chuan a zirtirna pawh a tan ve ta nghal a ni an ti. Heta tanga a lan dan hi chuan a zirtirna a tan tak tak hman Kristian Sakhua hi a lo zirin a lo thlithlai phawt pawh a ang khawp mai. Amah zuitute pawhin a tawngtamaa Isua hming a lamte pawh an hre thin a ni.

Paucinhau hian zawlnei a nihna anga a hnathawh hi a ropui hle mai. A lo lan hun pawh hi a hun tak a ni kan tih ang hi a ni awm e. Zo miten an invui dan 'eh inthawi dan hautak leh senso tam lutuk, anmahua pawhina an retheih phah em em thinna zawng zawng kha a rawn tibo a. Tin, hei bakah hian chutih laia Zomite khawtlang inrelbawl dan tam tak chu Missionary te hmangin tihdanglam a ni baw.

Paucinhau-a Sakhua **Lawki** hi Tedim leh a chheh velah a darh chak hle a. Thawkkhat lai pheih chu Tedim Sub-Division pum pui hian 'lawki' chu an vuan nghe nghe a ni. Stevenson-a'n 1943-a a ziah dan chuan Zanniat hnam pum leh Falam division-a zaa sawmhnih leh pasarih (27%) te chu lawki-ah 1936 khan an inlet a ni a ti. He sakhua hi Zoram lamah leh Haka leh Manipurah te a darh baw.

Paucinhau chu ni 28 December 1948 khan a thi
a a. Kum 1970 khan zuitu 150,000 a nei tawh a ni
chhut dan dang lehah chuan hei ai hian a tlem deuh
hei bawh a. A chhan chu Zoroma cheng zaa pakua (9%)
lei chauhini **lawki** hi an vuan niin a lang a Paucinhau
nitu tam takte chu Kristianah an inlet bawh a ni. †

Extracted from ZO HISTORY

by Vumson

P. 147 - 153

The Religion of Paucinhau

TRIPURI SAKHUA

Tribal hnam dangte ang bawkin Tripuri-ho hian sakhaw biak dan hrang an nei ve a. An sakhaw biak kalphung leh chin dan te chu an hmanla nunphung leh tih dan zul zui zela bia an ni a. Pathian leh pathian nu tam tak leh ram. ai biakna lam an ber. Mihring aia thilti thei hi boruakah hian tam tawmin an ring a, chungte chu biak pawh leh an hnen inthawi a ni deuh ber. Dawithiamna hi hmanlai atangu a lár hle a. Tunlai thleng pawh hian ching an la awm An vela Bengali Hindu te nen an sakhaw biak dan inpawlh sawp nasa em em a, Hindu-ho tih dan an la hnen em avangin anmahni chin dan bik thliar hran harsa hle. Tun hnai deuh atang khan Tripuri-ho zingai Christian sakhaw vuan an pung nasa hle a. Hma pawh an sawn chak hle.

Pathian nia an hriat tam tak zinga a lár zual thei lo sawi ila.

Matai Katar leh Matai katarma : Matai Katar chu an pathian chungnungber a ni a, Matai Katarma chu a nupuia an ngaih a ni. He pathian hi veng himu leh malsawmsaktu a an ngaih a ni. Chungkua in emaw khawtlang huapin emaw an be thin. He pathian hnen an inthawi dawn hian Vatawk an hmang thin a. An hntiam tawh chuan Kelpa pawh an hmang thin. He inthawinan hian balhla te, buh hringte, kuhva hnah lei rahte leh rawng senlar te an hmang tel thin.

Akhatra leh Bikhatra : Hemi te hi Matai Katar leh Matai Katarma te fapa an ni a, heng mite pahih hi

an pathian an biak dawn reng reng in an be hmasa zel thin.

Tooima : Hei hi tui pui pathian nu a ni a. Hei hi chhungkua leh khawtlang huap angin an be thin a. an biak chhan ber chu zawng hri leh tui hri laka an him theih nan a ni deuh ber. Luah inthawina chu an nei thin a, Zawng hri leh kawthalo-te hi tui atanga lo darhah an ngai a, chu vang chuan chutiang natna hrikte chu tui chuan a put darh zel loh nan Kelpa emaw Lawi emawin an inthawi thin.

Sangram : Hei hi tui pathiannu Tooima-i pasal ah an ngai a. Hei hi hausakna pathian ah an ngai a. chhungkuain an be thin. Tual zawlah emaw kawtkai ah emaw ar pahnih hmangin an be thin. Ar an neih loh chuan artui pum hnih hmangin an inthawi thin

Mailooma : Buh leh thlai dangte pathiannu a ni

Khoolooma : Hei hi La pathiannu a ni a. Sangram an tih nen hian a rualin an be thin a. Hausakna leh hmungilna thlentu-ah an ngai. An pahnih biak nan hian ar pahnih an hmang thin a. In chhungah inthawina chu an buatsaih mai thin.

Nakchumatai : In leh Compound vel venghimtu pathiannu a ni a. An damloh nikhua hian Nakchumatai hnenah an inthawi thin. He pathiannu biak nan hian ar emaw vawk emaw eng tiat pawh an hmang thin. puithiam 'Ochai' an tih leh a puitu "Barua" ten an talh a, a sa hmin sa chu tlem an pe a, a bak chu puithiam hoin chhungkuain an ei thin.

Kalla leh darla : Hlawhtlinna pathian a an ngaih a ni a, kum tinin Vaisakha thla chawh kar hmasa ber

ah hian mimal emaw khawtlang huap emawin an inthawi thin.

Salak-Matai : Hriselna pathian a ni a. Hei hi inchhung khurah emaw tual zawl velah emaw an be thin a. Chhang chi hrang hrang te siamin thil dang eiturnen an hlan a. Tlah Kelpain inchhungah an inthawi thin.

Tuna kan sawi tak ho te kha pathian ngilnei leh zaidama an ngaihte an ni a, pathian thinchhia leh sual (ramhuai ho) pawh an ngah hle a, chungte chu tlem lo tar lang leh ila. Heng pathian (huai) thinur hmang ho te hi chu chhhungkua leh mimal damloh chungchanga an inthawina te an ni hlawm.

1. **Thoomnairok leh Banirok :** Heng mite hi thihna thlentuah an ngai a, churang chuan awm hle hle tir an duh a, an awm mai mai theih nan an inthawi thin a ni. Tualah Kelnu emaw Kelpa emaw leh ar pahni emaw artui pum hnih emawin an inthawi thin. Banirok pual hian Ar emaw artui pum hnih hmangin ramhnualah an va inthawi thin. A ruala an biak thinte an ni.
2. **Chhakal Jook :** Dawithiam pitar (Witch) ah an ngai. Chu dawithiam pitarin mi a tih dam te thawi nan chuan Chhakal Jook hi an hmang thin. Satel sa chhum hmin leh Vawksain an inthawi thin. Hei hi delpawnah an hmang thin.
3. **Burasa :** Natha thientu pathian a ni. Naupang an pum a lo nata an tan vak emaw, an khua a sik thut emaw hian Burasa matai in a tih get niin an ring a. Ar dum pahni leh artui pum hnihin dala an va inthawi thin.

4. **Haichukma** : Natna pathiannu a ni a, Burasa nupui a ni. Ramsa leh ramhuai enkawltu niin an ngai a, Mizo ten Chawngtinleri an tih ang deuh hi niin an ring. Tripuri te chuan an ranvulh lai (ranpui) a bo chuan Haichukma-i hnenah hian an zawt a, a lo hrilh chuan a hnena inthawi an tiam thin. An ranvulh an tih bo kha an hmuh leh chuan ram hnuaiah Haichukma hnenah hian ar dum pahnih emaw Vawk engpawh in an inthawi thin
5. **Siri Jamdu leh Siri Jadu** : Hmeichhe tichingtu thlarau niin an ring. Hmeichhe pasal neih hnua rei tak fa hring thei lo te hi he mite tih hi niin an ring a. An inthawi thin. Inthawina dang an hman rual hian hemite hnenah hian malsawmna an dil pah thin.

Heng kan sawi takte hi a lar zualte an ni a. Heng bakah hian huai tenau deuh te chu tam tak awmin an ring a. 'Langtharai Matai' an ti a, khawi hmunah pawh awmin an ring a, an rilru in Langtharai matai duh loh zawng a awm an hlau em em a. Rilru a tawngtai reng ang hian chu huai pawisawi chu hlau hlau takin ramhnuaiah te an khawsa thin. An tihlungawi loh vaih chuan eng hunah pawh an chungah natna thlen turah an ngai a ni. Hei bakah hian 'Dumber' tuikhawhthla an ti a, Tripura North District-a Amarapur Sub-Division chhunga awm a ni a, chu hmunah chuan an theih hram chuan kumtin an tlawh a, an va inthawi thin a ni.

Puithiam hi 'Ochai' an ti a, khawtlang mipuiin an mi duh zawng an thlang a, inrochun chi a ni lova, hmeichhia chu puithiamah an tang thei lo. Inthawina thenkhatah, hian chuan puithim hian tanpui/kaihzawng an mamawh thin a. Puithiam puitu chu 'Barua'

an ti. Inthawina liantham bik thenkhatah chuan puthiam leh a puitu chuan midang an mamawh belt thin a. chutianga an mi sawm bikte chu 'Kandal' an ti Puthiamte chu damdawi thiam Doctor-te anga ngai an ni

An inthawi hian an biak huai te chu engang hmelpi nge tih an hre hran lova, inthawina tam ber ah chuar mau emaw lung emawin maicham an siam mai thin Inthawina thenkhatah chuan mau pahnihin thutthlen an siam a, chungah chuan an huai biakte chu rawn th turah an ngai. Mau naran an hmang ngai lova, Mizote phulrua kher an leklam ang deuh hian mau chi kha 'Muli' an tih chi bik chu an hmang thin

An inthawi dan kalhmang pawh an huai biak a, a danglam zel a. Tui leh Zu hi chu an mautheiah u hlan a, pangparte, buh te, la te, rimtui hal chi te, antu tiak te an hmang nasa hle. Ran hmanga an inthaw chuan ar leh vawkte chu a nghawng an tan hmak nga lova; kel leh lawi erawh chu a bunin an bung hmawh thin. An ran talh dan pawh an biak huai te a hran ang bawkin a hrang thin. Inthawina tam berah chuar bawhlo- te chu ran thisenin an phuh thin a, inthawina thenkhatah erawh chuan a sa chhum hminsa te pawh an hlan thin.

Tunlai taka an inthawina/sakhaw biak danah h chuan khawpufa Hindu-ho ang bawkin thingtiang lam mite pawhin millin din an ching hle. Laxmi leh Kal pathiante pawh anmahni nun mil zawnga biak an ching a. Savaswati pathian te pawh zirlai inti changkang deuh te chuan biak an ching hle a ni.

Mimring hian thilawu natin an ring a, hnantheihloh

khawihtheihloh, thitheilo pianphung leh rawng bik pawh nei lo niin an ringa. Chu thlarau chu 'Fala' tuin an vuah a ni. Mi an mut hih hlanin an thlarau chuan chhuahsanin an ring a, an harh hmain an taksa chhungah kir lehin an ring a ni. Mi an lo thih chuan an thlarau chuan chhuahsan hlen turah an ngai. Sâr thi te, rûl chuka thi te, mahni intihlumte hi an thlarau chu huai sual takah chang turin an ring a ni.

Thlarau khawvel : Tripuri-ho thlarau rin dan hi an vela hnam dangte nen a inzul hle a. Mi a dam chhunga mi tha leh ngilnei te thlarau chu nuamsa tak a awm turin vanramah kalin an ring. Chutiang bawkin misual leh nun thalote thlarau chu lei hnuaiah hremhmuna kal turah an ngai. Thih hnua thlarau thih theih tawh lohna awm ngeiin an ring a ni. An vela Hindu-ho rindan pawh eng emaw chen chu an tawmpui a Thih hnua pian nawn lehna pawh awmin an ring.

Puithuna (Supertition) : Tun lai thleng pawh hian thingtlang lama cheng Tripuri-ho te chuan puithuna âthlâk an la ngah hle a. Chung zinga thenkhatte chu hengte hi an ni.

1. Engemaw changa arpuin tui té bik a neih chang hian in chhung khurah chhiatna rawn thleng tur awmin an ngai a. Pa berin chu artui chu hûm chungin a taksa vawithum a invai hual hnua khawthlang lam hawin a vawm chhuak a. Chutia a tih chuan an chunga chhiatna lo thleng tur chu thleng lo turah an ngai.
2. An ran vuh Vawk emaw Kel emaw an thutung ür lai an hmuh chuan chhungkuaah chhiatna thlentuah an ngai a. Chutiang an ran te chu an talh a,

a sa an ei zawh vek loh pawhin an hralh bo daih thin

3. Arpui hi arpa ang maia a khuan chuan a neitute chhungkuaah chhiatna eng emaw tak thleng turah an ngai.
4. Chhek in hi buh dahna a nih avangin a kil eng emaw lai hi a khiin buh a baw duh hle a. Chutianga chhek in kil a lo khik chuan a neitute chhung zinga mi an thi hnaiah an ngai.
5. Chinghnia hian mi chenna in ngil taka a en reng a, a mittui te titlaa an hriat chuan chu in neitute chhunga mi chu thi ngei turah an ngai
6. Ramhnuala Sazukin lei a eina hmun chu lovah an nei ngam ngai lo. Chutiang hmun lo atana neitute chhung zinga mi chu thi ngei turah an ngai.
7. Dawi an hlauh avangin dawı laka invenna tur in kil tinah leh kawngkalu chungah an khai thin.
8. Tlai lamah inchunga arpa fuin khawthlang lam a hawi a, a khuan chuan chu in neitute chhung tana chhiatna lo thleng tur hrilhlawknaah an ngai.
9. Vathu emaw Thuro emaw zingah inchunga fuin a hram karh karh chuan chu in neitute zinga mi tu ber emaw an damlo dawn tihna emaw, an chhungkhatte chhiatna rawn hrilh lawknaah emaw an ngai.¹
10. An zin chhuah dawna mipa emaw hmeichhia emaw sarnaka awn an hmuh chuan an zin chhan turah chuan hlauh chham dawnah an lngai.²

11. **Zingah** hma takah nupui pasal nei tawh la la nei lo an hmuh chuan a hmutu tan chuan chumi in chu in tha lo takah an ngai.
12. **Chhuahvahna** khawi hmunah pawh an dinglam sira rül an hmuh chuan a hmutu tan chuan chhiatna thleng turah an ngai.
13. **Buh** phun tan ni chiaha thei thur ei hi an duh lova, sahbawn hman an duh hek lo. Hei hi an zawm loh chuan buh thar hlawk lo turah an ngai. Hemi n hian ei theih chi bahra te an phun a, chumi zung ang chuan buh chu lo thar hlawk turah an ngai.
14. **Buh** seng an tan tak tak hmain ni hmasa berah pa berin chaw ei lovin buh vüi chu tlem a hlep a, chu buh vüi bulah chuan hâl rimtui nen buh pathian hnenah lawmthu a sawi thin
15. In chhungah chhimbuk chi reng reng tlaiah a luh chuan chu chungkaw tan chuan chhiatna nasa tak lo thleng mai tur awmin an ring
16. **Chhungkaw** zinga tupawhin an mumanga midang saruaka awm an hmuh chuan chu in chhung atang chuan thil bo awm turah an ngai.
17. **Mi** tupawhin midang tui tla lai an mumanga an hmuh chuan an chhungkuaah thihna emaw chhiatna dang lo thleng tur awmin an ring
18. **Miin** a mumanga Sai an in rawn pan mek lai an hmuh chuan hausakna lo thleng turah an ngai.
19. **Tupawhin** a mumanga nihliap khum chung a lo inhmuh chuan hmingthatna leh vanneihna turah an ngai.

20. Mumanga ni emaw thla emaw chhuak lai an hmuh chuan hausaknaah an ngai.
21. Mumanga ni tla emaw thla tla emaw hmuh chu chhlatna lam kawka ngaih a ni.
22. Bawng emaw, Lāwi emaw mumanga miin an lo chhuhsak chuan mangthaah ngalin an ngaih a tha hle.
23. An Vawkpulin a pa, pahnih leh a nu pakhat chauh a vawikhatnaa a neih chuan chhlatna thleng turah an ngai
24. Thei rah phir reng reng hi an ei duh lova, a chhan chu an fa tirah phir neihna turah an ngai
25. Bungbel dahna chhuar a chim chuan chhungkaw tan chhlatna thleng turah an ngai.
26. Thingfak dahna emaw thingkhawn emaw a chim chuan chhlatna thleng turah an ngai.
27. An velvahnaah Sakhi emaw Sazuk emaw mangang hram an hriat chuan an chungah chhlatna lo thleng tur chhinchhihnaah an ngai. †

TUIKUK (RIANG) SAKHUA

Tuikuk-ho sakhaw biak dan hian a huanzau hle a. Thingbul, lungbul biak te, mumang rinna te, Ramsa leh thingbul lungbul biakna te, dawithiam e, thlarau sual biakna te, thiang leh thianglo laka nserhnate a huam vek a. Chubakah an thenawm Bengali hinduho rindanin engemaw chen a la huam bawk a. Hetianga rindan leh sakhaw biak dan darhsarh deuh maia an khawsa chung hian Pathian engkim siamtu leh thuneitu awm ngeia rinna chu an nei tho va Pathian tana inhlanna te, mihring pui chung a ngilneihna leh rük rük loh te hi Pathian duhdan niin an ring Chuti chung chuan dawithiamna leh thingbul, lungbul biakna te, ramhuai leh thlarau sualho tih lungawi tuma inthawina te chuan an nun a luahkhatin an buaipui em em a. Tunah chuan a tam zawk chu Hindu an ni a An Hindu dan pawh an hmanlai sakhaw rindan nen an chawhpawlh nasa hle.

An rindan pui berah chuan engkim mai hian thlarau neitin an ring a. Mahse, thlarau leh taksa chu a hranga awm thei ah an ngai. Mi hi an muthilh chuan an thlarau chu khauah changin an velah a vakchhuak a, a lo harh veleh mihring chhungah lut leh thinah an ngai, chuvang chuan khau hi an that mai mai duh lo hle. Muthilh hi thlarau nena inthen lailawknaah an ngai a, thihna hi thlarau nena inthen hlenna-ah an ngai.

Mi a lo thih veleh a taksa chu in atanga la chhuakin tualah an dah a. Mitthi ke bulah chuan Ar hi leiah an vawnlum a. Chu ar thlarau chuan mithi thlarau chu

mithi hruai turah an ngai a ni.

Mitthi khaw kawng chanve ah chuan thinglianpu mai kawng dal zawngin a lo tlu ruah mai a. Chu thing tlu chu damlai khawvel leh thlarau khawvel inrina a ni a, chu thing tlu chu an pelh tawh chuan tumah damlai khawvelah kir leh thei tawhlo turah an ngai a ni. Chu thing pela mithi thlarau a kal tawh chuan a taksaah nun leh ngaihna awm leh tawhlo turah an ngai a ni Chu thing tlu an pelh phei chuan thlarau pakhat Larima i an tih chenna an va thleng a. Chu nu Larima-i chu mitthi thlaraute tana chaw chhumin a buai em em reng a, a thuk pawh englaimahin a dai ngai lova. Larima chaw an ei hnu chuan an damlai khawvel, lei hringnur hi an theihnghilh nghal hmak thin. He hmun h khawchhak lam hmun hla taka awm turah an ngai. Heti Larimalin ei leh in turte a lo pek hnu hian rorelna hmaading turin Thunairao-a hnenah an hruai a, rorelna chuan ni sarhi a awh a, ni sarhi ni chuan an pian nawn theih dawn leh dawn loh chu an damlaia an thiltih a zir a ni Mi nuntluang leh ngilnei takte chu mihring vekah piang nawn turin an ring a. Misual leh ruk ruk hmangte chu rannungah piangnawn leh turin an ring. He an rindan hi an vela Bangali Hindute rindan an lak a ni.

Mitthi ruang chu luikamah an hal thin a. A tukah chuan mithi an halna chu uluk takin tuin an sil thin An silfai thatloh chuan mitthi chhungte thlawhhma chu nasa taka hnimin bawh turah an ngai. Ruh kang bang them chu an laa, an kawtha thin. A ni sarhi ni chuan luhkapui dawhthar diaiah chaw leh chawhmeh an chhum a, thlai chikim leh bungbel te nen an thlaichhih a, chu chu thlarau khawleh mithite chuan lamamawh zui zel turin an ring a ni. Hnayah chiridiak vekhat leh

chhangphut an chap a, chutah chuan an piannawna mihring emaw rannung emaw ramsa emaw hniak lo lang turah an ngai.

Mithi kha a damlaia a mutna thin bulah khan belin zan sarih leh ni sarih chhung an chhawp a. Chu chu mithi thlarau khan rawn in thin turah an ngai. Mitthi ruhro kangbang an kawl that kha Tulsu thing bulah an dah a, chu chu January thlaa Ganga luipua kalte an paihtir ve thin a ni. Hei pawh hi Hindu sakhua an biak hnua an chinthar a ni.

Riang ho hian lungpui awmkhawm leh an bula lungte deuh awmkhawm khup hi chhungkuaa awmah an ngai a. Lung lian bik leh a dawttu chu nupaah an ngai a, an kiang vela lungdang awm vete chu an fateah an ngai a. Chung lung nupate chuan Balhla bul vel leh thlawhlaihte fa hring turah an ngai a. Heng lungte hi an ngai pawimawh hle a, an bulah hlum belin chaw leh chawhmeh an thlaichhiah fo thin. Luipui lian deuh leh a fintu luite chu nu leh afarnu angah an ngai a. Sarma leh Riama luite phe chu inngaizawngah an ngai a. tlangsangte hi an zah em'em a ni.

RAMSA LEH THINGBUL/LUNGBUL BIAKNA LAM :

Rianghote hian an thlahtute chu ramsa nen inzawmna nelin an ring a. Mizo zinga Fanai hoin Sakei hi an unau anga an ngai ang deuh hian hnam hrang hrangin ramsa emaw sava emaw unauah an neih thliah hlawm a. Chutianga ramsa leh savate unaua an neih bikte chu thah emaw an sa ei emaw a thiang lova. An thah pawhin anmahni sun nan hun engemawti chhung an serh thin.

Hmanlai chuan Riango hian sava nupa nen

inzawmna nghet tak neiah an inngai a, chu sava chu Garur an ti a. Vapual emaw Vahai emaw kawlhawk emaw nupaa awm chi hi a ni. Riang tih awmzia chu Vapual tihna lampang pawh a kawh thei a ni. An hnam peng hrang hrangte chuan ramsa emaw sangha emaw rimaw tumchi emawte nen inzawmna bik riau neilin an ring Apeta hnamte chu sangha nen, Changpreng hnamte chu tingtang nen, Charki hnamte chu tawilailir ke kual nen Meska hnamte chu Sakei nen, Masa hnamte chu Keite nen, Tooimaiafa hnamte chu Satel nen. Chutiang chuar hnamtinin zawm bik nei vekin an inhria a ni.

MUMANG LEH HRILHLAWKNA LAM AN RIN DAN:

Riangho hian mumang leh hrilhlawkna lam hi an ring nghet hle a. Mumang tha chu puang lovin an ngawihpui tlat a, mangchhia erawh chuan anmahniah nghawng a neihloh nan an puangzar thung thin. Lo tur an enin an lo duhzawng aiin leitlang an la a, chu chu lukham hnuaiah dahin an inbualfaia silhfen fai inbel chungin mahni chauhin an mu a. Chutiang an tih chuan an mang lamah an lo tur that leh thatloh hmu lawk turah an inngai a ni. An mumanga sangha emaw tuifim tak emaw an hmuh chuan buh leh thlai thar hlawk turah an ngai a ni. Lawi emwa sai emaw an hmuh chuan an lo chu har hle-ah an ngai a, buh pawh a tha viau turah an ngai a. Mei emaw kutdawh emaw hmeichhe ruak emaw an hmuh chuan mangchhiaah an ngai a, an nei duh ngai lo. In emaw in thar emaw hmuh pheih chuan a mang neitu kha thi thuai turah an inngai a ni.

DAWI LEH MIT DAWIVAIH THIL :

Mit dawivaih hi chi hnih an nei a, pakhat chu hnim leh hnahnem hmanga indawina a ni a, pakhat leh chu

inkhawiha indawina a ni. In khawih tih hi miin thil engemaw a tawh atanga a natna lo awm hi a ni a, chung ang thilte chu indawina angah an ngai. Engemaw thil hlah zawn g riau an tawnchange hian thiam hla nen an tithlan thin.

Ramhuai thiltih theihna hmanga indawi hi an uar hle a. Dawi emaw ramhuai sual laka inven nan thil engemaw thuthleng emaw sam emaw tintem emaw zun emaw an puanthem emaw an la a. Chung hmang chuan an hmelmate an dawi thin. A chang chuan dawithiamte chuan ramhnuaiah an hmelmate lim an din a, chu chu thalin an kap a, chutimelmate chu ei tur tuihnai

tak siamin duhsakna chaw an eipui hlah a; chutiang chawah chuan dawi hmanga thil an lo chhampual tawh avangin an hmelmate chuan kum khat emaw lai ral hnua h pawh la thihpui tho turah an ngai a ni. Inrinni ch thawhle hni hi dawi hmanga mite tihchhiat nan ni hla bikah an ngai.

Riang ho hian Phung leh thlarau sual hi tam hlein an ring a. Phung ngat phei chu thlamang lai hian zan in khawlah vak velin an ring a ni. Kum tin August in September thla bawr vel hian inhmu khawm thin turah an ngai a ni. Heng phung hote hian mihring thisen hawtsak turah an ngai bawk. Mi vanduaite chu hetiangate thisen dawt turah an ngai a, chungte chu an hnawhchhuah loh pawhin an sawisa hlum mai thin. Hei hi hmanlai Mizoten khawhring neia an inpuh thin ang leuh kha a ni.

An lo hausak theih nan leh hmu ingil leh zual theih nan thlarau chi hrang hrang an be tam hle a. A hun

taka ruah a sur theih nan te, tui pathian chi hrang hrang hnenah an inthawi nasa hle thin. Buh an thar tam theih nan 'Mainokma' an tih hnenah an inthawi thung. Mima hamthatna leh hausak lehzual theih nan 'Songrongma' an tih chu an bia a. Buraha leh Hacuma hnenah a rante pualin inthawina an hmang thin.

Riangho hian pathian nu leh pathian tam tak a nei a. Heng hote hian mihring ang bawka nupui pasabik nei turah an ngai. A thente hi chu ngilnei leh zaidar tak an nih an rin laiin an pathian thenkhat te hi ch thinram leh butut ve fe turah an ngai a ni. Heng a pathiante hi remna leh thlamuanna atan te, hausakn atan te an biak laiin an inthawina tam ber hi ch damlohna laka an lo dam theih nan a ni. Chung a pathian chi hrang hrangte chu hengte hi an ni.

Pathian thinchhia leh sualte :

Buraha : Hei hi an pathian mipa, ramhnuaia khawssan te leh mihringte laka thinchhe takah a ngai.

Haicukma : Buraha nupui.

Jampira leh Kalpira : Buraha fapate pahnih.

Thunairao Matai : Mipa, thihna pathian

Banirao Matai : Thihna thlentu leh pu darhtu.

Alotai Kanya ma

Asotai Kanya ma

Longlitai Kanya ma

Chunglitai Kanya ma

Bukli Kanya ma

Kukli Kanya ma

Ababya Kanya ma

Heng hote hi pathiannu, hmeichhia unau vek an ni a Natna thlentua an ngaihte an ni.

- Longdrai Matai** : Sai enkawltu pathian mipa a ni.
Sakhatarini ma : Longdrai matai nupui a ni.
Sri Kalajivan : Longdrai fapa
Bilaori matai : Sakei chungu thuneitu pathian mipa.
Binaigar matai : Savawm chungu thuneitu pathian mipa.

Pathian zaidam leh ngilneite :

- Sibrai** : Pathian pa.
Taoching chawngma : Sibrai-a nupui.
Devalksmi |
Devatarini | Sibrai-a fanu.
Toibura matai & Kangsari : Tui pathiannu.
Nikari & Toiskaoyakma : Toibura chhiuhhlawhte.
Mai nukma : Buh pathiannu.
Maikacham ma : Buhchi pathiannu.
Khunaukma : La pathiannu.
Noacuma matai : Hmeichhiaa ngaih, in lam leh inchhungkhur enkawltu.
Sungrangma : Pathiannu, remna leh hausakna leh dinhmun chawisangtu pathian.
Akhitra & Bikhitra : An pahnih hian Lampra an ti ve ve a, hmangaihna leh inneihna pathian an ni.

Heng Tuikuk-ho pathiante hian mihring anga lanna neih an ngai lova. Chuvang chuan an puala temple buataih emaw pawh tul lovah an ngai. Chung avang

chuan an inhaina hmun te, thlawhlai te, kawng peng
 thuam te, thlam tlaitlan te, tlang leh tlang inzawmna
 kawm te, thing lian bik bul te chu an inthawina hmun
 berte an ni. Pathian an biakin an biaka te thutna tur
 mauin an dawhsak thin a, an inthawina hmanraw lar
 deuh te chu - pangpar te, hnahte, thei te, zu te, tui
 thianglim te, buh te, la te, antam leh thlai chi dangte
 aleng te, artui te, vawk te, ar te, varak te, lawi te, leh
 kelpa te an ni. Puithiam hi Akcal emaw Ojhai emaw tin
 a kova. Khawtinah puithiam an hrualtu leh thian anga
 an neih theih mi an ruat zel a. Puithiam hnam bik an
 awm lova, in rochun theih lah a ni hek lo. Mipui
 vantlangin an ngainat tlan zawng mi apiang kha
 puithiamah an ruat mai thin. Dan naranin mipa hnaa
 ngaih a ni.

An inthawina thiamhla an chhamte chu puithiamte
 chuan an inhlan chhawng ve thin a. Sei tak taka an
 chham duh chuan an duh ang angin an chhampual vel
 mai mai a, hla bik chu tlemte chauh a awm a. Heng an
 thiamhla chhamte hi midangte hriat tharn mang lohvin
 zawi te tein an chham thin. A tlangpui lar zual deuh
 deuh tarlang ila.

"Aw, ka nu buh enkawltu lalnu, khawi atang
 pawhin ilo kal thei tih ka hria, hmar lam emaw chhim
 lam emaw chhak leh thlang atang pawhin lo kal la
 nangmahin emaw midangte pawhrawn hrual la, i puala
 thutna kan siamah hian khawngaih takinrawn thu ang
 che" tin an chham a. A bak chu puithiamten an duh
 duhin an chhunzawm tawh mai thin.

Damlo an thawi chuan thian an chham thin. "Aw,
 lalpa i fapa chumi khami chu hei awmnā leh khawsik

te, kawthalo leh santen tein a dam lova, i tanpuina leh thiltih theihna a rawn dil a nia," tiin

An pathian koh chu rawn kal a, rawn thu ngela ngalin ti hian an chhunzawm a.

"Aw, lalpa, thu rawh, thu rawh; i kamte thuah la, i ke te kha thingah te khan hlang la, i kut leh ke te kha sil la, hei rangkachak thlenga ei tur leh in tur kan hlui che hi eiin in rawh khai," an ti thin. †

Extracted and translated from
‘The Riangs of Tripura’ page 66-74
Directorate of Research Department
Government of Tripura - 1983.

Part III

*Khawvel Sakhaw Dangte***BUDDHA SAKHUA****GAUTAMA PIAN THU:**

Buddha sakhaw hmuchhuaktu chu Gautam Buddha a ni. Gautama chu Sakya Lal ropui tak Sudhodanna Gautama fapa a ni a. Isua pian hma kum 500 vela pian a ni. Sakya ram khawpui chu Kapilavastu a ni a. Hetih hunlai hian Sakya lal ram chu a zauvin a lian hle a Tuna Nepal ram chhimlam te, Bihar te leh Uttar Pradesh ram thenkhatte a luam a. An Lalpa Sudhodanna chu sakhaw mi tak a ni a. Mi mangang leh tanpui ngaite tanpui pawh a peih hle a ni. an sakhawbu leh sakhaw chanchin sawlin Puithiamte nen nitin hun an hmang thin. Hetih lai hian Sakya Lalpa chu a fapa neih loh vangin a rilru a mangang em em thin a. Kum 50 mi vel a nihin a nupui pakhat Maya chuan fapa a hrinsak a, a hmingah Shidhatta Gautama a sa a.

Chu nausen, an lal fapa chu a khua leh tuite chuan an lawm em em mai a. An lal pawh chuan pathian hnena lawmthu sawi nan mi retheite hnena a thilpek thin pawh chu uar lehzualin a pe sauh sauh a.

Shidhatta chu naupangte anih lai atangin Sakawr chungchuan te, Sai chung chuan te uluk takin an zirtir a. Hetih hunlai hian thal kah te, Sakawr chungchuan te chu mipa tawh phawt chu an zirtir uluk em em thin a. Shidhatta Gautama pawh chu Lal fapa a lo ni vei

nen, midangte aia thiam turin uluk lehzualin an zirtir thin. Lehkha an zir erawh chuan an ~~sakhaw~~ chanchin bak an zir ngai lo.

Shidhatta chu chutih laia pasaltha an tihte thiam ang zawng zawng an zirtir chung pawhin a rilru a tuangtamin ngil a nei em em reng mai a. Naupang kuthlei rual lek a nih lai atanga thalkah thiam tak ni mah sela, rannung leh nungchate, savate chungah kut a thlak ngai reng reng lo. Tumkhat pawh a thiante zinga pakhat Devadhatta nen thalin an inthemthiam a A thianpa chuan tih luih pawh ni chiah lovin thing zara parva awm chu a thawi thla a. Shidhatta chuan chu sava chu duat taka zut heuh heuh chungin a chhuah leh ta mai a. A thianpa chu a thin a ur hle mai a; chuta tang chuan an inkawm leh ngai ta reng reng lo.

Hetih hunlai hian Hindu-ho chu mipa kum sawm leh pahnih an lo tlin hian an sakhaw dan anga hruihrual awrh thei an ni a. Miin hruihrual a awrh chuan sakhaw dan kulmuk zawng zawng an zir tur a ni a, piang nawn tawh anga ngaih an ni. Tichuan, Shidhatta Gautama pawh chu kum 12 a lo nih chuan rinawm taka an sakhaw dan zir turin hruihrual a awrh ve ta a. An sakhaw bu Vedas chu an zir pui ber a ni. Hla thu hlir a inziak, lehkhabu chhah tak leh a thu pawh hriat harsa tak a ni. Vedas chu Sanskrit tawnga ziak a nih avangin Vedas zir tur chuan Sanskrit tawng thiam a ngai a. Chuvangin nasa takin sanskrit tawng chu an zir hmasa thin. An sakhaw zirtir dan tlangpui chu hetiang hi a ni :- A tirin Brahman a awm a, chu chu thlarau a ni. Chu thlarau-an chuan thil pathum a awm leh a, chungte chu :-

- (2) **Vishnu** - Vawng thatu, enkawltu leh
 (3) **Shiva** - tichhetu te an ni.

Brahma chuan nunna nei zinga hmasa ber Manu a siam a; chuta tang chuan mihring a siam leha. Manu atanga chhuak vek an ni a, a tir atangin chi li-ah a siam a. Manu lu atangin Puithiam hnam Brahmin an piang chhuak a, chung mi te chu mi thianghlum leh chungnung ber an ni a. Manu kut atang chuan lal leh indo mite an piang chhuak leh a. Manu mal bawr atangin thil siamtu te an piang leh a. Manu ke atanga piangte chu chi hnuaihning ber, khawih thiag lo an tihho hi an ni

Hetiag hi a nih avangin a tir atangin hnam inthliarna a lo awm nghal a. Hnam thaa piang te chu vanneihna khum chungin an piang a, hnam chhlaa piangte chu vanduaana khum chungin an piang ve thung a ni. Hnam chhlaa piangte chu fingin huaisen hle mah se, hnam thaa piangte angin vanneihna an chang ve thei chuang lo. Damchhunga an that chuan an pian nawn leh hunah hnamtha-ah an lo piang chhuak ve thei chauh thin. A sual sim lova a sual zel chuan hnam hnuaihningah a piang thla zel ang a, natna leh harsatnain a nun a timangang ang a. A sual hle phei chuan Saiah a piang ang a, Sai sual tak a nih phei chuan Uiah a piang ang. Ui sual tak a la nih leh zel chuan Thosi-ah a piang ang. He pian nawn lehna ngaihdan hi 'Re-incarnation' an tih chu a ni. Rannung ang hiala a chhe zawnga pian nawn leh, a tha zawnga a piannawn chu nunna dan an ti a. Thatna chuan thatna a hring a, suana chuan suana a hring thin. Chu dan chu 'Karma' an ti a. Mitha chu a pian nawn leh hunah thatna vur a ni a, misual pawh suana a thungruhl misual zel tur a ni. A pian nawn apianga a that lehual

zel chuan lawmman a hmu ang a, hnam hnuaihnnung
zawk atangin hnam chungnung zawkah a chho zel thin.
a tawpah chuan puithiam Brahmin thlengin a chho turah
an ngai. Puithiam tha a la nih cheu chuan atan pian
nawn a tul tawh lo ang a, thlarau nun vawrtawpah a lut
ang a, chu chu 'Nirvana' an tih chu a ni. Chutiang vel
leh thildang tam tak zir chuan Shidhatta chu Sakhaw
zirna hmuna kum li a awm hnu chuan kum 16 milai a
lo ni ve tawh a. Sakhaw thila mithiam nin a pa hnenah
a kir leh ta a ni.

Hetia a pa hnena a kir leh hnu lawk hian nupui
hmeltha tak Yosodhava a neihsak a, ama rualpui lek a
ni a. A pa chuan sum tam tawk leh chhiahhlawh
thahnem tawk nen a indantir a. An nupa chuan kum
10 lai chu hlim takin an innei a.

Hetih hunlai hian Shidhatta chu a thuihruai pakhat
chauh nen an ramvak dun thin a. Chutia an
ramvahnaah chuan damlo cher chhe em em mai,
enkawltu pawh neilo te, tar chak vak lo tak takte leh mi
rethei khawngaihthlak tak takte an hmu thin a. Chung
an thil hmuh chuan nasa takin a rilru a tihrehawm thin
a. Mi thenkhat hausa leh nuamsa taka an awmlai a,
a then damlo leh na tuar te, tar chaklo leh retheih avanga
tawrhna nasa tak tawk mek an awm thin a hmuhte
chuan hriatthiam theihloh khawpin a rilru an timangang
thin a.

Hetia rilru nuam lo leh mangang taka a awm lai
hian tum khat chu a nupui Yosodhava chuan intihhlamna
ropui tak mai a buatsaih sak a. Nula lamthiam rualte
chu an inthuanma famkim nen amah tihhlim tumin an
bawhian a; a rikin an ri būng būng mai a. Mahsela,
Shidhatta chuan chutiang intihhlamna hmuna awm ai

chuan a pindana inkharkhip a, a thil hmuh fo thin, mihringte tuarna chu mahni chauha ngaihtuah a thlang zawk a. Lungngai takin amah chauh chuan a inngaihtuah ta zawk a ni. A ngaihtuah nasat poh leh leilunga mihringte chung a tawrhna leh hrehawmna lo thleng thin chu hriatthiam harsa a tiin a rilru manganna chu a zual sauh sauh zel mai si a.

Mihringte nuna natna te, tuarna te, thihna te lo thleng thin chu hriatthiam harsa a ti tulh tulh mai a Amah chuan sum leh pai leh lehkhahu chhiar turte neiin lal inropui takah khawsa mahsela, a khua leh tuite chu chutiang an ni ve si lo. Mirethei zualho, hnam hnuaiahnung zawk, Vedas chhiar leh Temple tlawh ve pawh thiango te chu a vei leh zual a. Mutmu pawh tuah thello khawpin a rilrua a thil vei chuan chhunglam atangin a tur hian a tur ut ut a ni ber.

An Sakhaw bu Vedus-ah chuan Brahma chu engkim siamtu angin a sawi a. Engvangin nge Brahma chuan lungngaihna te a lo siam a, engvangin nge natna leh thihna hial te a lo siam tel? An sakhaw bu-a a thil lo zir tawhte chu dik lo fai vek hian a hria a ni ber mai

Chutia rilru hah taka a awm lai chuan tum khat chu chhiahlawh hruaia Bazar-ah a kal a. Puithiam pakhat, Kawrfual eng chuar chhe tak ha hi a hmu a Chu Puithiam chuan dawrkate hnenah kut a lo dawh mek a. A hmel chu a hlim hmel hle mai a. Chutiang mite chu sakhaw lam chauh buaipula khawsa, nupui fansu pawh nei lova, mahni inphata vak mai mai an ni a. Ramhual ramrillah tuma hmuh lovin kamrah leh hnawmtam mai mai ringin an khawsa a. An neih loh tungen tawpawh khawh jalin ei tur dapin kut an dawh thin. Chu Puithiam hmel a hmuh atang chuan Shidhatta

rilruah chuan 'Ani ang hian khawsa ila tuarna lo awm chhan ka hre thei ang em aw, chutiang ang ka hriat chhuah theih hma loh chuan ka nun hian awmzia a nei thei dawn lo a ni," tiin a ngaihtuah ta ngut ngut mai a.

Tichuan lal in ropui tak te, a nupui hmeltha tak leh a sum leh pai hausakna zawng zawng te, khawvel ropuina leh dinhmun tha tak mai te hnungchhawnin, puithiam rethei taka tan a tum ta a. Tichuan lal ropui tak fapa chuan kutdawh rethei taka tan a tum nghet ta tlat mai a.

Shidhatta-a'n puithiam kutdawh ni tura a rilru a siam ta chuan a pa leh a chhungte rilru chu a tihah ta hle mai a. A pa phei chuan amah thlaka roreltu tura a lo beisei a fapa chu a chhuang thei hle mai thin a ni a. Tunah chuan a lalram chuan kehchhiat mai a hmabak ta tih te a ngaihtuah chuan a rilru chu a hah em em mai a. Theihtawp chhuahin kawng hrang hrangin a thlem chiam a, mahse, a thlemna zawng zawng chuan awmzia a nei thei ta lo. Chutih lai chuan Shidhatta nupui chuan fapa duhawm tak a nei ta hlauh mai a. A pa leh a chhungte chuan a fapa lo piang a hmangaih avang chuan a rilru thlak ngeiin an ring a; an lawm em em mai a, mahse Shidhatta chuan a rilru thlak reng a tum chuang lo. Chu a fapa a hmangaihna chuan a uaibeh mai a hlauh avangin a rang thei ang bera a thil tum chu bawhzui nghal a tum ta zawk a.

Zankhat chu a chhiahhlawh rinawm tak mai Channah hnenah chuan a sakawr lo buatsaihsak diam turin a chah a. Tichuan a nupui fanau leh a Lalram chu chhuahsan turin a insiam ta nghal a. A nupui leh a fapa tui taka an mut lai chuan ngawi rengin a thlir ta yawng yawng mai a. A nupuiin a chelh hlauvin ngawi

rengin in chu a chhuahsan ta a.

Tichuan a chhiahhlawh nen chuan ram lam panin an inzui chhuak ta a ni. An khawpui Kapilavastu atanga hla tak an thlen hnu chuān hmun pakhatat sakawr atanga chhukin an chawl a. Shidhatta chuan a lu leh a khabe hmul te a met ngal a. A chhiahhlawh Channah chuan chu a pu thiltih avang chuan insum hman lek lovin awrawl chhuah meuhvin a tap ta a. Lal ropui tak ni tura a lo beisei laia puithiam rethei tak anga a han inbuatsaih ta chuan namen lovin a rilru a ti na a ni. Shidhatta erawh chuan hlim hmel takin "Channah, tunah chuan i háw thei tawh ang. Kei erawh chu ka zin chhuak dawn a. Tun atang chuan hringnun awmzia hre turin ka vakvai anga, kutdawhin ei tur ka dap tawh dawn a ni," a ti a. A chhiahhlawh Channah chuan lungchhe em em chungin, "Ka lalpa, i thu angin le," a ti a. Shidhatta erawh chuan "Channah, i lal ka ni tawh lo asin; mihringte chung a roreltu nih ai chuan mi rethei ber anga awm a, an zinga khawsak ve a, an chanchinte leh hringnun awmze hriat chhuah hi ka thlang zawk a ni," a ti ta hmiah mai a. Tichuan Channah chu Kapilavastu lam pan chuan a tian hawng a. Shidhatta erawh chu ama duhthlan ang ngetin chumi zan atang chuan ram palailengah a vakvai tan ta a ni. Chumi zan la la chuan kutdawh pakhat nen silhfen hak lai an inhak thleng a. Kutdawh nun chu a takin a tem tan ta. Shidhatta'n Puithiam kutdawh anga khawsa tura an inlum leh a nupui fanaute a chhuahsan zan chu - 'Inphatna zan ropui' an ti hial a ni.

Tichuan, Shidhatta chu hmun tin hmun tangah kum sarh lai a vah hnu chuan a aw te chu a dam thliam a, a thusaw a fel tak mai a. Tumkhat chu thinebuk

hlim hnuaia puithiam dangte nen an inkawm lain Magadah Lal Bimbisara chuan an thusawi a lo ngaithla ve a. Shidhatta thusawi a ngaihtlak hnu chuan fing a tiin ngilnei hmel a ti ta hle mai a. A adviser (thurawn petu) atan a thlem ta a. Shidhatta erawh chuan "Chawimawina leh hausakna te thlahlel ila zawng, Ganges lal ram ropui takah Lal ka ni ang" tiin a chhang a. "Chawimawina leh suma lei theih loh hringnun awmzia ka zawng zawk a ni," tia an tuihnih meuh chuan Bimbisara pawh chuan, "Hringun awmzia i hriahtchhuah hun chuan ka hnenah lo kalin min hrilh ve turin intiam rawh," tiin a ngen ta a. A ngen ang chuan Shidhatta pawh chu a intiam ve ta a ni.

Chutia a vahvaih lai chuan chutih lai vela zirtirtu an sawi lar te chu Lava leh Udaka an ni a. Shidhatta chuan hmuh ngei tumin nasa takin a zawng a. Mahse, an pahniha a hmuh ve ve hnu-ah pawh a besei ang chhanna reng reng a hre ta lova. Chumite pahnih lah chuan, "Vedas zir la, chutah chuan i hmu ang," tiin thu an lorawn ve ve a. Mahse tuarna te, natna te, tar nun retheihtlak tak leh thihna awmzia te chu Vedas atang chuan hmuh chhuah tur a awm si lo. A hnua puithiam lar tak tak panga lai a hmuh leh te pawh chuan a beisei ang engmah chhanna an pe thei chuang hek lo. Hringnun awmzia dik taka hrefiah tur chuan mahni intihrehawm leh chaw nghei te, mahni taksa ngei tihrehawm luh te chu an lorawn a. Shidhatta pawh chuan anrawn anga tih ve mai loh chu hmabak nelin a hre ta lova. Tichuan, hringnun awmze dik tak hriat chhuah theihna kawng nia a hriat ang chuan a taksa chu tihrehawmin chaw nghei te chu a tan ve ta a ni. Rambahuah chaw nghein ni tam tak a khawsa a. A taksa te chu ruh vek emaw tih tur khawpa a cher chhlat

vek thlengin chaw a nghei a. A ke te chu zawi vek khawp leh pên khat pawh pen thei lo hial khawpin a inti cher chhia a. A thiante ngei pawhin thĩ-ah an ngai hial a. Thĩ anga an sawngbawl lai mekin a lo harh chhuak leh a, a rawn tawng hmasa berah chuan chawnghei leh mahni intihrehawmin awmzia a neih lohzia a rawn sawi chhuak hmasa ber a.

Chumi hnu atang chuan chaw nghei bansanin a tawk chauhva chaw elin a taksa chu a tichak chho tial tial a. Amah ngeiin, "Ka chak tak hnu pawh hian sakhaw lam leh khawvel lam thilte hi fim takin ka ngaihtuah thei ta a, chawngheia hringnun awmzia hre tura inzirtirna chu dâwt mai a lo nih dawn hi," tiin a inngaihtuah ta hial a ni. A thil zawn - Hringnun awmze dik tak chu a hmuchhuak thei lawk lova, hmun hrang hrangah kalin a vak a vak a. Theirah ring leh a changa khuaa lutin mite hnena kutdawh chawp ringin a thên a thên a. A chang chuan a khawsak dan chu khamawm a tiin a nupui fanaute hnena kir leh hial te pawh a rilruk rum rum thin. Mahse mihringte nuna tuarna leh harsatna te, thihna hial lo thleng thin te chu hre chhuak lova Lal ina awm chu nuam teh mah sela, hlim thei chuangin a inring si lo.

Tumkhat chu ramhnuaiah thing pakhat 'BO' thing hnuaiah a thu a "Ka zir tak zawng zawng te, ka hmuh tak zawng zawngte ngaihtuahin hetah hian ka thu anga, hringnun awmzia ka hre ngei tur a ni," tiin ngaihdan a siam a. A thilzawn chu thilmak ropui tak, Chhimbai piaha thuruk ni lovin amaha' awm ngei a ni tih a hmuchhuak ta a. Vedas zir te, chawnghei te, perek zum thut hnan te, lung hriam thut hnan te, puithiam ho ziruma a dawn tawh zawng zawng chu engmah lo mai

a nihzia a hrefiah ta a. Finna leh thutak, hringnun awmzia chu amahah ngei a awm tih a hrechhuak ta a ni. Mihringte zawn thin finna leh thutak chu ama thlarau ngeia awmin hmuhchhuah tur niin a ngai ta a ni.

A nuna a thil tawn zawng zawngte, sakhaw tana a thil zir zawng zawngte chu thingbuk hnuaiah chuan darkar tam tak a ngaihtuah ta a. Chutia khunkhan tak nuaia a thut lai chuan chawp-leh-chilhin lawmna ngzaw mawi tak mai chuan a hmel a rawn chhung ng ta niin a hria a. Shidhatta chuan, "E khai! A tawp tawpah chuan finna thuchah chu ka hmu ta! Hei ngei ni nunna dan hmasa ber chu a lo ni : 'Thatna chuan hatna a hring a, sualna chuan sualna a hring,' a ti ta : ni.

A tukah chuan hringnun awmzia a zirna chu a tawp a a Tichuan Nunthara, Buddha Enlightened Man a lo ni ta. A inhmuhchhuah zan chu amah zuitu te chuan Zan thianglim" an ti a, a bul a BO thing pawh chu 'finna thing' tiin an vuah ta a ni. Hetia a inhmuhchhuah huan hian chu 'BO' thing hnuaiah chuan uluk taka thil ngaihtuahin ni sarih a la chambang a, chumi hnuaiah huan Benaras-ah a kal ta a ni.

Benaras-ah chuan a puithiam nihpui ho, finna a awnpui ho hnenah chuan, "Karma hi finna lungphun a ni. Thatna chuan thatna a hring a, sualna chuan a hring a. Chu chu hringnun awmze dik tak chu ni a, thildang zawng zawng chu chu chuan a hithawm vek a ni. Tui hi a hniam zawngin a luang met hi a sa a, vur erawh chu a vawt thin. Tawngtaina hi tulte hi a chho luan tir dawn lova, meialh a tidai vur a tilum hek lovang. Chu chu khawvelah anga awmtirtu nunna dan a awm vang a

ni. Tawngtaina leh Pathian hnena inthawina zawng zawng hi engmah lo a ni. Lehkhabu thianghlim chuan thilsual leh diklo a zirtir tur a ni lo. Kan puithiamte chuan Vedas hi a zavaiin a thianghlim an ti a, kei chuan a thianghlimlo ka ti a ni," tiin a sawi a. Mi tumahin Vedas a thianghlim lo an tih ngai loh avangin mak an ti em em mai a, a thusawi chu an ngaithla uluk leh zual sauh va. Buddha chuan a sawi zawm zel a, "Vedas chuan mihring hi hnam hrang hrang ni turin Brahman chuan a siam a ti a. Nunna dan thutak atang chuan chu chu a dik lo. Mihring hi mitha leh misualah chuah kan inthei zawk a ni. Mitha chu a tha a, misual chu an sual a, an pianna hnam leh chhumgkuain engmah kori a tu lo a ni. Brahman chuan mihring a siam lo nin ka ngai Khawvel hi Brahman siam ni lovin chatuana awm tu nin ka ring. Tawpin tai nei lo chuan bul a nei lo Khawvel hi tu siam mah ni lovin a awm reng zawk a ni. Thil hleihluak pahnih a awm a, Pakhatna chu 'nawmchenna, mahni hmasialna leh zahpuilawm tak khawsakna' a ni. Pahnihna chu 'mahni intihhrehawmna a ni a; engmah lo mai bawk a ni. Heng thil pahnih hian nun dan thaah min hruai ngai lo. He thil pahnih inkarah hian kawnglai tak a awm a. Chuta kal chu a th a ni."

"Kawng peng thuam pariat a awm a, chungte chunundan tha pariat an ni.

1) Nunna nei zawng lakah zaidam taka awm a engmah tihnat loh tur.

2) Dawt sawi loh, mi tihder loh, midangte chung zawng bawihhlawh hman loh.

3) Ruk ruk loh, tualah loh, a hnulama zahna :

inchhirna tur thiltih loh.

- 4) Hna tha taka thawh a, a rûka thilsual tih loh
- 5) Thil tha chauh tih a (6) a tha lo chu tih loh
- 7) Lungngaihna leh hlimna tena rilru zawng zawng a lakbo phal lova, dam taka awn
- 8) A hmasa lamte zawm famkim hnuah zalenna-ah a luh theih a ni.

Dikna kawng peng panga a awm a, chungte chu :-

- (1) Tualthat suh (2) Rûk ru suh (3) Dâwt sawi suh (4) Uirë suh (5) Zû rui suh "

A thusawi ngaithlatute chuan hei ngei hi finna a lo ni. 'Shidhatta Gautam hi Nunthar (Buddha) a lo ni ngei mai. Nunna dan dik tak a sawi hi kan zawm chuan khawvelah diknain ro a rel ngei ang,' an ti ta a. A zuitute chuan Benaras thusawi an ti a, an ngaisang em em a ni.

Shidhatta Gautama chuan finna zawnga a vahvaila laia a lo hmuh tawh Meghada Lal Bimbisara hnenah chuan a zirtirna thu chu a sawi a. Lal chuan a lo lawm hle a, a ram chhung sakhua atan a pawm nghal a. Chu chanchin thar chu Shidhatta pa lalna Sakyas ram thlengin a lo darh ta a. A pa chuan palai tirin a fapa chu an ram lama haw tur leh a thu zirtirte chu puangdarh turin a chah hawng a.

Kumriat lai kal taa a kalsan tak a nupui leh a fate leh a chhungte hmu tur chuan mi tam tak hnungzuitu neith a hawng ta a. A chhung leh khatte hnenah chuan a zirtirna chu a sawi ta a. A nu-tei Pajapati chuan ~~Brahmanism~~ hi kan ram sakhua a ni a, mahse -----a te chu sakhaw rawngbawlna-ah tel a thiang

lova. I zirtirna chuan hnam tin chi tin leh mipa leh hmeichhia pawh thlei lova a huap vek avangin ka pawm thlap a ni," a ti a. Sakhaw thila hmeichhe inkulh hrang duhte hotu-ah a tang ta nghe nghe a ni. Ama nupui ngei Yosodhava pawh chuan a zirtirna chu pawmin Pajapati pawl chu a zawm ve ta a ni.

Budha zirtirna chu Lal tam takin an pawm a, an ram sakhua-ah an neih nghal zel a. Chung lalte chuan a zirtirna chu ram hrang hrangah an puangdarh zel a. Nepal-ah te, Eastern Turkishtan-ah te, China-ah te, Japan-ah te, Korea-ah te, Burma-ah te, Thailand leh Ceylon-ah te a darh zel a. Tun thleng hian heng ramah te hian sakhaw lian tak a la ni zui ta zel a ni. †

CONFUCIANISM

China mite chuan khawvel awm hmam engmahlo hi a awm a. Engmah lo chuan a daih rei phian mai a. Engemaw hnu chuan eng emaw hi a lo lang ta hlawl mai a. Engemaw hnu atang chuan Pan Ku a'lo insiam leh ta a ni. Pan Ku chuan eng chen nge a awh chu an hre bik lo.

Pan Ku an tih chu thil lianpui mai hi a ni a, chak rapthlak tak mai a ni bawk. Pan Ku chu a lo thi dawn ta a, a thih dawn chuan nasa deuh mai hian a rum hum hum mai a; a rum thawm chu khawpui ri a lo ni ta a. A thi tur chalchang chu a thaw ri hrawih mai a, a thaw chu thli-ah a lo chang a. A thih chuan a mit veilam chu Ni-ah a lo chang a, a dinglam chu thla-ah a chang a. A thisen zam leh thisen te chu lui leh luitui-ah an chang a, a sam chu ramhnuai thing leh mau leh hnim chi tinrengah a chang a. A taksa chu kan chenna leilung hi a ni. Leilung a lo in din tak hnu chuan mihring an lo piang ta a ni.

Hmanlai midangte ang bawkin China rama mite pawhin leilung an bia a. Ni te, thla te, thli te, mei alh te, khawpui ri te, kawlphe te, tläng leh luite chuan thlarau neilin an ring a; chungte chu chibai bukin an be thin a ni.

Heng thlarau zawng zawnga sang ber mai mihring te chungga thuneitu chu *Shang Ti* an ti a. *Shang Ti* chu ~~one~~ tak mai a ni a, a dik em avang chuan misualte ~~ruai~~ dawri mah se an ruai thei chuang lo. *Shang*

Ti chu thlarau tha, mitha te pathianah an ngai a. Pathian zawng zawnga chungnung ber leh sang ber chu pathiante pathian T'ien an tih chu a ni. T'ien chu vana awm a ni a, thil tha zawng zawng, thli leh ruah te chen hian van atanga lo chhukah an ngai.

Pathian bakah thlarau dang tam tak an bia a. Chung thlarau bakah chuan an rama mifing leh huaisente chu an be tel thin. Heng bakah hian an Emperor (Lalber) apiang chu mi thianghlina ngaiin an be bawh thin.

Kum 5000 lai liam ta-ah khan Flowery Lal rama Yellow Emperor chuan biakin hmasa ber a din a. Chu chu tlang leh lui thlarau te pual bika siam a ni. A hnua Lalte chuan thlarau dang dangte tan biakin sak chu an rawn intihhmuh chho zel a. An lai pakhat pheh chuan an pathiante chuan zai leh rimawi ngaina riauva rinna a nei a. Chuta tang chuan biakinah te chuan zai leh rimawi tum chu an lo ching tan ta a ni.

Kum 2500 aia tam kal taah khan China rama Lu Province-a Tsow District-ah chuan K'ung chhungku atangin Shuh Lieng Heih a lo piang a. Palian leh chah a nih avangin a hming a thang em em a. An district awptu a nih avangin a hming a thang em em a. Heti hunlai atang daih tawh hian China-hote chuan an thlahtute an be thin a. Suh Lieng Heih chuan fapa amai rawn betu tur a neih leh avangin a lungngai thei hle a fanu 9 lai a nei na a, hmeichhia te chu pasal an nei zel avangin anmahni betu-ah an ngai si lo. Vannethla takin kum 70 a tlin hnua-ah fapa a neih hlaui mai a chu chu kum 551 B.C. vel kha a ni. A fapa chu Chu Kung an ti a, naupang kum 3 mi vel a nihin a pa chu a borai an a ni.

A pa boral hnu chuan an rethei ta em em mai a. A nu chuan harsa ti tak chungin lehkhā a zirtir hram hram a. Chiu K'ung chu lehkhā thiamthei tak a nih avangin an hotute pawhin an duhsak em em a. Kum 19 leka upa a nihin a finna leh thiamna avang chuan lal buhzēm enkawltuah a tang a, nupui a nei nghal a.

A hnaah chuan kum 20 lek a nihin Superintendent-ah a kaisang a. A hna chu tūl thlak hle mah se, a hunawlah chuan History te, hla te zirin a inhmang nasa em em a. Hma a sawn zel a, a thiamna chu Show ramah chuan a lo darh zau ta telh telh a. A in chu mithiam ho fuankhawmna a lo ni ta a. Tlai tin mai hian a inah chuan a thusawi ngaithla turin mi an fuankhawm ta a. A thusawi ngaithla thintute chuan mifing **K'ng-fu-Tze'** an ti a, **Confucius** tiin an lam ri a.

Kum 32 mi a nihin amah hringtu a nu Ching-Tsai chuan a boralsan a. An hnam dan angin kum 3 a sūn a. A nu a sun hian a hna a bansan a. Kum thum chhung chuan an hnam hlate chu nasa lehzuālin a zir a. A thiam thei em em mai a. Kum thum a lo ral hnu pawh chuan a hna ngaiah chuan kir leh tawh lovin a thil zirte chu a chhonzawm zel a. Zirtirtuah tangin mite zirtir chu hna berah a nei ta a ni.

Lu Province hmun tin atangin a hnuaia zir turin mi an rawn infāwk khāwm zel a, a zirtirte chu 3000 lai an lo tling ta a. An province-a lal fapa chu a hnenah a zir ve avangin Confucius-a chu a lo lar ta em em mai a.

Confucius-a chu a fin em avangin an rama khawm tak Ch'ung Tu-ah Chief Magistrate hna thawk turin an sawm a; an pawhin a lo hnial lova, chu hna chu anawm takin a thawk ta a. Chief Magistrate hna a thawk

chu a thawh that êm avangin Minister of Crime-ah an dah leh ta a.

Minister a lo nih hnu chuan roreltute, dan hremte, tân in enkawltute chu a ko khawm a, an hnenat chuan, "Tân in chanchin ka zir a, lung in tâng thinte h mi rethei tak emaw, rethei fate emaw an ni ber a. A ni loh chuan mi mawl tak emaw, mimawl tak fate emaw an ni deuh zel a. Rethaihna leh mawl luatna hian dan bawhchhiaa sual ti turin a siam niin ka ngai. Chuvangin retheihna kan um bo va, mi mawl kan tihfin chuan kan ramah sualna kan tireh thei dawn a ni," tlin a sawi a.

Confucius-a chuan "Mimawl tihfinna chu lehkh zirtir a ni a. Kan rama mi tin tan zirna kan buatsaih chuan an mawlina kan umbo thei ang. Rethaihna umbur chuan sumdawnna tha leh hna kan buatsaih ang a chutianga ti thei tur chuan kan zirtirin kan kaihrang a, rinawm takin ei an zawng mai dawn a ni," tlin a sawi thin a.

Mimawlte a zirtirna ber chu, "I chung a tiha duh loh tur chu midang chungah ti suh," tih hi a ni.

Confucius-a'n minister hna kum hnih a thawh hnu chuan Lu Province pumpuiah chuan lungin a ruak va a. Roreltuten tih tur an nei lova, dan hre miten thatur an nei hek lo. Lu ram chu ram thar, ram thianghin leh ram ndamah a siam fa a ni.

Confucius-a zirtirna lar tak chu, "Nundan tha dik taka nung hi mithiam an ni. Mithiam chuan hleihnakir engmah a ti ngai hek lo. Nep lutuk leh na lutuk hi an tha lo ve ve a ni. A tawh chauhva ti ti chuan hleihnakir a nei a ni. Nundan tha kaihruan chu dikna ngainat te, thatnaa hneh duhna ti

hmangaihnaa inngah leh mawi taka khawsak te hi an ni," tih hi a ni.

Confucius-a fapa chuan lehkha a zir duh hauh lo ve thung a. A damlai ngei pawha zirtirtu ropui leh zuitu ngah a nih tehlul nen ama fapa ngeiin engmah a zir duh tlat lo hi thil mak tak a ni.

Confucius-a zirtirna lár tak pakhat leh chu hei hi a ni. Heti hian hmangaihna chungchang a sawi, "Lawmman aia intihsak ngainat zawk hi hmangaihna a ni. Thiltih avanga a lawmman kan hmuh tur aia kan thiltih kan hlimpui zawkna hi hmangaihna chu a ni. Hmangaihna ngainatna tak tak chu lawmman hmuh beisei vang ni lovin chak zawk vanga thil tha tih duhna hi a ni. A lawmman chu hmangaihna a ni. Hmangaihna thinlung mawi tak chuan sual reng a ti thei lo."

Mak ve angreng tak cñu Confucius-a fapa engmah zir ve duh lo khan fapa fel tak, a pu ang chiaha inzirmi leh lehkha zir ngaina a nei ve leh tlat mai a. Chu chu Keigh-a a ni. Keigh a pian chuan a pu chu a tar tawh hle mai a. Keigh-a chu Confucius-a bulah chuan a tâp rawt a. A pu bulah chuan engkim a zir a. A lo puitlin hnu chuan a pu zirtirna leh thil ziaak zawng zawng chu a lakhawm a, lehkhabu ropui takah a siam ta a ni. Keigh-a bulah chuan Confucius-a chuan, "Nundan thaa kaihhrualna chu dikna ngainat te, thatnaa hneh duhna te, hmangaihnaa inngah leh mawi taka khawsak te hi a ni," a ti thin.

Confucius-a chu B.C. 478-ah a thi a. A thih chuan a zirtirte chuan nasa takin an sùn a. An pa anga ngaiin kum thum an sùn a. Kum thum chhung chuan a zirtirna te chu an la khawm a, lehkhabu ropui takah an siam

a He kum thum chhung hian Confucius-a thlân bulah chuan in an sa a, chu inah ngei chuan a zirtirnate chu an zir ta tlut tlut mai a ni.

Confucius-a thih hnu kum za-ah chuan Lu ramah vek chuan mifing ropui tak mai pakhat a rawn piang leh a, chu chu **Mang Ki-Tse** an ti a. A hote chuan **Mang Tese** tiin an sawi mai a. **Mencius** tiin hriat lar a ni Mansius-a chuan Confucius-a zirtirna chu uluk taka zirin nasa takin a puangzar bawk a. Mencius-a chuan Confucius-a zirtirna atangin Lal leh roreltute tih ngei ngei tur hetiang hian a sawi a. Chungte chu thil panga .- (1) *Benevolence* - Midangte tana hna tha thawh chákna (2) *Righteousness* - I chung a an tiha i duh loh chu midang chungah ti suh. (3) *Propriety* - I enkawl mipuite mit hmuah mawi takin khawsa rawh. (4) *Wisdom* - Hriatna leh hriatthlamna hi nangmah kaihrualtuah hmang ang che. (5) *Sincerity* - Engkim tih tak takna nen tih ching ang che.

Confucius-a thih hnu kum 150 velah chuan China ramah Lal nunrawng leh pamham zet mai a rawn lal a Chu chu **Ts'in Shih Hwang-Ti** a ni. Lal thutthlenga a thut hlim chuan naupang tē a la ni a. A lo puitlin chuan China ram pumpui chu a thuhnuaiah dah tumin a bei ta chiam mai a. Thua a hneh theih loh lal dangte chu tharum thawhin a bei ta zel mai a, tichuan China ram pumpui chu a thuhnuaiah a dah thei ta a. A hmaa Emperor lo ni tawh zawng zawngte chu miputin an theihngilh theih nan amah chu First Emperor a invuah ta a.

China ramna mifingho zirtirna tha tak takte chu nuai tumin a bei ta chiam mai a. Confucius-a zirtirna keigh-a leh Mencius-a tē an lo tak khawm a bu-a an

siam zawng zawng chu halral turin a takhawm chiam a. Nasa takin an halral ta dur dur mai a. Mahse miten chung lehkhahu hlu tak takte chu an thukru a. A hnuah a bu-ah an remkhawm leh ta chauh a ni. Shuh Hwang-Ti chu a tum angin a hlawhtling ta bik lo.

Confucius-a hian a thih hnu lam engmah zirtir a nei lo va "Tun damchhung pawh hrefiah thiam lo hian engtinngae thih hnute ka hriat theih tehlul ang" a ti mai a ni. Amaherawh chu thih hnu lam sawilo mahsela, tun damchhunga kan nundan tur chu namen lovin a sawi thung a ni. Pathian leh vanram a sawi lo na a, hlim taka nundan tur leh mihringte khawsak ho dan tur a zirtir nasa em em thung a. Kum za tam tak chhunga Chinese ho rinna tibuai miah lovin tha tak leh hlim taka khawsa ho turin a zirtir a. Thlahtu biak pawh chhunzawm zel turin a zirtir a ni.

Confucius-a hi a damchhumgin a zin nasa em em a. A zinnaah hian milian leh mité ber thlengin a kawm a, an thatna turin a zirtir a. A zirtirnaa thil pawimawh em em chu - **"Mahni maiin a awm theih lohva, mahni maiin a hlim theih hek loh,"** tih hi a ni. "Emperor atanga mi hnuaihning ber thlengin thian tha an ni vek tur a ni," tiin a sawi fo thin.

Ei leh in te, silh leh fen leh chenna in te kan mamawh a, thildang tam tak kan mamawh bawh a. Mi chi hrang hrangin thil chi hrang hrang kan siam a, kan inkamki a ngai a ni. A huhova khawsain kan inpuibawm tur a ni. Mi tin chanvo tangkai taka hman a nih a, an hlawh tur dik tak an lak a, rûkrûk leh hleprûk a awm lohna turin sawrkar kan mamawh niin a sawi.

Chhungkaw tin hi sawkar tenau niin a sawi a. Nu ~~ten~~ pa te chungae fate mawhphurhna hi Confucius-a

zirtirna uar ber a ni. **"I nu leh i pa chawimawi la, an hlimna turin theihtawp chhuah la, anmahni chibai i buk tur a ni,"** a ti tawp mai a ni.

A zirtirnate chu mi zawng zawng hriatthiam theih tura mawlin a sawi a. A zirtirna lakkhawm, **"The Classics"** an tih chu amah zuitute lehkhahu thianghlim a ni. Sakhaw dangte lehkhahu ang lo takin The Classics chu zirlaibu atana hman a ni.

China ramah chuan tunlai thleng pawh khian mun sawrkar hna a thawh duh chuan Classics a zir a, a tlin phawt a ngai. An zirna in zawng zawngah khian Confucius-a zirtirna chu bangah ziakin an khai a. Naupang zawng zawngin an thiam hhuah zirlai an tan chauh thin. Tun thleng hian Confucius-a chu an la ngaina em em a; Buddha ang chuan Pathianah an be ve lova, mahse China leilunga piang chhuak zawng zawng zinga an hnam hmangahtu ber leh fng berah an ngai a ni.

Confucius-a chu kum 34 mi a nihin amah ngaisangtu 3000 aia tam an awm a, a thih hnu kum 2400-ah chuan amah ngaisangtu 25,000,000 aia tam an awm a ni.

**"Aw fiana thuantling neitu, i va han ropui tak em!
I thatna chu thatnain a luanglam a,
I zirtirna chuan leh pek reng a nei si lo,
Thi thei hringfate zingah nang thuk reng reng an awm lo"**

tiin hman an chawimawi thin. Chawimawi ngaihna hre munni lo te pawhin **"Confucius, Confucius, Confucius, i va han ropui tak em!"** an ti vawng vawng mai a ni. †

HINDUISM

Kum sângli lai kal tawhah khan B.C. 2000 hma lam daih tawhah khan Aryan hoten India ram an rawnluah tan a. Chung hun lai atang chuan India hmar thlang lam atangin sakhua ang reng an rawn nei tan a. A tir takah chuan thawnthu chi khat Vedic an tih atanga rawn irh chhuak niin an ring. Chu chu nikhua a lo rei deuh hnuah zawi zawiin Hindu sakhua an rawn ti ta niin an ring. Hinduism an ti a, rindan leh pathian chi hrang hrang tam tak rawn infawk khawm atanga lo chhuak a ni a. Hmuchhuaktu pawh an awm chuang lova, chuti a nih avang chuan thurin inngahna bik pawh a awm tak tak chuang lo. Thawnthu chi hrang hrang atanga mihring nuna rawn irh chhuak a nih avangin siam that leh belhchhah chhoh reng zel a ni a, hriatthiam leh sawifiah thiam pawh a harsa hle a ni

Vedism an ti a, thawnthu upa taka ngaih a ni a, B.C. 4000 atanga 6000 inkar vel lai atanga awm tawh niin an hria a, chuta tang chuan Hinduism hi a rawn chhuakah an ngai. Veda atang chuan hun a lo kal zel a India mite thawnthute nen a infawkkhawm chho zel a. Veda thawnthuah chuan *Indra* an ti a, indona pathian a ni a, ramhuai sual - thim lalpa thattuah an ngai. Heng *Agni* an tih - mei pathian te. *Soma* - thlai leh zu pathian e pawh hi *Vedism* atanga an lak leh hriat vek a ni. Chu *Veda* ah vek chuan thawnthu ni si hla thu anga chham hi hla chang sei fe a awm a. Chu chu *Rig Veda* an ti hla chuan pathian a chawimawina hla a ni. Bible-a hla chuan an ngai hi a kalphung chu a ni ber a, a hla thu

erawh chu a inang lo hle. He Rig Veda atang hian Brahmanism a lo chhuak a, Satapatha Brahmana an tih te pawh hi chuta mi vek chu a ni. Chung Rig Veda a hlate zawng zawng chu inthawina lam hawi hlate vek an ni.

He Vedic hun lai an tih B.C. 4000 hmlam atang khan intluktlanna lam hla emaw, thu khawchang emaw a lo chhuak a. Chu chu *Upanisad* an di. Hmanlai zirtirnte bansan si lovin Upanishad chuan mihring, thlarau, mimal tinte thlarau leh engkim siamtu leh din chhuaktu Brahma thlarau nen inzawm anga zirtirna a ni ber. He upanisad lo chhuah hnu hian tunlai Hindu ism h. a rawn piang chhuakah an ngai.

Hindu sakhuaah hian trinity ang deuh an nei ve a, chu chu *Brahma* te, *Visnu* leh *Siva* te an ni. *Brahma* hi mipa anga ngaih engkin' lei leh van siamtu a ni a *Visnu* chu enkawltu leh venghimtu a ni a. *Siva* chu tichhetu a ni. An pathian biak dan kalphungah erawh chuan chutianga thlirna chu a lang tam lo hle thung *Brahma* hian biak leh chawimawi a hlawn hran lem lo a a puala biak in sak pawh a hlawn hran lem lo. Chutih lain *Visnu* leh *Siva* pathiante chuan biak leh chawimawi an hlawn hle. *Visnu* pathian atang hian *Vasudeva* a lo chhuak a, chu chu 'huaisenna pathian' a ni a Chubakah *Narayana* an tih 'vansang lam pathian' a awm leh a, chu chuan rulpui tar *Sesa* an tih chu a thununan a thut bet tlatah an ngai.

Hemi bakah hian *Visnu* hmel landan dang leh chu *Krisna* a ni a, *Krisna* chu 'hnam bik hotu leh vengtu' a ni. He *Visnu* hu nun hrang hrangah a tul ang zelin mihring ruangan ang emaw, ran angin emaw a inlet a. mthlak danglam lo turah an ruar a. ~~Visnu~~ pathian hmel

danglama lo lang thin chuan khawvel hi a chhiat vekna lakah humhim thinah an ruat a ni. Chu Visnu pathian chu thawnthu hrang hrang tam tak nen an chawhpawlh nual a, Hindu thawnthu ropui 'Epic' an tiha Rama te pawh hi he Visnu tho hi niin an ngai a Visnu hian ramsa leh mihring anga lan chhuah dan chi sawm lai nein an hria a, chungte chu - Sangha, Awlé, Sanghal, mihring - a lu sakeibaknei, Rama hreipui keng, Rama Epic pakhat Ramayana-a mi, Krishna leh Budha te angte hi lang thei emaw inlar theiah an ngai.

Visnu pathian lan dan lo ang chiah chuan a chhe zawnga langin Siva pathian chu a awm ve thung a. Chu chuan thil chhia zawng zawng leh thihna te, mahni intihhrehawmna te hi a landan niin an hria a. Siva pathian hian hmeichhia anga lan chhuahna chi hnih a nei leh a, chu chu a nupui *Shakti* leh *Durga* leh *Kali* pathian nu te hi an ni. Chubakah chuan mipa ang pawhin a la awm a, chu chu Siva pathian sipaite hotu *Ganesa* leh a unaupa *Skanda* te hi an ni a, hei hi chu Dravidian-ho hriat leh rindan deuh a ni

Hindu ngaihhdanah chuan Brahman chu engkim siamtu leh din chhuaktu a ni a. Amah chu nunna nei zinga hmasa ber a ni a. Brahma chuan *Manu* a siam a, *Manu* chu mihringte siamchhuah nan Brahma chuan a hmang a. *Manu* lü atangin Puithiam hnam Brahmins an piang chhuak a, chung mite chu mithianghlim leh chungnung berte an ni a. *Manu* kut atangin lal leh indo mite an piang leh a. *Manu* ke atanga lo piang chhuakte chu hnam hnuaiahnung berte an ni. Chutia hnam chi hrang hrang lo piangte chu *Caste* an ti a. Hemi chi li zinga tel phak lote an la awm a, chung niite chu outcaste an a. khawh thiang lo hnam hnuaiahnung an ni.

He chi inthliarna hi an lehkhahu hmingthang Manu Smirti-ah a inziak a. Brahmin-hote chuan Veda zirtir hna leh sakhaw lam thil zawng zawng an khawih ang a. Ksatriya-te chuan rorel leh mipui leh ram venhim hna thawkin sipaiah an tang a. Veda an zir thei ve a. Vaisya-te chuan bawng vulh leh lo neih hna leh thilsiam lam leh sumdawn hna thawkin ei an zawng ang. Hnam hnuaihnnung ber Sudra-hote chuan an chung a chi (caste) pathumte rawng an bawl ang. An tãn veda lehkhahu zir ve pawh a tul hran lo.

A tir lama sawi tawh ang khan Hinduism hian rindan hlawn bik a nei hran lova. Society-ah hian nunphung chi khat ang mai a niin siam thatna hun hrang hrang leh hmun hrang hrangah a tam em em a. Pathian anga biak chi ringawt pawh nuai tam fe an nei a. Chung pathiante chu mi tin leh hnam tinin an bẽ seng lova, biak sen rual lah a ni hek lo. Chuvangin pathian hrang hrang an neilin an bla a ni ber a. A tlangpuiah erawh chuan an biak lãrho chu a thuhmun thũm lawi si a, hriatfiah leh sawifiah thiam pawh a harsa hle a ni.

Hinduism-ah hian Judaism emaw, Christianity emaw, Islam emaw te angin pathian lehkhahu bik an nei lova. Lehkhahu chi hrang hrang tam tak an nei a, a thente chu thawnthu (Epic) te an nih latin a then chu hla thu un pui puite an ni hlawn a. Chung an sakhaw lehkhahu lãr zualte chu henge hi an ni:-

- 1) **Rig-veda :** Hei hi hla thu un pui pui inziak B.C. 1500 leh 1200 B.C. Inkar veda Sanskrit tawnga ziak a ni a. Tun thlenga an lehkhahu hman lar em em a ni.
- 2) **Yajur-veda :** Hei pawh hi Brahmin inziak, Rig veda hi mawng hne. Sakhaw tawnga inziak, Rig

veda hrula zlak a ni a. A huam zau hle.

- 3) **Satapatha Brahmana** : Hei pawh hi Sanskrit tawnga inziak bawk a ni a. Vedic thawnthu hrulah sakhw thu hrang hrang prose hmanga inziak a ni.
- 4) **Upanisad** : Hei pawh hi lehkhabu ropui tak, huam zau tak leh ngaihnaawm taka zlak a ni. Sanskrit tawnga zlak bawk a ni. Upanisadah hian bung tam tak a awm a, bung khatnaah chuan chi hrang hrang leh tawng hrang hrang hmang chung a inunau dan te an lo zlak diam tawh a ni. Thlarau atanga khawvel lo insiam chhuah dante thlengin an zlak.
- 5) **Grihya-Sutras** : Hei pawh hi Sanskrit tawng bawkin an zlak a. In chhung khura pathian biakdan a inziak nasa hle a, tunlai thlenga an hman lar pawl tak a ni.
- 6) **Dharma Sutras** : Hei pawh hi lehkhabu ropui tak a ni a. Mahni intihrehawmna atanga pathian nena inpawlna dan chi tam tak a chuang a. Dan te sep pawh tam tak a inziak.
- 7) **Manu Smirti** : Hetah hian Manu pathian biakdan leh chawimawina thu a inziak ber.
- 8) **Bhagahat Gita** : Hei hi hlathu a ni a. Hindu lehkhabu zinga a lar ber tih theih a ni. Mitthi vui nan te hian an hmanglar hle a, hla thu a inziak a ni. He lehkhabuah hian Arjuna leh Krishna te chungchang a chuang tam hle.
- 9) **Maha-Bharata** : He lehkhabu hi Bharats-ho indona ropui tak chungchang sawina a ni a. He thu-ah hian chang 90000 lai a awm. Bharata thlahte Kuravas za lai leh an laichin pandavas te panga indona chanchin a ni ber a. Pandavas te chuan an hian a, an sam hlum vek a, mahse a tawpah

anmahni ngel pawh chu an thi ve leh tho niin a inziak.

- 10) **Ramayana** : Hei hi Ram-a leh a nupui Sita-i chanchin hlatlu a ziahna a ni a. Chang hrilh zela inkawpin chang 24000 lai a inziak a. Valmiki ziak leh lakkhawma ngaih a ni. Hetah hian Sita-i thih tak thu te pawh a chuang a ni.
- 11) **Puranas** : Puranas hi AD 1 -na vel lai atanga AD 10-na vel thlenga Hindu sakhaw chanchin ziahna bu a ni a. Puranas 18 leh a behbawm an ziak khawm a ni.
- 12) **Tantras** : Hei hi Hindu sakhaw thurin tlangpu lak khawma bu anga ngaih theih lehkhahu ropui tak a ni.
- 13) **Kalidasa** : Hei hi Kalidas-a hla puah te an ni a Sakhaw lam thil chi hrang hrang hla thu chham chi a puah a ni.
- 14) **Bhartrari** : Hei hi hla thu chang tam tak hun hrang hranga mi hrang hrang puah te Bhartrari-a lakkhawm a ni a. Hratthiam harsa tak leh hmanlai Sanskrit tawng inziak a ni.
- 15) **Bhavabuti** : Hei hi Kum zabi pariatna vela Bhavabuti-a hla puah te an ni a. Hmeichhia leh mipa inkar hmangathna thu te a puah nasa hle
- 16) **Ramanuja** : Kum zabi sawm leh pakhatna vela Madrass vel atanga hla puah thiam Ramanuja hla puah te chuan a ni.
- 17) **Gita-Govinda** : Hei hi Kum zabi sawm leh pahnthna vela Bengal ram atanga hla puah thiam Govinda hla te an ni. Hla lo pawh hi Sanskrit leh tawng hla zia lehkhawm an zia a a sawm.

JAINISM

Kum 2500 hmlam B.C. 600 velah khan India rama Magadah Lal Sreyama chuan fapa a nei a a hmingah Vardhaman an sa a. Hmanlai thil zirtute chuan Vardhaman chu Budha aia tlema naupang deuh zawkah an ngai a; mahse a thi hma zawkin an ring Budha sakhaw hmuchhuaktu Vardhamana chu Lal fapa ve tho a ni a. A naupan laiin thal kah leh sakawr chungchuan te a zir chhuak ve vek a. Kum 12 a lo thlin an sakhaw dan angin hruihruah a awrh ve-in, sakhaw zirna hmunah a kal ve a.

Vardhamana chu naupangte a nih laiin tum khat chu a thian naupang dangte nen an infiam lam sai chal kawlin a rawn bei thut mai a. A thiante zawng zawngin an tianchhiatsan lai chuan Vardhamana chuan amah chauhvin sai chu a lo bei a. Sai sualin a nawna a rawn nawr thawi thuak lai chuan Vardhamana chuan amah zirtutu-in a lo zirtir angin sai nawnah chuan a lawn a. Sai chungah chuan a chuang ta then mai a, an sai khawin tawh an dahnaah chuan a khalh hawngin a khung ta det mai a. Chuta tang chuan a hmingah huaisen chungchuan - MAHAVIRA an vuah ta a ni.

Sakhaw lam chanchin zirna hmuna a awm lai chuan a thil zirah a tui hle a. Mahse, an zirtirtu Puithiam loe stu a ngei em em nai thung a. Kum 18 a nih hmung sakhaw zirna hmunah chuan a awm a. Kum 9 a nihin nupui a nei a, a nupui chu 'Yosadha' a ni. A nupui nena kum 10 an inneih hnuah chuan an hnuahkua-ah harsatna nasa tak a lo thleng ta a. A nu

leh pa chu a rual deuh thaw-in chawnghelein an thi a Chutih lai chuan India mite chuan chawngheila thih chu thihna thianghlimah an ngala. Lalpa Sreyma leh Lalnu Trisala te chu sakhaw mi tak an nih avangin chawnghelein an intihlum a. A nu leh a pa thihna chu hrehawm ti takin kum 2 chhung a sun a. Chumi hnu chuan tawng lo turin a intiam ta a. A nupui farrau leh an in leh lo chu kalsanin Puithiam kutdawn tang turin leh tumah be lo turin a chhuak ta a ni. Kum 12 chhung tawng lo turin a intiam a. Ramhnuala a awm chuan theitrah a ring a, khuua a kal chhang chuan kut a dawh mai thin

Ramhnualah chuan amah chauhvui a awm tam ber a. Tawng lo mahseja, rilru fim takin an sakhaw chungchang chu uluk takin a ngaituah a. A diklohna leh siamthat ngai lai tam tak a hmuchhuak a. Budha ang bawkin thilarau chawhna vawrtawp Nirvana leh plannawn lehna re-incarnation chu a ring a. Mihring ang bawkin nunna nei zawng zawng bakah hnim leh thlaite chenin thilarau nein a ring bawh.

Ramhnuala a vahvaih lai hian tumkhat chu khaw pawna Beram vengtu chuan "Khawchhunga ka chaw ei hlanin ka beramte hi lo veng la, ei tur ka rawn hawn sak ve ang che" tiin a bia a. Mahavira chu a tawng ve ngai loh avangin a lu a bu mai a. Beram vengtu a kalsawn chauh tih chuan chinghna in beram pakhat chu a seh ta mai a. Beram vengtu a lo let leh chuan a thin a ur nasa ta em em mai a. Manavira lah chuan engmah a sawi si lo. Beram vengtu chuan thinur takin Mahavira chu kut a thlak ta thui thui mai a. Mahavira chuan ngawt rengin a tuar dawg dawg mai a. Thisen chhuak zawh zawh khawpa a thlak hnu pawna engmah sawi laha a ngawt thlak aung chuan Beram vengtu pawh

chuan a kutthlak chu a chawlhsan ta a. Mahavira hmel a'n enehian chuan namen lovin a inchhir ta a. Ngaihdamte a dil leh ta zawk a. Mahavira lah chuan ngawi rengin a lu a bu ta mai a.

Mahavira chu a thil tawn chuan a rilruah hna nasa takin a thawk a. Zirtirna ropui tak a chharchhuah phah ta zawk a. Chu chu chapo-na alin inngaihtlawmna a ropui zawk a; thinrimna alin inremna a ropui zawk a lo ni, tih hi a ni. Kum sawm leh pahni a vei hnu chuan a chhungte hnenah a kir leh a. Chuta tang chuan a thil hmuh leh hriat sa te chu a puangchhuak ta a, hmun hrang hrangah mite a zirtir ta zel a ni.

Mahavira chuan Hringnun hi tuarnain a khat a. Kan piang chhuak hi tuarna a ni nghal a, natna te, retheihna te, thihna te thlengin kan tuar a. "Heng kan tawrhna zawng zawngte hi chakna avanga lo awm a ni" tih a zirtir thin. Chakna avangin khawvelah tuarna a lo awm a, thil tam tak kan duh avangin lungawi lovin kan buai thin. Sum leh pai leh hmingthanna nei mah ila, kan chakna chu a pung zel a, chuvang chuan tuarna thientu ber chu chakna hi a ni. Tuarna ata zalen tur chuan chakna tenawm lakah kan fihlim tur a ni a. Chakna laka mi a fihlim theih chuan thlarau nun vawrtawp Nirvana a thleng thei a ni. Nirvana kalkawngah chuan thil pathum a awm a, chungte chu - hriatna tha tak leh nundan tha te, hriatchianna tha te an ni.

Nundan tha leh dik a pawimawh hmasa ber a, chutanga awm tur chuan thil panga zawm a ngai a, ~~mau~~ chu - Tawngkam leh thiltih-in emaw nunna nei ~~mau~~ ngai that lo la, tina hek suh. Engmah ru suh. ~~mau~~ thil ruipui suh. Engmah awt suh la, chak

Mahavira chuan chi inthliarna hi a dah lewa, tawngtaina hi thilsawt lo leh tangkal loyah a ngai. Tawngtaina ni lovin, milen pathian hiak nan ni hek lovin, thiltha tih zawkin ngahdamna a chan theih. Thiltha tih hi Nirvana kalna kawng awwchhun a ni. Keimahni theuhah hian chhandamna chu a awm zawk a ni.

Budha ang bawkin Mahavira pawhin nunna nei zawng zawngin thlarau an neih a ring a. Mahavira chuan tui te, mei te, thlai te leh thing te hian thlarau an neih a ring a. Misual tak phei chu purunah te hial piang nawnin a ring a ni.

Mahavira chuan lehnuaiah hian hremhmun meidil pasarih awmin a ring a, a hrehawm dan chu a thuk zawh poh leh nasa zual zel turin a ring a. Chung hremhmunah chuan misual thlarau chu an sualdan azirin awm turah a ring a. An sualna a nasat poh leh a rit a, a pil thuk mai dawn a ni. Chunglam ah khian chhawng sawmhnih paruk nei vanram awmin a ring bawk a. An that poh leh an thlarau chu a zang a, an kaisang mai dawn a ni. A chhawng sang ber chu Nirvana a ni.

A thupek zinga pawmawn ber chu thupek panga zinga a hmasa ber a ni a. Thusawin emaw, ngathuahnain emaw thatin emaw nunna nei reng reng i that tur a ni lewa, i tha tur a ni hek lo' tih hi a ni. "Et turin sa talli suh la, thilnang te ber thilengin thilum suh. Nangmah zuktu khin that suh la, nangmah sehtu thosi thilum suh. A thupek hmasa ber hi Ahimsa an ti a, amah zukute chuan an ngasang ra an a ni.

Bum 70 ni amah ber thilnang a baw a, amah zukute chuan baw amah ber thilnang an an ber a ni. A baw thilnang baw amah ber thilnang an an ber a ni.

a. chung mite chuan a thu zirtir chu an puangdarh ta a ni.

A thih hnu chuan a thusawite chu a buin an siam a. Nunthaa inkaihhrualna **Agamas** an ti a. Mahavira zuitute sakhawbu a ni ta a ni.

An sakhua chu hnehtute sakhua - Jainism an ti a. Hnehtu 24 lai awmin an hria a, a hnunung ber chu **Mahavira** hi a ni a, a hmasa ber chu **Lord Adinath** niin an sawi.

Mahavira zuitute chuan Changpat tihhlum an hlau va, lei an let thieng lo va. Thing kih a thieng lova, meipui chheh an phal hek lo. Hmuhtheih loh nunna nei ve si tihhlum hlauvin tui tak ngial pawh an chhuang so ngam lo.

India rama mi 2,000,000 velin he sakhua hi an zui a. An zirtirna avangin lo neih te, sipaia tan te, thilsiamtu nih te, zirtirtu nih te a rem ve loh avangin sumdawngin ei an zawng ber a. An sum chu Biak In sak nan an hmang nasa em em a. Tunah hian India ramah Biak In 40,000 an nei a. Rajasthan State-a 'Abu' tlänga an Biak In phei chu a mawiin a lár em em a ni. Bawng te, Sava te leh rannung dangte tan damdawi in an sa a, an enkawi thin. Ni tina an tihtur paruk zingah mite tanpui a tel avangin mite tana thiltha tih hi an peih em em a ni.

An tawngtai apiangin thilsiam zawng zawngte tân remna an dil a. Chumi hnuah anmahni tân an dil ve chhuah thin. An dil ber chu Nirvana, thlarau nun unanap an tiha thlen a ni. †

JUDAISM (JUDA SAKHUA)

Judaism hi Juda-te sakhua a ni a. Juda-te nunphung leh chanchin a ni ber. Kum sangli hmalam dailh tawhah khan Kaldai ram, hmanlai Babulon, tunlaia Irag ramah khuan Tera a lo ptang a. Tera chu milem pathian siamtu a ni. Tera pa chu Nahora a ni. Tera chuan lung leh hlum hmangin pathian lem a siam a, a hralh leh thin a, chu chu a eizawwna a ni. Tera chuan fapa pathum a nei a, chung a fapate chuan Euphrates luipul kamah Beram an veng thin. Chung a fapate chu Abraham a, Nahora leh Harana te an ni. A chang chuan an pa milem siam chu an pui thin a. Zing lama an milem siam hmaah chuan an thingthia chibai an, buk thin.

Tera fapate zinga mi Abraham a chuan an nunphung chu chik takin a ngaihtuah thin a. Milem pathian anmahni kut ngela an siamte chu zah taka chibai buk a ngai thin chu mak a ti a. Eng anga thiltitheh leh thianghlum nge an nih tumah a zawt ngam si lo. Nikhat chu a pa milem pathian zawrhna dawrah chuan amah chauhvin a awin a, thawk leh khatah chung milemte chu a chek ken ta vek mai a

A rilrua a vei angin a amchhung zawnga milem pathian biak bansan chu a tum ngiet a. Milem pathian biak a chuan Ni leh thia leh engkim siamtu Pathian chu biak a tum ta a. A tum ang lo takin biak a tum Pathian zawt chuan Abraham a chu a rawn be ta zawk a. A chawhte leh an ram chu chhuahman a. Pathianin a tana

~~am~~ a pek tur pan turin a hriattir ta zawk a. Chutianga pathian aw a hriat tak avang chuan a ranrualte leh a ~~hriahhlawh~~ zawng zawngte leh a u fapa Lota nen chuan ~~Amor~~ thlanglam panin an chhuak ta a. Canan ramah ~~huan~~ hnamdang zingah an cheng ve ta a. Chunglaia Canan rama awm vete chu Moab mi te, Amelek mite leh Amor mite an ni a; chung mite chuan Abrahama leh a ~~hriahruai~~hote chu Ibris (Hebrai) tiin an ko va, Hebrai hming chu an pu hlen ta a ni. Heng an vela hnamdangte nen hian tawng leh eizawnaah chuan an inang vek a, mahse Hebrai mite chuan an vela hnamdangte angin milem pathian an be ngai lo.

Abrahama fapa Isaka chuan fapa Jakoba a nei a. Jakoba chuan mak tak main a mumangah a pa Pathian chu a buan a. Chuta tang chuan Israela tih hming a lo pu a, a pu hlen ta a. A thlahte pawh chuan Israel tih an lo ni ta a ni.

Jakoba chuan fapa sawm leh pahnih a nei a, tu leh fa a ngah hle. Chutihlai chuan Canan ram leh a chhehvelah chuan tam a tla ta chlam mai a. Hetih lai hian Aigupta ramah chuan ei tur a tam em em mai thung a. Jakoba leh a thlahte chu Aigupta ramah chuan an ~~peu~~ ta a. Aigupta mite chuan Gosen ram thalaia an ~~awm~~ chu an lo phalsak a. Gosen ramah chuan kum za tam tak an awm a, an inthlah pung chak em em mai a. Aigupta mite milem pathian be lovin an thlahtu Abrahama Pathian chauh chu an bia a. Chu chu Aigupta ~~chuan~~ chuan an haw em em mai a.

Israel mite chu nasa taka tiduhdahin an bawihah ~~ta~~ ta a. An tiduhdahna a nasat poh leh Israel- ~~an~~ an pung chak sauh mai si a. An Lal Pharoah ~~an~~ an mangangin Israela thlahte lo pung zel chu

an vei em em mai a. Rei tak an sala an siam hnu chuan an zinga tam takte chuan Aigupta mite mitem pathiante chu an be ve ta a. Mahae chudichung pawhin an hnam chuan anmahni hnam dan an zawm lui tlat tho va. Aigupta mite chuan Hebrai mipa rawn piang a piang chu tihlum a, an hmeichhiate chu Aigupta mite pasala nei turin dan an siam ta a. Hebrai mipa piang a piang chu an tihlum ta zel a. Hetihlai hian Hebrai hmeichhe pakhat chuan mipa a hting a, a hmingah Mosia an sa a, Nile lualah bawma khungin an path ve ta a. Chu nausen chu Aigupta lai fanuin a chhar hlaui mai a, ama fapa atan a nei a; lai inah a kawl ta a.

Mosia chu lai ina khawsa a nih bakah Aigupta finna leh thiamna zawng zawng a zir ehhuak vek a. sipai hna leh raldo dan zawng zawngte pawh a zirchhuak vek a ni. A lo puitlin hnu chuan Hebrai mi a ni tih a inhre chhuak a. A mite Aigupta hovin an tiduhdah em em mai chu a tuar thiam lo hle mai a. Ni khat chu Aigupta hovin Hebraiho hna an thawh tirna hmunah chuan a kal a; Aigupta miin Hebrai mi pahnth an yaw lai tak hi a hmu a. Aigupta mi chu a that a, a phum ta mai a. A dinhmun chu himin a hre ta lova, Midian ramah a tlanbo ta a.

An sawi dan chuan Midian thiaier a tnen chuan puthiam ropul tak Jethro hinciah a va awm a. Ni khat chu Mosia chuan Jethro a huana thingbuk hnuaiah chuan tiang invit bur a hmu a; Jethro chu chutiang chanchin chu a zawt a. Jethro chuan Aigupta rama kan awm lain Jakoba fapa Joseph a chu a thi a. A thih chuan a bungrua zawng zawng chu lai inah an la khawm vek a, chung zingah chuan a tiang pawh chu a tel ve a. Tiang la hmuin thian ka a ta em em mai a, lai hnenah chuan tiang chu ka a a mipa va ta mai a. Midian

rama kan pem hnu hian tiang chu tihpalh thilthuah leiah ka vit bur a, phawi leh rual lohvin a nghet ta mai a. Midian rama mi chak ber berte pawhin an phawi thei ta reng reng lo mai a, ti hian tuma phawi theih lohvin a bur ta reng mai a ni" tiin a sawi a. Mosia chuan a hriat mang loh hlan hian hian maimichhingin, "A va mak tak ~~am~~" a ti chhuak hlawl mai a. Mosia chuan uluk zet ~~main~~ tiang hmawr chu a thlêk vêl a, Hebrai tawnga thu pathum inziak chu a hmu ta mai reng a. Chung chu ~~Detrach~~, Adash, Vahachap tihte chu an ni a. Chu thu pathum bakah chuan sawifiah rual lohva hming ropui a chuang bawk a. Mosia chuan chu tiang chanchin chu a hre chhuak ta uai uai mai a. Mosia chuan chu tiang chanchin chu Jethro-a chu hetiang hian a hrih a, "Ni ruk ni a ral a, Sabbath ni hmasa ber a lo ral chuan Pathianin a thilsiam zawng zawng a zo va. A chawhisan ta a. A thilsiam zinga pakhat chu he Tiáng hi a ni. Pathian chuan Eden huana a la awmlain Adama hnenah a pe a. Abrahama chuan Isaka a pe a, Isaka chuan Jakoba a pe a. Jakoba chuan Aigupta rama a pem hnuin Josepha hnenah a pe a. Chu tiáng chu Pharoah-a hnena i dil tuma i hmaa mi ngei hi a ni," tiin a sawi ta a. Tiang chu vawithum a kal hual hnuah a phawi thei ta mai a.

Jethroa chuan Mosia ropuizia a hriat chuan ama fanu ngei Zipporah chu nupui atan a pe ta nghe nghe a. Zipporah nen an inneih hnu chuan Mosia chu a pu Jethroa hnenah awmin Beram a venpui ta a.

Tuna mi hi thawnthu anga sawidan chikhat a ni a. Bible crawh chuan Amah Pathian ngei chu Median rama Mosia tlanbo lai hian thingbukah meialh angin Mosia hnenah arawn inlar a. Ami Israel thlahte Aigupta ~~tiang~~ mekte chu chhanchhuak turin Mosia chu a tir

tiñ min hrilh a. Bible thu ni a dikin a rinawm em em a ni.

Beram rual veng a tiang pang leh phairuama a awm laite chuan Mosia chuan a mite sala tang mekte chu a theihngilh thei lova. Zalen takin awm mah sala a mite ngei hnamdang sala an tang chu a rilru zawng zawngin a vei a, a theihngilh thei lo. An dinhmun rapthlakzia a ngaihtuah nasat poh leh sala awm diklohzia a hrechlang tulh tulh a. A mite sala an tan chhung zawng chu zalen thei niñ a inhre lova, an hnenah kal a, an sal tanna ata chhanchhuah dan ngawt chu a ngaihtuah ta a ni. Tichuan Midian ram atang chuan Aigupta ramah a mite zingah a kir leh ta a ni.

A unaupa Arona nen chuan Aigupta Lal Pharoah hnenah kalin Pathianin Amah chibai an buk theih nan Israel mite chu thalera kaltir tura a tih thu chu an hrilh a. Mahse Pharoah chuan a kaltir mai lo. Mosia chuan a tiang hmangin Aigupta rama tui awm zawng zawngte chu thisenah a chantir a. Lalpa Pathianin ti tura a tih ang zelin a changin Vahmitte te, Chungu te, Khaukhup te a puantir vak a. A changin Aigupta ran chungah te pulh hri a lentir a. A changin rial te a tlaktir a; a tawpah phei chuan Aigupta mite fapa una ber theuh chu a tihlum ta a. Hetiang anga kawng ram taka Mosia a tiang a vilik ang zela Aigupta mite chunga chhinchhiabna a lo thlen hnu pawh hien Pharoah chuan Hebrai salte chu a chhuah duh chuang lova. A tawp berah Aigupta mite fapa pang khass ber an thin tan meuh chuan Pharoah pawh chu an unaua pang khass ber a nih avangin thih vachan re, ni ber a khawm ta a. Meia Aigupta a ber an unaua ni kum 400 ta, kap tawh khawm a ni. A ber a nawn an neih zawng zawng leh an ran

rualte nena kal chhuak an ni a. Tuipui an kân hma ngei a, dang kir leh turin Pharoah chuan a sipaite a tir a. Nimahsela Pathianin tuipui sen chu Mosia tiang hmangin a laiah a tithen phawk a. Israel mite chuan tuipuisen chu khawmuala kal angin a kântir a. Aigupta sipai rual anmahni ûmtute lei chăra tuipuisen chhunga an kal lai takin tui chu a hma ang bawkin a inzawmtir leh a. Aigupta sipai rualte leh an sakawr tawlailirte chu an thi ta vek a ni. Pathian chuan Israel mite chu Kanan ram an thlen hma zawng chuan zanah mei alh éng leh chhunah chhum dingin hma a hruai a.

Hmar lama ramtiam an pan hma chuan Israel fate leh Pathian inkara thuthlung siam turin Mosia chuan. Israel fate chu chhim lama Sinai tiang panin a hruai rih phawt a. Pathian tam tak awmnaa kum tam tak awm tawh an nih avangin Israel fate chuan Sinai tiangah chuan an Pathian chu Bawng emaw, Chhimbuk emaw ang hmelpua hmuh an inring hlawm a. An beisei anga an hmuh tak loh avang chuan nasa takin Mosia chungah an thinrim hlawm a.

Sinai thlaler an panna kawngah hian Israel fate chu an phunnawi nasa em em a, Mosia chuan tui an neih loh avangin lungpui chu a tiangin a vua a, tui thianghlim a lo chik chhuak a. Israel fate leh an ranrual zawng zawngte chuan duhtawkin an tlân thei a. Ei tur an neih loh avangin zanah chhang 'Mana' an tih chu an buk velah a tlaktir a. Sa an chăk avangin Vahmimin a chawm baw a.

Mosia chuan a mite hnenah chuan an Pathian chu ramtiam danglam tak a ni a, amah hmutute chu an thi tur a ni tui a hrilh hlawm a. Sinai tiang an thlen Mosia chu aman chauhvîn tiangchhipah a lawn

a. Ni sawmli lai a va awm a, a lo hawn leh chuan a unaupa Arona hovin Israel fate chuan rangkachak sebawng lem an lo chhung a. Pathian atan an lo be hman a. Hemi tum hian Pathian thinduna chuan Israel fate chu an valin a tihlum tep vek a ni. A chhihhlawn Mosia tawngtaina avangin Pathian chuan Israel fate chu a ngaidam hram a ni.

Sinai tlang atang chuan Mosia chu Lalpa thusawmpek lunga inziak nen a lo hawng a. Chung thusawm pekte chu Israel fate zawm ngei tur a ni. Chu chu an hnam khawsak dan tur Lalpan a siamsakte chu an ni. **Chung thusawm pekte chu :-**

- 1) Keimah lo chu Pathian dang reng reng i nei
tur a ni lo.
- 2) Milem siamchiawp leh a anpuh reng reng i be
tur a ni lo
- 3) Laipa i Pathian hming chu i lam mai mai tur
a ni lo.
- 4) Chawlni serh rawh.
- 5) Inu leh i pa chawlnawh rawh.
- 6) Tual i that tur a ni lo
- 7) I uire tur a ni lo.
- 8) I ru tur a ni lo.
- 9) I vengte chungal. ~~an tang euh.~~ an tang euh.

10) Fvengit wathia ant kura nika; stam
Thupet wathia wathia wathia wathia wathia
Fvengit wathia wathia wathia wathia wathia

hruatchhuaktu, in Pathian Jehova ka ni a. Keimah lo chu Pathian dang reng reng in nei tur a ni lo " a ti a ni Thupek pakhatnaah hian Jehova chu Pathian awmchhun a ni a inti lova, Pathian dang be lovin Amah chauh chu an be tur a ni a ti a ni mai zawk a ni. He thupek hian Israel fate chu Ama tan chauha rinawm a, Pathian dangte be lo turin chhia a chhamtir a. Jehova leh Israel te inkara inremna thuthlung a ni. Jehova hnam thlan an ni a, Amah chauh chu an Pathian a ni.

Mosia hnena Pathianin thu a thlunna lungphek chu rangkachak leh silvera luan bawm chhungah an dah a. A bika buk an sakah pindan chhungril berah an dah a. Chu chu hmun thianghlilm ber a ni a. Chu bawm awmna apiangah chuan Lalpa thlarau chu a awm a Israel fate nuna thil pawmawh ber leh hmun chungnung ber luahtu a ni kumkhua a ni. Ramtiam pana an kal leh zelnaah pawh Puithiam chi Levia chiten an vil reng a, hnamdang tan chuan khawih a thiang lo. Levia chite chuan an bawm chu an hual tlat a, chi dang chi sawm leh pakhatte chuan Levia chite chu an la hual leh tlat a ni

Thlalerah hian kum 40 chhung an kal a, chu chu Lalpan anmahni a enkawl leh a kalhruai theihna atan rem a ruatsak chu a ni. Mosia chu Kanan ram thleng lovin a thi a, nasa takin an sun a. Chu pawh chu Lalpan Mosia tana a remruat leh relsak bawkah Israel fate chuan an pawm hmiah a ni.

Mosia thih hnu chuan Joshua'n Mosia chu a thlak a. Joshua chu mi huaisen leh rinawm tak, sipai hotu ropui tak a ni. Joshua ho chuan Kanan ram lut tur chuan an inbuatsaih a. Jordan lui an kan lai chuan tuipuisen an kan ang bawkin lei charah Lalpan a kaltir a. Hei hi tuipuisen an kan laia Lalpan an tan thil

a tihsak hre ve phak lo thialera piang an tam em avanga an tana Pathian a nihzia lantir nana Lalpa remruat a ni.

Thialera an kal chhung khan Moab mi te, Amelek hote leh hnam tam tak Lalpan a hnehtir a. An chunga a awmdan tur chipchir takin Lalpan a hrilh vek a. Chung Lalpa thupek leh a dan thianghlumte chu Mosia chuan a zlak a. Chung lehkhabute chu Bible an ti a, Judaism inngahnia bulpu leh khawvel siam a nih dan kim taka zlakna a ni. Khawvelah hian chu lehkhabu ang chu sakhaw dang lehkhahuah emaw, History-ah emaw a awm ve lo. Chung lehkhabu pangate chu *Genesis, Exodus, Leveticus, Numbers* leh *Deuteronomy* te an ni a. Khawvela lehkhabu upa ber an ni.

Israel faten Kanan ram an thlen chuan a lo awm hmasa hnam hrang hrangte nen chuan an indó va. An zingah Lalpa Pathian a awm tlat avangin an dote chu an hneh zel a. Tichuan Israel fate chuan Kanan ram pumpui chu a chi té téa insein an awp fai ta vek a Lal ram ropui tak an tim ta a ni.

Chutia hnam chak tak an lo nih hnu chuan Lo nein leh hruante siamin ei an zawng a, Grape te, Olive te, Date te leh thlai tam tak an ching a, Lalpan mai a sawn a, an hmingu em em mai a. An zingah chuan mi chal rallo mi, Jeptha te, Gideon te, Samsona te leh midan tam tak hum hrang hrangan an lo chhuak zel a. Chum mite chuan Lalpa an Pathian thu leh kaihruaina an zelin ral an dovla an mite chungah ro an rei thin.

Kum 300 chuang set chu chi hrang hrangte chu mahni chi chuan an khawak a. Chum lai chuan roeltut chuan ro an rei a. Chum hnu chuan Israel fate hman ro an rei an hman a. an lai hmasa ber chu an hman an hman a.

tonettu Saula a ni a. Chu chuan Israel ram chu a din
 amah thlaktu Davida chuan a ram chu a zauh va,
 orelna fel tak a din a. Davida fapa Solomona chuan
 Lalpa tan Biak In ropui tak a sa a. Khawvela thufing
 ber berte chu Solomona hian Lalpa hnen atá a dawng
 a. Amah anga Lal fing reng reng leilungah hian an piang
 leh tawh ngai lo.

Solomona thih hnu chuan Israel lal ram chu hmun
 hnihah an lo inthen ta a. Hmar lam lal ram chuan Israel
 hnam sawm inzawmkhawmte a huam a, chhimlam
 lalram chuan hnam hnih chauh a huam thung'a. Chutia
 an lo inthen darh hnu chuan an hmelmate lakah an lo
 zuamawm sauh va. Solomona thih atanga kum 200 velah
 chuan Asuria miten hmarlam lalram chu an rawn hneh
 a. Chutia Asuria miten an hneh tak hnu chuan salah
 an hrui fai vek a, Israel lalram hnam sawmte chu an
 bo hlen ta a. Israel hnambote an lo ti ta a ni. Chhimlam
 lalram Juda lalram an tih chu a ding rei zawk a, kum
 160, lain hmarlam lalram ai chuan an ding rei zawk a
 ni. Chhimlam lalram Juda-te pawh chu Babulon miten
 an rawn hneh leh a. Salah an hruiabo leh zo ta a.

Babulon mite chuan an hmun thianghlim ber
 Jerusalem Biak In chu an tichia a. Aigupta mite sala
 an täng chu Mosian Lalpa tanpuinain a hrui chhuak
 a, hlim em ema hla sa chungin an chhuak a. Kum 700
 hnua Babulon pana sala täng tura Israel ram an
 chhuahsan chu beidawng leh lungchhe vankäin an ram
 chu an chhuahsan ta a ni. An beidawn zualna em em chu
 an hmun thianghlim ber Jerusalem Temple, an Pathian
 chenna ngel pawh tihchhiat veka a awm chu a ni.

Hetia beidawng leh lungchhe vankaia sala hrui
 an awm chung pawh hian hnamdangte pawh hleih theih

lovin an inserh hrang tlat a. Israel fate chuan an chung a chhiatna lo thleng chu an Pathian duhzawnga an nun loh vang leh a Dànte an bawhchhiat avangah an ngai hmiah a. A zawlneite hmanga a zilhlawkna ang ngelin Pathianin a hrem taah an ngai a ni. Anni chu a hnamthlan la ni zelah inngatin an Pahian chu an thlah duh chuang lo. An Pathian chu sala an tân lai pawhin an hnenah a awm zel a ni. Sala tâng mekte hnena a awm ang bawkin Palestina rama la awmte hnenah pawh a awm a, an hnam darh tate hnenah pawh a awm zel si chuan Palestina ram chauh ni lovin an Pathian chu hmun tinah a awm a ni tih an lo hre chhuak ta a. Chuta tang chuan an Pathian rin dan leh sakhaw kalhmang chu nasa takin a lo danglam ta a ni.

Babulon miten Juda lalram an chhutchhiat hnu kum 50 velah chuan Babulon mite chu Persia-hote chuan an rawn hneh ve leh ta a. An sal lo kawlsa zawng zawngte nen chuan Persia-ho salah an tâng ve ta thung a. Persia mite chu Juda-te chungah an tha em em mai a, an ramah chuan dinhmun pawimawh chi hrang hrang hun hranah an dah a. Daniela te, Estheri te, Nehemia te hi Persia sala an tan laia mite an ni. Persia lal Cyrus-a phei chuan Juda lalram chhe tawh chu an va siamtha leh a. Chu chu Isua lo kal lai vei thleng khan a kulh hungna chu an la ring a ni.

Persia mite hnena an awm hian an sakhua a tidanglam em em a. Persia mite chuan thih hnuah thlarau nunna awmin an ring a, hremhmun leh vanram awm an rinna pawh Juda-hote hian an tawmpui a. Persia mite chuan chhandamtu Sayoshart an beisei a; Juda-ho pawhin Messiah an ti a, an hnam chu hrehawmna leh hnamdang awpbenna lake chhandamtu a lo kal thuai

an rin phah ta a ni.

An lalram a lo tlukchhiat hnu chuan chhandamtu a lo kal an beisei a, chu chuan Solomona hunlai anga ropuiin an ram churawn tungding leh turin an ring a; sawineiten chutiang chu an puang chhuak a, an hnam pumin inngah nan an hmang ta a ni. Chhandamtu an beisei dan pawh chu a danglam telh telh a, a tira amahni hnam chauh chhan chhuaktu tur nia an rin hna a lo rei deuh hnu chuan khawvel pumpuia rem ntirtu tur nlin an ring a. Chumi chhandamtu an beiseia o kal hunah chuan thilsiam zawng zawngte pawh hlamuang taka an awm an ring a. Beram leh Chinghnia n, Keite leh Kel te, Sakeibaknei leh Sebawng te pawhin awnpawl eia tlaho za dial dial tawh turin an beisei a ni. An hnam chanchin ziaktu leh zawlnei **Ezra** chuan an nam chanchin chi hrang hrang, hun hran hrana mite hu la khawmin a bu-in a siam a. Mosia lehkha ziak atanga nin lehkhabu pakhatah a siam a; chu chu an sakhaw u **Bible** hi a ni.

An rama an kir leha an hlimna leh lawmna chu hnum rei lotéa lo langa a ral leh ang hi a lo ni leh ta. Tersia ram ropui tak chu Greek hovin an rawn hneh a. hnam hrang hrangin an ram chu an rawn awpbet leh zel a. Messiah an beiseina pawh chu a zual sauh h bawh a.

Greek hovin an awpbeh lai hian chutih laia khawvel awpui chu an hneh vek a ni ber a. An tawng phe chu tualleng hle a ni. Roman hovin Judai ram an awp lai Augustus Ceaser-a lal latin Judai ram chuan awptu lal hran an nei a, chu chu Herod-a a ni. Herod-a hi Juda-te chuan an duh lo em em a, a chhan Greek mi a ni lova, Rom mi lah a ni hek lo. Juda-

te hmelm kumhlun Philistia hnam thisen kai, hnam hrang hrang inthlah pawlh a ni. Augustus Ceaser-a chuan Judai rama mi zawng zawng chu mahni thlahtute khua theuhah hming zlak turin thu a pe a. Hetih lai tak B.C. 4 vel hian Davida thlaha mi Joseph-a leh a nupui hual Mary pawh Nazareth khua atangin hming zlak turin Bethlehemah an kal a. Bethlehemah chuan nau an han nei a, a hming chu Isua a ni.

Isua chu a lo puitlin hnu chuan thiltihtheihna mak tak leh thuneihna nen rawng a bawl a. Mi tam takin Messiah-ah ngatin a hnung an zui a. Mahse, thu hotéah a sualna pawh fiah lovin Rome-ho dan angin thing Krosah an khengbet a. An phum hnuin a tho leh a. Chu chu a zirtirte chuan an hria a; mahse, Juda sakhaw puithiamte mit hmuhah Messiah anga an ngaih loh avangin tun thleng hian Juda-te chuan Messiah dan an la nghak ta a ni.

Isua chuan Pathian fapa a nih thu vawi tam ta a puang chhuak a, chu chu Juda-ten an Pathian sawichhiatnaah an ngaih miau avangin an tihhlumtir a Mahse, khawvel sakhaw pawimawh leh lian ber Christianna lo chhuahna bul leh a hmuchhuaktu a ni Christianna chuan Judaism chu lo pianchhuahna bulah hmangin Isua zirtirna leh a thawh lehna chu an rinn inngahna lungphum a lo ni ta a ni.

Rome hovin an awp atanga kum 200 vel AD 70-ah khan Juda-te chu Rome laka an hel avangin tihchhiar vekin an awm ta a. Jerusalem kuli chu an chhu chih vek a, Rome General Titus Ceasara chuan an hmu thianghlin ber Jerusalem Temple te chu a lungphum nen lam a tichhe vek a. Juda-te chu makdadual khar leh a chanve lai an thi a. A thi banate chu Palestin-

rama an awm an phal ta lova. Khawvel ram tinah mi hnam karah an vâkvai ta a ni. Hemi indona atang hian kum 1900 aia rei khawvel ram tinah Juda-te chu an vakvai a. Khawvel hnam tinrengte tihduhdah leh cheksawlhin an awm ta a ni.

Israel fate Aigupta ram atanga an chhuah a, an rama an inbenbel hnu atang khan an ram hruaitute chuan hlemhletnaa khatin ro an rel thin a. An Pathian thu chuan midangte tana tha tura rorel tura a phût laiin Pathian thu lo angin ro an rël thin a. Mipuite lahin an vela hnamdang pathiante chu biain an Pathian chu an uiresan fo thin a. Chutiang anga an hnamin kawng an bo apiangin an zingah an bawhchhiatnate huai taka sawi chhuaktu Lalpa tirh mi an lo chhuak thin a. Chung mite chu *Zawinei* an ti a, lalte leh puithiamte chuan an dik lohna sawitu an nih avangin an haw em em thin a. *Zawinei* tam tak an tihlum nghe nghe a ni. Chung *Zawinei* hote chuan an bawhchhiatna avanga Pathian thinurna lo thleng turte an puang thin a. Babylon sala an tân hnu atang khan an chhandamtu Messiah lo kal tur thu *Zawinei* hote chuan an puang tan ta a ni.

Juda mite khawvel hmun hrang hranga mi hnam hrang hrang kara an darh hnu hian an awmna ram apiangah tihduhdahna leh cheksawlhna an tuar nasa em em a. Engemaw changin hmun thenkhatah lal thenkhatten lo tih that ve deuh chang nei mah se, A.D. 70 atanga A.D. 1948 inkar chhung zawng hian tihduhdah tuar réng rengin an awm a ni ber.

Hetia harsatna namen lo an chung a lo thlen tak avang hian Messiah an beiseina chu khawvel hmun hrang hranga Juda-te chungah a nasa telh telh a. Khawi ~~Israhiah~~ emaw Messiah-a inchhâl a khât tawkin an awm

leh zauh thin a. Mahse, a tak hmuh tur erawh chu a awm ngai lo.

Hun a lo kal zel a, Europe rama kum 30 indona a lo chhuah hnu indonain a vawrtawp a thlen lai tak khan Symurna khuaa piang Shabbatai Zeri chuan Messiah-ah a rawn inchhal leh a. Shabbati Zeri hian zultu a ngah hle a, hmun tam takah Messiah angin an lo lawm a. Kum 1666 kha Juda-ten khawvel tawp huna an rin kum a ni a. Shabbatai Zeri chuan hemi kum hian Juda-te chu mak taka chhanchhuak a, anmahni ram ngei Palestine-ah hruai khawm leh a, Jerusalem pawh tungding leh turin a insawi vel a. Mahse, Messiah emaw tia ama miten an zui dul dul lain Constantinople-ah an man a. Turk-ho sakhua Moslem-a a inleh loh chuan thah tur an ti a, a inlehsan ta a. Nimahsela, kum engemaw ti hnuah an beidawna chu theihngihlin an rama kir leh chu beiseina thar an rawn nei leh zel a ni.

Thil mak tak (miracle) lo thlenga an rama kir leh chu an beisei ta lova. Anmahni ngeiin an rama an kir leh theih nana bei turin Zionism khawmpuih Juda mithiam tak **Dr. Theodor Herzl** chuan, "**The Jewish State**" tih lehkhabu ropui tak a zlak a. Chu lehkhabu chuan khawvel ram tina Juda awnte chu an rama an kir leh theihna tura anmahni Juda mite ngeiin bei turin a zirtir a. Khawvel ram hrang hranga Juda miten an tuipei em em a. **Zionist Congress** an din a. He World Congress of Zionism hian Switzerland ramah khawmpui lian an nei a. Dr. Herzl-a ngei chuan kum 50 chhunga Palestine-a an kir leh theih ngei tur thu a sawi a. Phur takin Israel ram thar din tur chuan an bei ta hlawm a ni.

Khawmpui chah dawma khaw thin a zual tih ang deuh hian Juda miten an ram ngela awm tura theih tawp

chhuaha an beih lai chuan khawvel Indopui I-na 1914 - 1918-a lo chhuak chuan Juda mite beihna chu a tithuanawp leh zo ta. He indonaah hian khawvel ram hrang hranga Juda-te chuan anmahni awmna theuh ram tân chuan an thiamna zawng zawng nen thahnemngai takin an bei a. Mahse, tu ram mahin Juda mite beihna leh thahnemngaihna tipuitling zawng chuan an beih let pul duh lo.

Mahse, chutichung chuan Juda-te rilru chu a beidawng ve mai lo. Kum 2000 dawn lai chu mi ramah Kalhlen Kut an hman apiangin, "Nakumah chuan Jerusalamah aw" an lo ti thin a. Chu an rilru chhungril berah chuan Jerusalem leh Palestine rama kir leh mawlh chu a engto lian ber a. An behchhan pui ber British lah chuan Palestine rama Juda ram din chu an bengkhawn duh leh si lo.

'A zual zapui vailenhlo' tih ang main 1939-ah chuan khawvel Indopui II-na chu German-ho bawkin an rawn chawwk chhuak leh a. He indopui pahnihna hian 1945 thleng a awh a. Hetih hun chhunga Juda mite tuarna hi sawiin a siak lo a ni ber. A.D. 70 kum-a General Titus-a'n Jerusalem a chhut chhial tuma indona ai khan Juda mite tuarna chu a nep chuang bik lo vang e tih tur a ni. German rama Nazi party Hitler-a pawlte chuan Europe ram hrang hrangte chu an la duai duai mai a. An hnapi ber chu Europe ram lak leh chumi paha German Juda-te suat mai chu duhtawk lovin an ram lak apianga Juda awmte chu an phur khawm a, a puitling a naupangin Juda mi tawh phawt chu boruak chhia hnangin an up barh barh mai a. German-ho kuta thi ringawt hi maktaduai ruk aiin an tam a ni.

Chu mai chu ni lovin German-ho kut atanga thi ~~man~~ tân chhuakte chu British sawrkar chuan Pales-

tine rama an pem a lo phal lo zui a.

Mahse, chuti chung chuan ram hrang hrangte leh Arab-ho beih rawnna karah Zionist Congress hmasa ber atanga kum 50 hnu lawkah 1948 khan Israel ramthar chu dan rual lohvin a lo piang chhuak ta.

Kum 1948 May 14 khan Tel Aviv Art Museum atangin Israel Prime Minister hmasa ber **David Ben-Gurion**-a chuan Hebrai tawng ngelin Juda mite zalenna thu a chhiar chhuak ta. Ben-Gurion-a chuan, "**Kan ram chu din a ni ta,**" tiin a sawi a. A sawi zawh chuan Juda hnam hla **Hatikva** (Beisei) chu mawi takin rimawiin an rem ta a ni.

Juda ram thar lo piangah chuan Judaism sakhua chu nghet takin a lo thang duang leh ta. Tun thleng pawh khuan Messiah an beiseina chu a la tawp chuang lo.

Judaism hi Juda-te tan chauha sakhua a ni a Juda an nih loh chuan hnam dang zingah puandarh emaw an tum chuang lo. Amaherawhchu, eng hnam pawh ni se, hmanlai atanga tunlai thlengin, miin Juda-te Pathian Jehovah anmahni biak anga an biak ve duh chuan an phal a. Chu chu an lehkhahu Mosia ziaakah pawh a inziak vek a ni.

Judaism chuan tha taka nung tur chuan midangte chung a that a tul niin a sawi a. Mahni mihring puite chung a that chhuah tur leh an tana tha tur a nih leh nih loh ring chung a engkim ti turin a zirtir a ni. An tawngtai dawn chuan an thiante sawmin a huhovin an tawngtai thin. Juda hnam a thang zel angin Judaism chu a thang chho mek reng a ni. †

MOHAMMEDANISM

Mohammedanism lo chhuahna leh Judaism lo chhuah dan hi a inang teuh hle a. Sakhua leh tisa thilah danglamin inngeih lo hle mah sela, an hnam leh an sakhawrawn irh chhuahna chu mi pakhat **Abrahama** atanga chhuak an ni ve ve a ni. Kum sangli vel kaltaah khan Kaldai rama Ur khuaah Tera a piang a. (Kaldai ram chu tuna Irag ram hi a ni). Tera fapa Abrahama chu Pathianin a chite leh a ram atanga kal chhuak tur leh Kanaan ram pan turin a tir a. Kanaan ram (tuna Israel ram) a va thlen chuan nupui pahni **Sarahi** leh **Hagari** a nei a. Sarahi chu a nupui hmasa zawk leh a nupui tak zawk a ni a, Hagari chu a nupui hnuhnung leh a hmeinu a ni. Sarahi leh Hagari chuan Abrahama lakah chuan fapa an hring ve ve a Sarahi hrin chu **Isaac**-a a ni a. Hagari hrin zawk chu **Ismaela** a ni. Hagari leh Sarahi chu an inthik em em thin a. A tawpah chuan Sarahi chuan Abrahama hnenah chuan Hagari leh a fapa Ismaela chu hnawt chhuak turin a ngen ta a. A ngen ang chuan Abrahama pawh chuan Hagari leh a fapa Ismaela chu a hnawtchhuak ta a.

Hagari chuan a fapa naupang té paw chung chuan **Abrahama** angchhung, a in leh lo chu lungchhe vankalin a chhuahsan ta a. Thlaler ram ro sa huám maiah chuan tui lo, chaw lovin an vakvai ta ngat ngat mai a. Chu a vahvahna thlaler chu Arabia thlaler zau tak mai hi a ni. Tumkhat chu a hah lutuk chu lungpui chungah a thu a lungchhe em em main a tap ta hlawp hlawp mai a. Chutia a tap chu Pathianin van atangin arawn thlir reng

a. A bulah chuan Ismaela thung chuan thinrim zet maiin thlaler vaivut chu a pet thuai thuai mai a. Chutia vaivut a chhuihna atang chuan tui thianghlīm a rawn put chhuak ta huau huau mai a. Chulai hmun chu Red Sea khawchhak lam thlaler hmun a ni.

Chu chanchin mak tak mai chu chutih humlaia khawvel zawng zawngah chuan a thang chhuak thuai a. Abrahama ngei pawh chuan Kanaan ram atangin a lo hria a. Ismaela hnenah chuan a zu kal a, Ismaela te nufa pawh chu tui chik chhuahnaah chuan an lo awm a. Chumi hmunah chuan Abrahama chuan Biak In a sa a. Biak In chhak lam kilah chuan lung dum a dah a, "Chu lung dum chu khawvela mihring hmasa ber Adama'n Eden huan atanga a lak chhuah a ni. Chu chu a thlahte hnenah a rochun zel a. Abrahama hnen a lo thleng ta a ni," an ti. Abrahama Biak In sak chu Kaaba an ti a; Ismaela tui chhuih chhuah chu 'Zem Zem' an ti bawk. Chumi kiangah chuan Hagari leh a fapa Ismaela chu an khawsa hlen ta a, Ismaela chu a lo puitlin chuan fanau malsawmna nasa tak Pathianin a pe a, chhungkaw hung tak mai a rawn din chhuak ta a. A thlahte chu an pung chak em em a, hmundanga pem kual lovin Kaaba bulah chuan khawpui thianghlīm Mecca an din ta a ni.

Thawnthua an sawi dan chuan Pathianin leilung a din hma kum 2000 vel daih tawbah khan Pathianin vanah Kaaba a sa zo diam tawh a. Adama Eden huan atanga hnawhchhuah a nih khan leiah hian vana Kaaba ang chu a dir a. A sakna hmun pawh chu vana Kaaba hnawh chiah a ni a. Chu hmun atanga hnawh chuan Ismaela chuan Zem Zem tui chu a chhuih chhuak a. Chhung hmun thianghlīm pahnh bui malah chuan Mecca

khawpui thianghlím chu a din bawk a. Mecca chu vanrama Pathian khawpuih an ngai a. Abrahama lung dum dah an tih pawh chu thil thianghlíma ngaiin tun thleng hian Mosolman-ho chuan an la fawp vawng vawng thín a; Zem Zem tuichhunchhuah pawh chu tui thianghlím mai ni lovin malsawmna tuih an ngai a ni.

Hagari'n Abrahama laka a fapa Ismaela thlah lo pung chho zelte chuan Arab hnam ropui tak hi a din chhuak ta a ni.

Chutia Arab mite lo pung zel chuan hmanlai ramdanga mite ang bawkin Ni leh Thla leh leilung te an bia a. Abrahama leh Ismaela an be bawk a. An biakin thinghlím velah te chuan mitem pathian chi hrang hrangte chu an tlar beng bung ta mai a. An lo pung deuh deuh a, hnam hrang hrangah an insiam chho zel a. Thlahtu bul hmunkhat an nihna hre hle siin engemaw chang chuan chi leh chi chu an indo chiam thín a. Chung an indona atang chuan a chak lo apiangin thlalerah chuan inbenbelna zawngin hmundang an pan zel a. Zawi zawlin thlalerah chuan an lo inzarpaharh ta zel a, pathian chi hrang hrang pawh an ngah tulh tulh a, chung pathiante chu an lim dinin an be zel a. Kum khatah ni 360 an neih avangin pathian chi hrang hrang pawh 360 lai an lo nei tling ta a. Chung an mitem pathian zinga an ngaih pawimawh ber chu 'Habal' an tih chu a ni a. Mihring ruangam ang pu, kut pakhat chauh nei hi lunghlu sen min an ker a; a ban chu rangkachak hlanga siam a ni bawk a. Chung pathian tam tak zingah chuan Van Pathian, engkim siamtu leh dinchhuaktu awmin an hria a, chu chu Allah Taala an ti a. Chu pathian Allah Taala chu an rilru chuan hre mah se, pathian dang anmahni siam chawpte chu nasa takin an ngaipawimawh zawk a.

Thlahtu bul hmunkhat an nihna chu hre reng mah se, hnam hrang leh hnam hrang inkara intihthiamlohna a awm chang chuan namen lova nasa leh nunrawngin an inbel thin a, an pathiante pawh chu nasa takin an intihchhiatsak rem rum thin.

Arabia ram pumpui thlaler ram ro mai a nih avangin khayvela lalram ropui tak tak rawn dingchhuak thinte chuan rawn hnehin an rawn awpbet ngai lova. Chuvang chuan khawvel hnamdangte chimbuai lohvin an mahni khawsak phung leh nundan pangngaiin an awm reng thei a. Ram dangte finna (civilization) pawhin a thleng pha ve ngai reng reng lova. An zingah chuan eng emaw chang changin thilmak pui pui thleng thin niin an sawi a. Thing leh lung thenkhat te, tlang thenkhat te chuan natna te tidam thei a, malsawmna te pawh pe thei ni tein an sawi a. Chutiang malsawmna pe theitu nia an sawi te chu thlaler ranro pilril tak taka mite pawh an pan vang vang thin a. Chutiang chung chuan Arab hnam zawng zawngte chuan Ismaela tuichhunchhuah leh Kaaba awmna Mecca khawpui chu hmun thianghlim berah an ngai vek a ni.

Arabia ram pumpui chu rimmtui awmna ramah an ngai a. Mecca khawpui chu rimmtui zawrhna khawpui a ni bawk a. Mecca khawpuia kal tawh phawt chuan rimmtui chi hrang hrang hralh tur an keng a, rimmtui dang an leitin an hralh bawk a. Rimmtui te chu an pathian biakna hmanrua berah an hmang a, pathian biakna leh sumdawmna chu zaikhatah an tiantir a. Mecca khawpuia rimmtui zuar te chu an lian thur thur a, chung sumdawng mite chuan Mecca tlawn tur chuan mite chu an fath sauh sauh a, engage maw hnuaah chuan Mecca tlawn ringawt pawh chu thianghlim an hmalin an sawi

thin. Chutiang bawh chuan Abraham Temple sak bula Zem Zem tui pawh chu sumdawn nan an hmarigin an hralh a. Hun rei tak sumdawnnaa hmanga an hralh hnu chuan a tui thianghlime leh thianghlime loh thua chuan inhnialna nasa tak a lo chhuak ta a. Miten tui thianghlime an ngaihna pawh chu a lo chuai ta telh telh a. Zem Zem tui thianghlime ngaihna mite thinlunga a reh ri ai ri ai lai chuan Arab mite nunah chuan thildang a lo langsar ta hle mai a; chu chu zu in leh pawisa khelh a ni.

Hetih hun lai vek hian Jerusalem khawpui chu Rome-ho kutah a tlu a, Juda-ho tlanchhia chuan Arabia ram te pawh an thleng a. Chung Juda-ho chuan Judaism rinna chu thehdarh an han tum ngial a, eng ruai an ang thei lo. Kristian missionary-te an lo lut veleh a, Isua Krista zirtirna meuh pawh chu Arab-ho chuan chaw tak khukin an khukpui chuang lo. Arab mite nunah chuan nawmsitna leh zu hmun sa hmun nawmchenna chauh lo chu engdang mah a leng lo a ni ber. Chutiang dinhmuna Arab mite an awm lai, milem chi hrang hrang an biak a, mi tin mahni thu thua an awm lai chuan *Mohammedanism* hmuchhuaktu **Mohamed** chu A.D. 570 khan Mecca khawpui a lo piang ta a ni.

Mohameda hian a nausen lai atangin chanchin mak tak tak a ngah hle a. Zoroaster-a ang bawkin a nausenlai chanchin hi an sawi nasa thin hle a ni. An sawi dan pakhtah chuan Mohameda lo pian veleh hian khawvel pumpuia milem pathiante chu an khur chiam mai a, an tlu keh ta chuai chuai mai a. Mohammedan a mit a rawn men hmasak ber chuan, "Allah chauh lo chu pathian dang a awm lo, Mohameda hi Allah zawlnei chu a ni," tiin a rawn tawng chhuak a ni, an ti.

Mohammeda chu naupang danglam takin rawn piang mah sela, naupang vanduai tak a ni. Kum 6 mi a nihin a nu leh pain an boralsan a, a pa unaupa Abu Tallit chuan a enkawl ta a ni.

Naupang changkang ve tawh tak a nih chuan Beram vengin a inhlawhfa ve thin a. A naupan chhung zawng chuan Mohameda chu Beram vengin a hun zawng zawng a hmang zo ta a ni. A lo puitlin hnu chuan sumdawnggho sanghawngsei khalhin ei a zawng thin a. Algupta ramah te, Syria ramah te leh Persia ramah te chuan sumdawnggho bungrua phurin a kal fo a; chung a zin veivahna zawng zawng chu thlaler ramro kaltlang ngai vek an ni a. Chutiang thlaler hmun fianria leh tihbalawmte chu a naupan lai atanga Beram veng a lo khawsakna chuan a hrlatchiantir em em a ni.

Thlaler chanchin hrechiang tak mi a nih avang chuan an sanghawngsei rual enkawltu hotu berah an hmang a; mite zah leh duhsakna pawh a hlawh em em a ni. Mecca khawpua sumdawnggho zingah chuan hmeithai hausa tak mai Kadijah a awm a. He hmeithai pawh hian a sumdawwna enkawltu atan Mohammed chu a hmang a Kadijah chu kum 40 laia upa, fa pawh pathum lai nei tawh a ni a. Mohammeda a zin hawn apiang chuan pawisa thil leh sumdawwna thil chingfel turin Kadijah hnenah chuan a kal ziah a. Mohamedan Kadijah a hmu hmasak ber tum chuan duhawm hlah hlah leh nula nalh tak hmuahin a hmu a. Chutiang tho chuan Kadijah pawh chuan Mohameda chu tha a lo ti em em ve bawh a. Mohammeda chu hmu hmu buk tha tak, kir chhup mai hi a ni a. A sam te lah chu a kirin a dum tha em em mai a. A hmu hmu buk tha tak kar atanga a nui var thah mai chu Kadijah chuan tuar har a tih em

avangin Mohammeda hnenah chuan palai a tir ta ngawt mai a. Mohammeda pawh chuan rilru chhungril taka tha a lo tih em em, amah chhawrtu ni bawkin palai hial a rawn tir chu lawm takin a lo pawm hmiah a. Tichuan kum 25 mi chauh a nih lain Kadijah nen chuan an innei ta a ni. An inneih atang chuan Mecca khawpuia sumdawng hausa leh mi zah a lo ni ta a ni.

Chutia Mecca khawpuia mite zah thama hausa leh khawsa thei a lo nih hnu chuan Arab-ho khawtlang nun chu a ngai reengin a la chhia a. Pawisa khel leh zu in te, hmeichhiat mipat hman khawlohna te chuan mipui vantlang nun chu a luakhath tlat reng a. Chu chuan Mohammeda nun chhungril chu a tina em em thin a. Tunhmaa sanghawngsei khalha an chheh vel ram a fan thin khan mi chi hrang hrang a hmuin a kawm nasa em em a. Chung atang chuan Judaism leh Christian zirtirna chu a lo hre fo tawh a. An zingah ngel pawh Isua zirtirna pawm mi Kristian tam tak an lo awm tawh a. A nupui Kadijahi laina hnai tak Waraka ngel pawh chu Kristian a lo ni a. Mohammeda chu zia leh chhiar thiam lo mi a nih avangin Waraka chuan thahnemngai takin Bible a chhiarsak thin a. Mohammed pawh chuan a ngaithla uluk baw a, a hre thei em em mai a. Isua zirtirna phei chuan a rilru a hnehin a ngaihven leh zual a. An ram khawtlang nun chhe lutuk chu Pathian pakhat rinna atangin zawnei kaihhruaia inkaihruaiin siamthat theih a nih a ring tlat a. Hmun fianriah nasa takin an khawtlang nun siamthat dan tur chu a ngaihtuah thin a.

Chutianga hmun fianriah a inngaihtuah lai chuan pakhat chu Angel niawm tak mi pakhat a hnenah chuan a rawn inlar a. "Kei hi Angel Gabriela ka ni," tiin

rangkachak phek hi arawn la a. Mohammeda hnenah chuan, "Chhiar rawh" tiin thu arawn pe a. Ani chuan, "Ka chhiar thiam lo" tiin a lo chhang a. Thunei takin Angel chuan, "Chhiar rawh" a ti leh a. Lehkha pawh chhiar thiam lo Mohammeda chuan a han chhiar ta a.

*"Aw nang, tuama awm, tho la, zilh rawh,
I lalpa chawimawi la,
I silhfen tithianghlum rawh,
I tenawmna te hawisan la,
Thamna pe suh la
I lalpa chu nghak rawh," tiin.*

He thu bakah hian thudang tam tak rangkachak phekah chuan a inziak a. Chung thute pawh chu ziak leh chhiar pawh thiam lo Mohammeda chuan awlsam takin a chhiar thei ta zung zung mai a. A hawn hnu chuan a thil tawn mak tak mai chu a nupui chu a hrilh a. Kadifah chuan hmun fianriala Pathian pawla kal chhuak fo turin a lo fuh sauh sauh a. Tichuan hmun fianrialah a hun tam zawk chu a hmang ta a. Hetih chhung hian inlarna leh thil tam tak a hmuin a hriat belh zel a.

Engemaw chen chutianga hun a hman hnu chuan Pathian zawinei ngel niin a inngal nghet ta a. A chhungte leh thenawm khawvengte hriatah chuan a thil hmuh chu a puang ta a. Engemaw zatn an zui nghal a. Amah zuitute nen chuan hmun thianghluma Pathian betute hnenah chuan a thil hmuh leh a hriatte chu puang chhuak turin an thawk chhuak ta a. Thu a sawi dawn chuan zahawm takin a ding chhuak a, "Allah chauh lo chu pathian a awm lo, Mohammeda hi pathian (Allah) zawinei chu a hi" tiin ring hian takin thu a sawi a. A thusawi ngathiatute chuan hmasit takin chhinchhiahna

a nei leh neih loh te an lo zawt el vel mai mai a.

Mohammeda chuan zám hmel pu miah lovin fiah tak leh aw dam thlap hian chhinchhiahna leh thilmak zawngtute u, ngaithla rawh u, Allah chauh chu Pathian a ni a, Ani chuan vanramte chu sang takah in hmuh theih lohah khian a dah a. Lalthutthlenga thuin ni leh thlate chungah ro a rel a. Leilung hi a kutchhuak a ni a, lui tui leh tuifinriatte siamtu leh khawih chet rual lohva tlängte pawh dintu a ni. Ni tina in hmuh thin éng taka ni lo chhuak te, zing leh chhun te, theipui kung leh Olive thing leh a rah te - heng zawng zawng hi in tan chhinchhiahna a ni lo vem ni? Nangni ringlo mite u, in biak hi biak tlak a ni love; Allah chauh chu chibai buk rawh u," a ti ta dap dap mai a.

Chutichuan Biak In bulah chuan thusawi chu a chhunzawm zel a; mahse, mite chuan fiamthu thawh ang leka ngaiin an elsen an bäng chuang lova. Ani lahin a thusawi a bansan bik hek lo.

A thusawi laite chu chhaih nawmnahin fiamthu thawh nan an hmang chamchi a. Bazar hmuna an hmuh te hian, "Vanram chanchin inti hrepa a lo kal e," tiin an diriam fo thin. Mecca khawpula mite chuan an mil'm pathian hawisana pathian pakhat chauh be tura a zirtirrate chu an ngaimawh hran lova, fiamthu thawh ang lekah an ngai mai a. Chutiang bawkin pawisa khelh leh zu in te, tisa nawmchenna hawisan tura a zirtir thinna te pawh chu barah an khawn hran lova.

Mohammeda pawh chuan a thusawi chu a tidanglam hret a, Ismaela tuichhunchhuah leh Kaaba Biak In sumdawn nana hmangtute chu a dem a. Chu chuan sumdawng hausate thin a kheh ta zak mai a. A

rawngbawlina chu dodalin a thusawi pawh chu an khapsak ta hmiah mai a. Ani lah chuan a thusawi chu bansan mai a tum bik miah lova, "Ka kut dinglama ni dahin, ka kut veillamah thla pawh dah ula, ka thusawi ka bansan phah hlek lovang," a ti ve tlat mai a.

Kum eng emawti chhung chu Kristianna leh Juda sakhua chu a sawi pawh a. Anmahni Arab mite rindan nen chung thilte chu a chawhpawh a, a thusawi pawmtute pawh mi tlēm té an ni a. Allah hnena inpumpekna *Islam* chu a zirtir a. Amah zuitute chu *muslem* an ti a, chu chu ringtu dik takte tihna a ni.

Amah zuitu zinga Abu Belr chuan a thusawite chu a buin a siam a. Chu chu an inkhawmnaah te chuan an chhiar thin a. Gabrielan Mohammeda hnena a sawiah an ngai a. Mecca khawpua mi awmthei leh hausate chuan a thusawi chu an ngaisangin an pawm tan ta hle tihah chuan Mohammeda thusawi pawmtute chu hnawhchhuah theihna dan an lo siam leh ta zel a. Chu chuan mi tam tak a ti tim a, a lang apau chuan an zui ngam leh ta hlawm lova. Ani cawh chuan thahnemngai takin thu chu a sawi zel a. Hetih hunlai vel hian a nupui duh tak Kadijah chu a sun ta a. A tuar na em em a, mahse, chuti chung chuan a thusawi chu a bansan chuang lo.

Mecca khawpua hma an sawn hleith theih loh avang chuan Mecca atanga mei 70 laia hla Taif khuaah chuan rawngbawl turin a hote nen chuan an kal ta a. Taif khua hi Grape chinna hmumpui a ni a. Grape chingtute leh zua sumdawngtute chuan zu in lo tura a zirtinate chu namen lovin an dodal ngai a. Thu a sawi tan dek dek tihah chuan lunga denhlum tumin an em ta mai a; khua atang chuan thanchhuakin Mecca ah hawh an ktr leh ta a.

Mecca khua atanga mel 270 laia hlau awm Yathribh khua atanga Pathian be tura lo kalte chuan Mohammeda thusawi chu an ngaithla uluk hle mai a. Chung ho hmaah chuan, "Allah chauh Pathian a awm a, a zawlnei ka ni; mitem pathian be suh u; ru suh u; daw suh u; Zu rui suh u. Heng thute hi in pawm chuan Islam in pawm a ni," tiin a zirtir a. Yathrib khuaah bu khuarin a zirtirna chu a thehdarh tan a ni tih an hriat chuan Mecca khuaa mite chuan lunga den hlum an tum ta a.

Chumi zan chuan Mohammeda chu a Sanghawngsei bik Al-Saswa chung a chuangin Mecca atang chuan Yathrib khuaah chuan a tlanhhia a. Chu chu Islam zuitute chuan *Hegira* an ti a, 'tlanhhia a' tihna a ni. Tun thleng hian Moslem-te chuan an serh em em a ni. Hei hi Mohammeda kum 53 a nih kum a ni a; Moslem-te chuan an hun chhian tanna kumah an nmang. A tlanhhia atang hian mitem sakhaw thar dintuah an ngai ta a ni.

Mohammeda'n Yathrib khua a va thlen chuan mitem an lo lawm em em mai a. Lal leh roreltu atan hial an lo hmang a. Yathrib khaw hming pawh chu Mohammeda zawlnei anga an pawmna hmasa ber a nih avangin 'Medina' tiin an thlak a. Chu chu 'zawlnei khawpui' tihna a ni.

Mohammeda chuan amah zuitute chu hlawn tha takin a din a. Sakhaw sipai thih tih lo pawl a din bawh a. Chung sipaiho chawm nan chuan pawisa tam tak a mamawh avangin thlaler a Sanghawngsei rual hmanga sumdawng ho chu an rawk chiam chiam mai a. Chung an thil man khawm hmang chuan a sakhaw sipai te chu a din nghet sauh sauh zel a. Chutia sumdawng ho an suam tak fo avang chuan Mecca sumdawng ho chu an tiin a rim em em mai a. Mohammeda leh a sipai te do

leta nuai chimit vek turin sipai chak tak an din ve ta bawk a. Chung sumdawng sipaite leh Mohammeda hote chu nasa takin an indo ta chiam mai a. Amah ngei pawh chu an that thelh nghe nghe a. A hote tlanchhia huikhawm tuma thahnem ngai taka a au tawn tawn lai chu sipai pakhatin ngunhnam nen a rawn bei thut mai a. Mohammeda bula sipai tlanchhe ve duh lova rinawm taka a pu kaihsa vengtu chuan a hmuh vele chu ngunhnam keng sipai sah ngei tur chuan a pu taksa him nan mahni inpumpekin a lo zuan a. Chu sipai ngunhnam keng chuan Mohammeda sipai chu a sat bung ta hmawk mai a. Mohammeda ngei sat hlum taah a inngai a, hlim taka a hnehna hla sain an hawng leh ta a.

Mohammeda hneha a awm thinur tlawmngai chuan a sipaite chu namen lova nasain a thuam the leh thuai a. A hma ang bawkin Mecca sumdawng hote chu an rawk leh tan ta. Mecca siapte nen chuan nasa takin an inbei leh ta a. Chumi tum chuan Mohammeda leh a hote chuan Mecca sipai hote chu nasa takin an hneh ve ta thung a. Chuta tang chuan Medina mite chuan Mohammeda chu an ngaisang leh zual a. Chu chu remchangah hmangin a zirtirna chu sawh nget chung zelin zau zawka thedharh chu a tum ta tlat a.

Mohammeda chuan a hunlala mite duhzawng leh rilru rem zawng a hre hneh em em mai a. Kum tam tak miten khawpui thianghlina an lo neih tawh Ismaela tuichhunchhuah leh Pathianin Adama hnena a pek nia an ngaih, Biak Ina Lung dum awmna khawpui Mecca chu hneh ngei a tum tlat a. Mecca khawpui hmun thianghlina anga ngaih chu a ram mipuite rilrem zawng tak a ni til a hrtatchan em avang chuan a thupek zin. Pakhatah chuan in hian a ti nghe nghe a. Pathian chibai

buk turin kum tin Mecca khawpuiah kal rawh." a ti a. Tichuan an tân leh a mite tân leh an sakhaw thar dinhmun sawhngheh nan Mecca khawpui lak chu a tum nghet ta tlat a. Chumi tihlawhtling tur chuan ti hian a sawi nghe nghe. "Kei zawlnei hnuhnung ber hi ngunhnam nena tîrh ka ni. Ngunhnam hi vanram leh hremhmun meidil luhna chabi a ni a, mi tupawhin rinna nena a hman chuan lawmman pek a ni ang," tiin. Tichuan a sakhaw sipi 10000 lai hruaiin Mecca khawpui la tur chuan an chhuak ta a. Sipai tam tak Mecca la turin an thawk tih Mecca miten an lo hriat chuan hlauhlawpin an in leh lo chhuahsanin tlângah leh thlalerah te chuan an tlân darh ta chum chum mai a. Mecca khawpui chu indona nasa pawh awm lovin Mohammeda leh a hote chuan an la ta a ni

Mohammeda chu ama Sanghawngsei chuam Al-Kaswa chungah chuan chuangin a sipaite nen chuan hmun thianghlim chu an pan ding nghal a. Mecca mite pathian lim rangkachaka siam 'Habal' an tih chu Mohammeda chuan a ngunhnama kawk chungin "Thudik a lo thleng ta, diklohna chu a tlawm tur a ni" tiin ring takin a au a. A sipaite chuan milem pathian chu nam thluin an chhu sawm ta vek mai a. Tichuan pathiante lim chi hrang hrang 360 lai chu ni khat thilthuah an chhusawm ta vek mai a. Milem pathian zawng zawng chu pakhat mah an zuah lo.

Chutia ráwngrà taka an pathiante an tichhiat lai chuan khawpuia mite bungrua leh in leh lote chu turahin an rawk lova. Chumi an hriat chuan Mecca mite chu an lo let leh vek a. Mohammeda chu zawlnei leh an hotu atan an pawm ta a ni.

Tichuan Arabia pumpuih chuan zawinei leh iruaitu a lo ni ta a. A lo upata a lo tar hnu thlengin a rilru chu a ruh tlat a. A tawngkam erawh chu a dam dap reng a, Arabia chauh ni lovin a sakhua chu khawvel pumpuih theh darh vek a tum nghet tlat a ni. A sakhaw thar hril darh tur chuan Mecca an lak hma atangin Medina khawpul atangin hmun hrang hrangah Missionary a tir chhuak a. Rome Emperor hnenah pawh hetiang hian thu a thawn a: "Zahngaihna leh khawngaihna Pathian hmingin Pathian chhiahhlawh Mohammeda chuan, Heraelitus Rome Emperor hnenah :-

Kawng ngila kalte hnenah remna lo awm rawh se, a ti.

Islam pawm turin ka ngen chiam che a ni.

Islam pawm la, Pathianin malsawmnain a leh hnihin a vûr ang che.

I pawm duh loh vaih chuan fimkhur turin ka chah a che.

Moslem kan ni a, Islam sakhaw pawmtute kan nih hi," tiin thu a thawn hial a.

Islam pawmtute hnena malsawmna thu a thawn lain a pawm duh lotute chu hetiang hian thuchah a thawn a. "Kei zawinei hnuhnung ber hi Ngünhnâm nena tirh ka nih hi. Ngünhnâm chu vanram leh meidl chahbi a ni. Rinna avanga chelektute chu lawmman pek an ni dawn a ni," tiin.

Kum thum chung lekin a sipai rualte chuan Arabia rama hnam cheknawh zawng zawngte chu Islam pawm turin an rapbet fai vek a. Tichuan Islam pawmtute chuan an awmna apiangah ringio mite chu tharum nen Islam

pawm turin an tilui ta zel a.

Kum 63 mi a lo nih chuan, naupang beram venga seilian, mi sanghawngsei enkawla thlalera vak vak thin zawnei Mohammeda chu a lo tar ta hle a. A thuchah hnahnung chu hei hi a ni.

“Rinnaa awm reng hi Allah duhdan a ni.

Miretheite chung a that chhuah a,

An thlan tla a ro hma ngeia hlawnfate hlawn pek tur a ni.

Rinna kalh zawng reng reng duh loh chu Allah duhdan a ni.

Thupek pawisa lotu chuan thu reng a awih lo.

Milem pathian betu pawhin thu a awih hek lo.

Rinna hi rilru leh thinlung lama awm a ni tih hre reng rawh u.

Nangni, chawngheia dawt sawi lova, fak der ngai lotute u, Pathian chuan in ei loh leh in in loh lam a ngai pawimawh hauh lo a ni.

Nangniho hian ka thusawi ngaihlthla ngun hle ula, hmaih pakhat mah nei suh u.

Ringtu dik takte chu unau vek in ni tih hre rawh u, in zingah danglamna reng reng a awm lo, inzain unau vek in ni si.”

He thu a sawi atanga thla thum hnua a boral ta a.

Mohammeda zutute chuan amah chu thi thei lo tur hialah an lo beisei a. A thih chuan an hrilhai em em mai a. mahac an zinga Mohammeda thian tha ber Abu

Bekr chuan an hnenah he thu hi sawlin a thlamuan hlawm a. "Mohammeda betu zawng chuan Mohammeda chu a boral tawh tih hre mawlh rawh se. Mahse Allah betu chuan Allah chu a nung reng a, a thi ve dawn lo tih hre rawh se," tiin a sawl a. Tichuan Mohammeda zuitute chuan an zirtirtuin Allah ring tura zirtirin a boralsan tih an lo hrethiam ta a ni.

Moslem sakhua hi sakhaw thanguang tak mai a ni a. A dintu Mohammeda plantirh leh a naupan lai te chuan Arabia ram milem pathian 360 ngawt an nei a. An zawlnei leh roreltu Mohammeda a thih meuh chuan chung milem pathian zawng zawng bakah zu ruilh leh pawisa khelh te chu a bo duak mai a. Khawvela mi pakhat thiltihah chuan mak danglam tak a ni. Ram pakhat chanchinah mi pakhat hun chhungin hetiang em ema thil inthlakthleng nasa hi a awm ngai zen zen lo. He thilmak tak hi a lo awm theihna chhan chu Moslem sakhua chuan tharum thawhna a ken tel tlat vang a ni. Tunlai thleng hian khawvel khawilaiah pawh Moslem zirtirnaa sawrkar a inngah phawt chuan mipuite tan zalenna a awm ngai lo. Tunlai khawvel sawrkar tam ber Democracy hi Moslem ramah mipuiten a takin an hmang thei ngai lo.

Mohammeda a thih hnu chuan a thusawite chu Abu Bekr chuan a la khawm a, a buin a siam a, chu chu **Koran** an tih hi a ni. Koran chu Islam zuitute pathian lehkhapu a ni. Mohammeda a thih hnu chuan Abu Bekr chuan zawlnei hna chu a chhunzawm a. **Caliph** an ti a, a awmzia chu 'leia pathian aiaawhtu' tihna a ni. Abu Bekra hntilai atang hian Persia, Suria leh Africa hmar lamah te Islam zirtirna chu an theihdarh tam a. A thih hnu pawhin Islam zuitute chuan an theihdarh

chhonzawm zel a. An sakhua an thehdarhna hi 'Indona thianghlim' an ti a. An sakhaw zirtirna an thehdarh theihna a nih phawt chuan tharum thawhna chi reng reng an hmang hreh ngai lo. Hman hreh ahnêkin vanram kalna chahbiah Ngünhnâm chelek hi an ngai hmiah mai a ni. Chuvangin Mohammeda thih atanga kum za pawh a ral hmain Suria leh Egypt ramte chu Moslem sakhaw biakna a lo ni ta der mai a. Chuta tang chuan Africa hmarlam leh khawthlang lamah te, Europe ram thlengin a lo darh ta zel a ni. Kum tam tak chhung chu Islam chuan hma a sawn duai duai a, mahse Judai ram an lak atangin Europ ram Kristiante an lo harh ve a. Nasa taka an indo hnuah Islam lian zel tur chu an lo dang thei ta a. Khawthlang lama an hmasawna chu a lo reh ta rih a.

Chumi hnu chuan khawchhak lamah India leh Far East ram hrang hrangah a darh chho ve ta zel a. Tunah hian khawvela sakhaw lian ber dawttu an lo ni ta a. Kristianna tih lohvah chuan zuitu ngah ber an ni a. Khawvel mihring hmun sariha thena hmun khat zel hi Islam sakhaw vuantu an ni pha hial a ni.

Islam sakhua hi Arabia thlalerah chauh a awmlai chuan inhlawm ruh tha tak a ni thin a. Khawvel hmun hrang hranga a lo darh hnu hi chuan pawl hrang 150 lai an awm. A pumpui thuah Sia leh Shite Muslim-in an inthen lian ber a. A bak chu pawl tenau neuh neuh an ni. An pawl chhunga pawl hrang angreng awm hian rindan leh inkaihhruaina dan nei hrang deuh mah sela, an inngahna hlawm lian tak erawh chu a thuhmun vek a ni. An lehkhabu thianghlim Koran an tih hian a sawl, "Khawvelah roreltu Pathian pakhat Allah a awm. Allah chuan vantirhkoh Angel a nei. Zawlnel té leh zawlnel

lian an awm. Zawlnel liante chu Adama te, Noah te, Abrahama te, Mosia leh Isua te an ni. Zawlnel zawng zawnga ropui ber chu Mohammeda a ni. Ruatlawk a awm a, khawvela thil thleng zawng zawng hi Pathian ruat vek a ni. Rorelna ni a awm ang. Chumi ni chuan ringtu dik tak Moslem-te chu vanramah an kal ang a, Moslem ni ve lo tawh phawt chu hremhmunah an kal ang.

Moslem zirtirna hian Isua zirtirna leh Bible hi a zul hle a. A chhan chu Mohammeda hi zawlnel a nih hmain a thian Abu Bekr hian Bible a chhiarsak thin a. Chu chuan nasa takin a nun a khawih a ni tih a rin theih. Isua zirtirna leh Bible zulah hian thu hran anmahni Arab-ho nunphung mil zawngin a sawi mai ni te pawhin a ngaih theih. †

SHINTOISM

Hmanlai Japan mite sakhua chu Shinto tih a ni a. Tun lai thleng pawh hian hmanlai mite sakhua chu mi tam takin an la bia a ni. Hmanlai Japan mite chuan an mahui chauh chu khawvela awm chhun ni-ah an in ngai a, an ram thliarkar mihring chenna bak chu khawvel dang a awm an hre lo. An ngaih dan chuan van pawh khi hnai hlein an hria a, thlaa kah pawh phak lekah an ngai. An sawi dan chuan tum khat chu vanram chu an han kap pawp a, a kua atang chuan lei leh lung te, thing leh mau te, nungcha tinreng mai chu an rawn tla thla chum chum mai a. Lei a thil awm tinreng te chu van a tanga rawn sur thla niin an ngai a ni. Vanramah pawh leia thil awm ang zawng zawng hi awm ve in an ring a. Amaherawhchu, vana thil awm te chu leia thil awm te ai chuan tha zawk vek turah an ngai.

Vanram ang deuh bawk chuan leihnuaiah pawh hian mihring awm ve thovin an ring a. Lei hnuaia mite chu leia mite ai chuan chhe zawk fe turah an ngai a ni. Hmanlai chuan lei hnuaia mite nen in kal pawhna leihlawn a awm thin a, mahse lir nasa tak a nghin avangin chu chuan leilung nasa takin a sawinghing a. An in kal pawhna leihlawn pawh chu lui pui lian em em mailin a hnawh ping ta a ni. Chuvang chuan an inkalpawh thei ta lo a ni.

Hman lai chuan lei hnuai a mi te nen an inkalpawh thin ang bawk in vanram nen pawh an inkalpawh thin niin an ngai a. Mahse vanram leihlawn chu a chhia a,

tun thleng hian an la siam tha rih lo a ni. Chung hun laia an sakhua chu a mawl mang hle mai a. Thu zawm tur thu pek an nei lova, puithiam an nei hek lo. Hman lai Chinese ho ang bawkin thing leh tui te, tlang leh lui te, khawpui ri leh ruah te hian thlarau neiin an ring. Chung thlarau te chuan an chungah thiltha ti thein an ring a, an be thin. Tui an mamawh chuan luih an kal a, tui dilin an tawng tai a, Ruahsur han se an tih chuan ni hnenah tawngtalain ni sa turin an ngen thin. Hmanlai mite sakhua rau rauah pawh chung hun lai a Japanese sakhua aia sakhaw mawl chu vang tak a ni. Chu sakhaw mawl tak chu Shintoism an ti a ni.

Shintoism chuan leilung leh nite an biak bakah an Lal Mikado an be thin. An lai chu an mihring pui ni lovin ni leh thla emaw Fuji tlang emaw ang niin an ngai a. An pathian anga an ngaih avang chuan an be thin a ni. An sakhawbu kum 1300 vel kal ta aan ziahah chuan khawvel awm hnuin thlarau tha leh thlarau sual awmin an ring a. Chhuan sarihnaah an pathiante chu *Izanagi* leh *Izanami*-ah an lo piang chhuak a. An pathian Izanagi leh Izanami chu tum khat chu vanram kalna kailawnah chuan an awm a, an ti ti malh malh a.

Izanagi chuan "Kan hnuai lama mi khu a mak lutuk" an ti hlut a. Izanami chuan "Kei pawhin mak ka ti khawp mai" a lo ti ve mai a. Izanagi chuan vanram rangkachak fei chuan hnuai lam chu a tin a. Mitdel khaw hmu lovin tianga a hmalam an hawl kual ang mai chuan a tiang chu a vilik kual ta chlam mai a. Tuisinriat zau tak chu a fei chuan a chhun ta bawrh mai a. A fei chu a phawi a, a fei hmawra tui far tur infaykkhawm chu thuin a rawn chihem rova, a char ta a. Tichuan tuisinriat lai takah chuan thlarar a lo piang ta a. Chu

chu Japan ram lo pian dan chu a ni. Izanagi leh Izanami te chu thiarkarah chuan cheng turin an chhuk thla ta a. Izanagi leh Izanami ni pathian leh a nuta te an hring ta a ni.

Ni pathian nu chuan Jimmu Tenno a nei a. Jimmu Tenno chu Japan lal (Emperor) hmasa ber a lo ni ta a ni. An ni pathian nu chu *Amareterasu-Omi-Kani* tiin an vuah a ni. Japan mite chuan an lal Mikado chu ni pathian tupa-ah an dah ngheh tlat avangin an lal chuuga rinawmna lantir nan Pathian angin an be tawp mai a ni. An lal an biak bakah tlang leh ruam te be turin Shintoism chuan a zirtir a, chuvangin ram hmangaihna an nei lian em em a ni..

Shinto sakhaw betu Japan mite chuan sakhuana leh ram hmangaihna chu pakhatat an ngai a. Tun thleng hian an hnam puan zarah a senin Ni lem an zia a; chu chuan an lal chu ni pathian tupa anih bakah an ram chu ni chhuahna ram a nihzia a tarlang a; tun hma atanga tun thleng pawha ni pathian nu chenna ram a nihzia pawh a tarlang tel nghalah an ngai.

Japan rama Budha sakhua a luh dan - An tunhma chanchin atangin Japan mite hian China ram atangin finna leh thiamna chi hrang hrang bakah hmanraw chi tin reng an chaw lut thin a. Chung an thil chawh luh te chu an mahni hnam zia leh sakhaw milin an siam tha zel a. China rama Confucius-a zirtirna te pawh an la lut a; nundan tha leh mawi taka khawsak dan chherchhuah nan an hmang a. Confucius-a zirtirna atangin mahni thlahtute ngaihsanna rilru an neih phah a.

Thil dang tam tak China ram atanga an la lut angin Budha zirtirna pawh Korea ram atangin an la lut a. India

atengin China-ah, chuta tangin Korea ramah Budha sakhua chu a lut a. Korea ram atengin Japan ramah a lut leh ta a ni. Chutih lala Korera ram lal chuan budha lim rangkachaka siam chu Japan lal hnenah thil thlawn pek angin a thawn a. Japan lalin lawm takin a lo pawm tih a hriat veleh Budha zirtirna lehkhahu leh a zirtirtu tur puithiam chu a thawn leh nghal a. Japan lal Mikado chuan Budha lim dahna tur Biak In a sa a; chuta tang chuan hmun tam takah biak in chu an sa ta sup sup mai a ni.

Budha chuan kut dawh angin a in leh lo a chhuahsan a; Japan ramah chuan lal FAPA ropui tak angin a lut ta a ni. Chutia Japan ram khawtin maia Budha biak in an sak sup sup lai chuan Shitoism zirtirna chu mikado chuan a hum tlat thova. Shitoism leh Confucianism chu rem takin an la kawp a, dan duhawm leh tha tak tak an siam chhuak zel a. Chuta tang chuan nundan tha leh zahawm tak an lo chher chhuak ta a ni. Chung zirtirna atanga Japan mite nuna thil lo lang chhuak ta chu heng thil pathumte hi an ni -

- (1) Leilung ngaina tak hnam an ni.
- (2) Thil mawi an ngaina em em.
- (3) Thiamna ngaisang tak hnam an ni. Leilungte, thilmawi te leh thiamna an ngainat em em nachhan chu an sakhua vang liau liau nlin an hria. †

SIKHISM (SIK SAKHUA)

Sikh sakhua hmuchhuak tu chu Guru Nanak a ni. Lahore Province a Talwandi khua-ah kum 470 vel kaltaah khan a lo piang a. An chhungkua chu Hindu sakhaw bia an ni a. An rethei viau na a, a pa chuan kum 9 mi a nih atangin lehkhah a zirtir a. Persian leh Arabic bakah India ram tawng hrang hrang a zir a. Lehkhah a zir nasat bakah a sakhaw mi em em a. Hnathawh zai rel thei hlek lovin a sakhaw lam zirlai chu a ngaihsak a. A pa mangang chuan sawrkar hna a hmuh sak a, chu pawh chu thawk thei hlek lo khawpin a sakhua chu a ngaihtuah a.

Kum 30 mi a nih in sakhaw thar zirtirtu Guru-ah a inchhāl a, "Hindu leh Mohamedan hi a awm lova, a inkarah hian sakhaw dik tak chu a awm a ni," tiin a zirtir a. Nanaka chuan pathian pakhat chauh a awm a, chi leh chi-inthliarna dik lohziā te, milem mai mai biakin awmzia a neih lohziā te thiam taka sawiīi, a zirtir a. Sa ei loh tur a ti ve lo va, chem hmanga vawī khata sah hlum hmiah chu ei a thiāng a ni tiin a zirtir a. Nanaka chuan hnung zuitu zai thiam tak Mordana a nei a. Mordana chu kawt thlerah thiam takin a zai a, a ngaithla tur mipui an lo kal khawm veleh Nanak-an a lo zirtir thin.

Nanak a chu kum 70 mi a nihin a boral a. A hnung zui rinawm Angah-an a thiak a. Guru zinga panga-na Guru Arjan chuan Nanaka thu sawi leh a hla te, Ramanad a hla te chu a la khawm a, a bua a siām hnu

chuan Grand Saheb a ti a, sakhaw buah an hmang ta a ni. Mi thenkhatin an sakhua chu an dodal nasat em avanign Argan-a chuan sipai a din a. Chunggho hmang chuan ram lak hna a thawk ta a ni. An sakhua chu Sikhism a ni.

Guru Arjan thlaktu Guru Har Govind pheï chu sakhaw lama hotu mai ni lovin sipai hotu a ni tel ta hial a. A sipaite tichakin Mohammedan ho chu a bei ta chiam mai a. Nasa takin hma an sawn chho zel a, kum 100 a vei meuh chuan lalram an din thei ta a ni. Tunah hian sikh sakhaw bia 3,000,000 aia tam an awm.

Sikh ho chuan Kukar an ti a, chuta tang chuan sakhaw dang laka an danglamna a lang thei. Kes - Sam sei, Kung - Lua samkhuïh inthiat. Katch - kekawrte var. Kara - thira siam ngun. Khanda - An lenna apiangah mipain chem hriam tawn a pai thin. Sikh ho chuan nikhatah vawihnih tal an lu an khuïh thin. An inbual zing hle tur a ni a, an sakhaw bu an chhlar zing hle tur a ni. An khawpui Amritsar-ah Temple mawi leh lian tak an sa a, diltui chungsa sak a ni a; a hmingthang hle. Golden Temple tlawhtute tân chuan englai pawhin duh hun hunah chaw ei tur a awm reng. †

TAOISM

B.C. 540 velah khan China rama Lu Province chhunga Tsow District khaw pakhat Keuh - Hin an tihah chuan Li - peh - yang a lo piang a. He naupang hi lehkhah thiam thei tak a nih avangin tleirawlte a nih atangin Lo-yong khawpuia Imperial Library-a thil pawimawh chhinchhiahtu-ah a tang a. A chanchin hi tumahin an hre tam lova. Mahse a hnathawhnain a zir bawh a, lehkhahu a chhiar nasa em em mai a. A thusawi leh sakhaw lam thila a zirtirna te avangin miin an ngaisang telh telh a, a lo lar ta em em mai a. Amah ngaisangtu te phei chuan 'Lao-Tze' Old Philosopher' ti hialin an vuah a ni.

A hming a thana a lar hle hnu pawhin a hnathawh ngai chu a thawk reng mai a. Midangte zirtir tura vah chhuah pawh a ti ve ngai chuang lova. A thawhua ngaiah chuan kum tam tak a thawh hnu-ah an lal leh an chhungkua te an sual em avangin Confucius-a te ang bawkin tlanbo a tum ve ta a.

Hetia tlanbo a tum hma hian Lao-Tse chu Imperial Library-a a la thawh laiin Confucius-a nen an intawng tawh a. Mifing ve ve intawng an ni bawh a, an inngaisang lo tawn hle a ni. Confucius-an Imperial Library-a thil zir tura a va tlawhlai hian Lao-Tse chu putar pui mai a ni tawh a. Lu kawhl tul mai, khabehmul sei em em a zuah a ni.

An lal te leh an chekawite suahsual lutuk vanga tlanbo a tum chuan Lao-Tse chu ramri vengtu ten amah

ngei a ni tih an lo hre fuh hlahu mai a. A tlanbo tum chu an lo man a. "Ka pu, i zirtirna thu ropui tak takte hi ziaka i dah phawt loh chuan kan chhuah tir thei lo vang che," an ti ta tlat mai a. Lao -Tse chuan ziaak ta ila min chhuah tir thei a ngem ? tiin a zawt ve thung a. A zirtirna te a ziah sak phawt chuan a duh na lam a plang a a tlan bo an phal sak tur thu an hriih hnu chuan Lao -Tse chuan a zirtirna te chu a ziaak ta mawlh mawlh mai a. A zirtirna pawimawh zual chu kar lovah phek 25 vel laka sein a ziaak zo ta thuaia a. Chu lehkhahu tereuh te chu -Tao-teh-king an ti a, sap tawng chuan Book of Reason and Virtue tih a ni. He lehkhahu a ziah hnu hian an chhuah tir a, chuta tang chuan a chanchin hriat zuina a awm ta lo.

A lehkhahu ziaak Tao-teh-king chu lehkhahu tereuh te, ngaihdan finga khat niin an hria a. A then chu awlsam taka ziaak a nih lain a then chu a awmzia tuma hriat theih loh te pawh an ni. Chu lehkhahu chuan Tao chu khawvela thil zawng zawng lo intanna ropui tak mai niin a sawi a. Tao awmziaak tak erawh chu chianguangin a sawi miah lo thung. Tao awmzia hian a lehkhahu hriihfiahtu te lu a ti hai em em a, thenkhatin 'Kawng an tih lain a thenin 'Kalkawng' an ti a. 'Ngaihruatna' ni a ngai an awm lai in 'thu' ni mala ngai an awm bawh. Mi thenkhat te chuan pathian sawina ang berin an hre ve thung a ni.

A lehkhahu ziaak tu pa Lao-Tse ngei pawh in a famkima hriat anih hma chuan Tao hi zir vang a hriatfiah emaw thiam emaw a theih loh hul hual in a sawi. A lehkhahu-ah chuan- A hria te chu an ngawi mai a, a hre lo te erawh chuan an sawi thin' tiin a ziaak a ni.

Confucius a chuan vanrama pathian chu hria-in a in sawi lova, a buaipui ngai hek lo. Lao-Tse a zirtirna erawh chuan nun dan tha a nung turin Tao rin a pawimawh hmasa ber a, khawvel chu amah leh amah alo in zirtir mai tur a ni, a ti thung a. Confucius a zirtirna leh Lao-Tse a zirtirna hi ain persan nasa hle a. An pahnih hian mihring chu tha saa piang niin an ngai ve ve a. Confucius-a chuan tha chhonzawm zel tur chuan tha tak a in zir chhoh zel tulin a ngai a. Lao-Tse erawh chuan in zir zel chu tul lo tak niin a ngai thung a ni. Lao-Tse chuan 'mitha te chu mi mawl an ni' tiin a sawi a. A lehkhabu Tao-teh-king hi hriat fiahtheih loh tak ni mahse, fiahfai taka hriat theih ngaihndan tha tak mai nei a ni tho a. Chung zing a pakhat chu remna thu a ni a, indona that lohzia a tih theih bawk.

"Mithate thupui ber chu inremna a ni. Indonaa hnehtu nih leh mahni mihring puite thah reng reng chu a lawm zawng a ni thei lo" tiin a ziak a. Indonaa inthah leh misual hremnaa thah chi reng reng chu a duh lo fai thak a. Misual kha thah a vangin mithaah kan siam thei lova, tha tak leh ngilnei taka kan enkawl erawh chuan mithaah kan siam thei a ni, tiin a ziak. Chu bakah "Ka chungah tha te chungah ka tha a, ka chungah tha lote chungah ka tha bawk a. Tichuan engkim mai hi a tha a ni. Tihtakmeuha ti te chu tihtakmeuhin ka thungrul a, ti mai mai te chungah pawh tihtakmeuhin ka ti a. Tichuan engkim mai hi tih taknain a khat thin." Chu lo lehah chuan "Mi tha chuan hriat nei lovin mi zawng zawng a hmangaih a ni," a ti bawk.

Lao-Tse a lehkhabu Tao-teh-king chu tlem té chauh hriatthiam theih a awm a. A tam zawk chu hriatfiah leh hriatfiah theih rual a ni lo. A lehkhabu ziak chu awmze

nei a hriatthiam theihloh ni mahse, Taoism zultute sakhaw bu a ni a, mi tam takin a an bual pui em em a ni.

Tao-teh-king chu a tha lai leh a duhawm lai te, hriatthiam theih lai te chu lakhawm chu ni se, Lehkhabu tha tak tih loh rual a ni lovang. Mahse chutiang ni lo chuan a tha lai leh duhawm lai chu thlah thlain a awmze nei lo lai hlir chu an buaipui ta a ni. A awmzia an hriat thiam theih loh lai te chu namen lova nasain an hrilhfiyah a, lehkhabu lian pui pui an siam ta a. A hrilhfiyahna bu te chu midangin an hrilhfiyah chhawng leh a. Chu mai pawh ni lo chuan an hrilhfiyahna hrilhfiyah lehna te chu an la hrilhfiyah chhawng leh ta zel a.

Kum 200 emaw 300 hnuah phei chuan Tao-teh-king buai pui ta lo chuan a hrilhfiyahna an hrilhfiyah chhawng tak zel dan chu an buai pui luih luih ta mai a ni. A hrilhfiyahna lahin awmze mumal a hre lovin an mahni ngaih dan chuan an hrilhfiyah ta thin a ni.

Tuipuiyah thliarkar a awm a, chu thliarkara kai tawh phawt chu chatuan in an nung reng a. Thliarkar a lui tua in bual te chu an vanglai reng a, an tar thei lo niin an sawl. Taoism zultute chuan chu thliarkar leh a chhunga tui chu an hmu thei lo va. Vanglai reng a, awmna damdawi hmuh chhuah tumin theih tawpin an bei ta ngat ngat mai a ni. Chu chu Taoism an teh khinna a ni.

Khawvel mifingte zirtirna chu anmahni zultuten an hresual a, kawng dik lovah an pen san thin a ni. Lal fapa Gautama Budha pawh in millem be lo turin a zirtir a. Mahse amah zultute chuan ana lin ngel siam in amah an be ta a. Mahavira pawh in pathian a awm lo thin a

zirtir a, mahse amah zuitute chuan ama lim leh midang 23 te lim chu siamin pathian ah an be bawk a. Isua Krista pawhin milem be lo turin a zirtir a, ama lim leh amah hring tu Mari lim ngei an siam chawp hmaah chuan puithiam hovin an thing thi thup thup mai anih hi.

Mahse Lao-Tse ang ema an hriat fuhloh leh a chanchin an sawi dikloh hi chu a awm lo. A lehkhabu ami te chu -thianghlim taka nung tura zirtirna te, indo lo tur leh pathian kawng zawh a kal tura zirtirna te anih lai in amah zuitute chuan thil biru taka thuhruk, zawn hmuh hlau chuan chatuan thleng a vanglai turin an zirtirin an hrilhfiah ta a ni.

Vaivut engngemaw tak, lung engngemaw tak, engngemaw tak ziakna lungphek emaw an ken chuan silai a kah hlum theih loh, tuia tla hlum thei lo tur leh mei alh pawhin a kan theih loh tur angtein Tao zuitute chu an in ngai a. Nikhua a lo rei hnu pheh chuan ramhuai bawhlhlawh chi hrang hrang biak chu an kal phung alo ni ta a ni. Taoism chuan thlarau sual tam tak leh mitdawivaih lam chu thupui berah nei mahse, zuitu tam tak tun thlengin an la nei a ni. †

ZOROASTRIANISM

Zoroastrianism hmu chhuaktu chu **Zarasthustra** a ni a. An koh dan leh miin an hriat larna ber chu **Zoroaster** tih a ni thung. Zoroaster chu B.C. 660 vel khan Iran ram hmar thlang lam Caspean Sea bula khaw pakhat Azerbai-Jan-ah a piang a. Spitman hnama mi a ni a, a pa chu Porushasp Spitman a ni a, a nu chu Dughdova a ni.

Zoroaster-a chanchin hi sawi dan chi hrang hrang a awm awm a. Sawi dan pakhatat chuan Zoroaster a lo plan chuan Iran rama Chief Magician Durasan chu namen lovin a khur chiam mai a. Zoroastera lo puitlin hunah Iran rama Magician (mit dawihvaih thiam) zawng zawng chu a la nuaibo vek dawn tih a hriat lawk vang a ni. Chuvangin Durasan chuan mitdawivaih thiam pathum chu melalh biakina Zoroaster-a hrual turin a tir a. Biak ina maichama melalh chu Durasan chuan namen lova nasain a vur alh hluah hluah mai a. Tichuan, Zoroaster chu melpulah chuan an vawm lut a, an kalsan ta a. Durasan chuan chu nausen chu kanghlum ngel turah a ngai a; mahse, a ngaihdan chu a dik ta awzawng lo mai a.

In lama a nu haw chuan a fapa a bo tih a hriat veleh chuan biak inah tawngtal turin a kal nghal a. Biak ina mei aih hluah hluah chuan tui lum pip pepa nausen inbual chawhtawiha an cheng hlim ang main Zoroastera chuan hlim takin mei aih karah chuan a ban a lo vai vel a.

Dorasan chuan nausen chu namaillo tak a ni tih a hriat chuan kawng dang a dap leh ta a. Midawivaih thiam pathumte hnenah chuan bawng rual kalna kawngpuia dah turin a ti a. Mahse, nausen chu bawng rual zinga a kal hmasa ber chuan a kal kalak avangin bawng dang an kal liam vek hma loh chu a ding ta tlat mai a. Durasan chu a hma aiin a hlauthawng zual a. Nithum leh zanthum chhung chu Zoroaster-a ruk chhuah leh dan ngaihtuah leh a tihhlum dan tur ngaihtuah chuan hun a hmang leh a. A tawpah chuan an ruk chhuah leh theih phawt chuan chinghne puka dah a tum ta a ni.

A tum leh beisei ang ngei chuan Zoroaster-a chu a ru chhuak leh ta ngei a, chinghne pukah chuan a dah ta a. Chinghnia erawh chu Zoroaster-a awm chhung chuan che thei lovin pukah a khawng ta tlat mai thung a. Chu tih lai chuan Zoroaster-a chu riltam leh tuihalin a tap chhuak ta a. Chinghne pukah chuan kel pahni an lut a, an hnute an hnektir ta a. Chung kel pahnihte chu Angel hmel tihdanglam niin an ngai a ni.

A nu leh a pa te chuan mi danglam tak anih hriain an rama zirna tha ber nia an hriat an dapsak a. Kum sarh mi a nih chuan an ram pumpuia zirtirtu tha leh mifing bera an sawi Bur-Zinkurus-a hnena zir turin an thawn a. Bur-zinkurus hnenah chuan kum riat zet chu khawvel thil leh sakhaw lam thil a zirtir ta a. In lama a haw leh hnu chuan an sakhua chu a pawm tih entir nan kawrfual var hain kawngghren a hreng ta nghal a. Chu chu Hindu ho thi awrh ang bawka sakhawmi lantirna a ni.

An ina a haw leh hnu rei vak lovah chuan an ram chu Turanian hote chuan an rawn run ta chiam mai a.

Zoroaster-a chu tleirawl a ni ve tawh bawka, ama duhthu ngc'in indonaa hliamte enkawl tur chuan a thawk chhuak ve ta a. Indo laia tuarna leh retheihna aia nasa zawkin indo hnua an rama tampui mithi lo thleng chuan harsatna a thlen leh ta a. Ama duh thu ngein mi retheite tanpuin thahnemngai takin a thawk zui ta a. Chutia buai reng renga kum nga lai a hun a hman leh hnu chuan a chhungte duhdan angin nupui neiha in leh lo benbel ve zai a rel ta a.

A chhungte ruahmanna angin nupui hmeltha tak Havovee a nei a. Mahse, nupui neiha in leh lo benbel ai chuan miretheite tanpui hna mawlh chuan a rilru a kap a. Kum sawm chhung lai rethei tanpuia a buai leh hnu chuan retheite retheihna chuan tawpin tai a nei thei dawnin a hre ta lova. Zoroaster-a chuan khawvela thilthalo awm chhante chu buaipuin a ngaihtuahna chu namen lovin a hmang zui ta zel a. An rama mite hlim tlanna tur leh ram chak leh hausa tak an lo nih theih nan tuarna lo awm fo chhan chu hmuhchhuah ngei tul a ti ta a.

A nupui Honovee hnenah chuan "Sakhaw thila mahni maia vakvaite angin engemaw chhung chu ka kalsan dawn che a, khawvela tuarna lo awm chhan hmuhchhuah ngei ka beisei," tiin a hrilh a. Honovee chuan ranvulha hausa taka awm theih laia sualna leh thatna chungchang buaipuia a hun a khawhral mai mai tur chu ho a tihsak em em thung a.

Zoroaster-a chuan hringnun awmia a hrif hma loh chu kir leh tawh lo turin Sabalan tiangah chuan a kalbo ta dath a. Chu tiangah chuan mahni chauhvin a khawsa a. A naupan thia buaipuia a hnenah a zirlala a thil aia aia hman takin a ngaituah nawn leh a. Mahse.

chung a thil lo hriat tawh leh a lo zir fo tawhte chuan hringnun awmzia a zawnnaah engmahin a tanpui lo.

Chutia mahni chauhva ram palailenga khawhar taka a awmlai chuan tlai khat chu tlang pang puk kotlang atang chuan ni tla tur chu khawhar tak leh ngaihtuah ding takin a thlir a. Tuarna lo awm chhan chhui chhuak lova kir leh mai a duh rum rum hial a. Ni chu a tla a, kawl a eng phut mai a, zawi zawia tlangpanga sakhi'ni pawh chu a tla ta a. A thlang lam phai kuam chu a zu thlir a, a thim deuh rup tawh a. Thawk leh khatah lawm em em in a ding ta hlut mai a. Hringnun awmzia a zawn mek chu a hmuchhuak ta.

Ni tla tur a thlir reng lai chuan thawk leh khatah chuan chhun leh zan te, thim leh eng lo inthen dante fiah takin a hre chhuak ta a. He thilho tak hi a naupan lai atangin a hre em em a, mahse, chumi tum chuan hringnun awmze thuk zawk a hriat chhuah phah tlat a ni. Thim leh eng a awma a inthen angin sualna leh thatna a awm tih chu fiah takin a hre chhuak ta a ni.

Chhun leh zanin an nihna an tidanglam theilo angin lellung hian a hmel a tidanglam thei lo. Chhun chu a eng a, zan chu a thim thin; chutiang bawkin thatna leh sualna chuan inkungkaihna a nei lo. Thatna chu a tha reng a, sualna lah a sual reng a ni.

Sualna leh thatna inanzia chu an thlak thei loh chuan mitdawivaih thiamte leh puithiamten an hmelmate chung a thil thalo thlen tura pathian tha an thlemthluk chu a ring lo. Pathian tha hnenah anni misualin engtin nge thil thalo tih tir tura thuneihna an nei ang? Zoroaster-a chuan an thiltih theihna nia an sawl chu a hnawl ta a ni. Zoroaster-a chuan khawvelah

hian suauna leh thatnain ro a rel niin a ngai a. Sual thiltihtheihna chu 'Angra Munya' tiin a vuah a. Suauna leh thatna lo awmdan te, tuarna leh suauna laka fihlim dante chu chiang takin a hrefiah niin a inngai a.

A thil hriatchhuah thar chu a hriatchian leh hriat chian loh infiahin Sabalan tlangah chuan rei tak a la khawsa zel a. Tichuan heti hian a rilru a siam a, "Tunah chuan ka chhuk thei ta; thim hnuaia thute tana enna thlen tur te, tuarna atanga hlimnaa hrui turtein mite ka kaihrui thei tawh ang" tiin a rilru a siam nghet ta a.

Chu a thil hriat thar Pathian tha leh thlarau sual chu hmuh theihloh, khawih theihloh an nih miau avangin miten an awih duh ta hlek lo mai a. Ama chhungte ngel pawhin an pawnsak thei lo. Tichuan, a hnungzuitu thurawn angin an ramchhunga lehkhathiam ber berte awmna hmun an lal Kavi Vishtaspa chenna in Bakria panin Kalkh khawptiah a kal ta a.

Lal In vengtu chuan a lo luhtir phal ta hauh lo mai a, lal fing tak zawlnei inchhalna chu fiahna a lo phut ta tlat mai a. Zoroaster-a chuan melah mum a phawrh a, a kutphahah chuan a alhtir ta reng mai a. "He melah hi chhinchhiahna chu ni rawh se," tiin lal in vengtu chu lal hnenah chuan a tir ta a. Lal hnenah chuan, "Lal ropui leh chungnung ber, mi mak lutukin a hmu duh che. Lal fing tak pakhat zawlnei niin a insawi a. A kutphahah melah mum alh hlat hlat a dah a, mahse a kut chu a kang miah lo," tiin a va sawi a. Lal pawh chuan mak a tih em avangin luhtir a lo phal nghal a.

Zoroaster-a chuan lal hnenah chuan, "Lal chak tak, hei lal fing tak pakhat zawlnei hian ka rawn pan che a."

tak leh i milem pathian biakna thinlung sual tak hi ka hruai sak dawn che a ni" tiin nghet charh mai hian a sawi ta a.

Zoroaster-a chuan a sawi chhunzawm zel a, "Nangniho hian milem pathian 'biak dik lohzia in hriat theih nan zawhna engpawh min zawt ula, zan a thim angin in dik lohzia ka hriattir ang che u, lal fing tak Ahura Mazda dikzia chu ni anga engin ka hriattir ang che u," tiin a sawi bawk a. Lal leh a thruihruaite nen chuan ni thum chhung ngawt mai chu thusawi leh thu inzawtin an hun an hmang leh ta a.

Zoroaster chuan, "Sakhaw thar ka zirtir hran lova, sakhaw hluí siamthat hna ka thawk mai zawk a ni. Siamtu dik tak chanchin ka sawi a, a ni chu a tha em em a ni. Milem siamchawp mai mai biak hi a tha lova; sual lailet der a ni," tiin thiam takin a sawi a. Ni pathian te, thla pathian te, arsi pathian te hi pathian dik an ni lova; siamtu Pathian kutchhuak mai an ni zawk a. Siamtu Pathian dik tak zawk chu finna lalpa Ahura Mazda a ni a. Khawvela thil tha zawng zawngte hi a kutchhuak an 'nihzia a sawi zel a. Siamtu Pathian tha a awm ang bawkin thlarau sual, thil sual zawng zawng siamtu chu Angra Munya a ni a. A tir atang rengin siamtu pahrih an awm a, chu chu sual siamtu leh tha siamtu an ni. Thlarau tha chuan thlarau sual hnenah chuan "I duhzawngte chu ka duhzawng an ni lova, I ngaihtuahhate lah ka ngaihtuahna a ni hek lo. I thu te chu ka thu an ni lova, i thiltih lah ka thiltih an ni si lo. Nang leh kei hi inthen tur kan ni," tiin a sawi a. Tichuan thlarau tha chuan khawvela thiltha zawng zawng chu a siam ta a. Thlarau sual chuan khawvela thilsual tinrengte hi a siam ve thung a ni.

Thlarau tha chuan thlarau sual chu a tawpah a la hneh dawn a, a chhan chu sual reng reng chuan thu hnu an dawn theihloh vang a ni.

"Mihringte hi lal fng Ahura Mazda siam ngei kan ni" a ti bawk a.

Ahura Mazda chuan mihringte hi sual leh tha thlang thei turin zalenna nelin a siam a. Mimal tin ni tin nuna thil thleng te, an thiltih te leh an ngaihtuahna thlengin nunna buah chhinchhiah an ni a, a thalo zawng chu pheh lehlahmah ziaak an ni a. A tha lam zawng chu pheh hmaah ziaak a ni. Mi an thih chuan an thlarau chu nunnabu vawngtu hnenah an chho va, an thiltha tih leh an thilsual tih chu nunna bu vawngtu chuan a lo ensak a. An thiltih that a tam zawk chuan vanramah an kal a, an thiltih sual a tam zawk chuan meidilah an kal thin a. Chumi bakah chuan rorelna ni a la awm dawn a, chumi niah chuan thlarau tha/Lal fng chuan thlarau sual chu a hneh ang a. Thlarau tha leh thlarau sual pawh chu rorel sak an ni ang a, thlarau tha tan chuan tuilum pip pep ang lek anih lain sual tan chuan chatuana meipula kanna a ni dawn a ni. Thlarau tha chuan sual chu misual zawng zawngte thlarau nen lei lai takah a paitkhawm ang a. Chumi hnu chuan thlarau tha leh mithate thlarau zawng zawng nen sual tel lovin an nung tawh dawn a ni.

Zoroaster a chuan a thil hriat, lal fng, Ahura Mazda lawm zawng chu hetiang hian a sawi a, "Ngaihtuahna tha te, tawngkam duhawm te, thiltha tih" te hi an ni.

Lal fng Ahura Mazda duhzawng pathumte zawm rur chuan dikna a pawimawh ber a, chu bakah chuan thiltih leh ngaihtuah a thianghlim tur a ni. Kut

hnathawkin thing phun a, ran vulhin emaw thil tangkai leh hlawkpui tur thawhchhuah tur a ni. Rannung tangkai chungah ngilneih tur a ni.

Chutiang taka zirtirna tha leh ropui chu chutih laia Persia lal Vishtaspa leh a upate chuan an la hriat ngai loh avangin Zoroaster-a thusawi chu an pawm ta a. Zoroaster-a chu Ahura Mazda zawlneiah an ngai a, an ram chhunga puithiam lal berah an dah ta a. Chutiang anga lal leh upate meuh pawhin a thusawi an pawm tak avang chuan mipui tam tak leh ama chhungte ngei pawh chuan an pawm ve ta a.

Chutiang anga dinhmun pawimawh taka a awm tak avang chuan amah itsiktu mitdawivaih thiam rualho chuan an phiarru ta a. Zoroaster-a chu ramhuai thiltih theihna avanga thilmakte ti thinah an puh a. Ama room-ah ngei chu dawivaih leh ramhuai thiltih theihna hmanrua ui leh zawhte lu ro te, mihring ruh chi hrang hrang leh sam te chu an dah a. An han en chian chuan Zoroaster-a chu ramhuai zawl leh mitdawivaih thiamah an puh a; tan inah an tantir ta a. Zoroaster-a tan ina a awmlai chuan lal Vishtaspa sakawr chuam bik chu a ke a na a; a tho thei ta hlek lo mai a. Mitdawivaih thiam rual pawhin an tidam thei ta awzawng lo mai a. Lung in atang chuan Zoroaster-a chuan lal sakawr damlo chu a tihdam theih thu thlen turin lal hnenah chuan mi a tir a.

Zoroaster-a chu lal in bula sakawr dahna hmunah chuan an hruai a. Chutih lai chuan lal leh a chhungte zawng zawng leh lal upate, zawlnei leh puithiamho bakah mipui tam tak an awm khawm hmur mai a. Zoroaster-a chuan aw fiah leh thunei tak hian lal Vishtaspa hnenah chuan, "I sakawr hi tidam ila ka zirtirna phatsan leh

tawh lo turin i intiam thei em?" tiin a zawt a. Lal chuan, "Thei e" tiin a chhang a. Zoroaster-a chuan sakawr ke zawi hnuang mai chu a han zut a, pakhat chu chawp leh chilhin a dam ta nghal hmiah mai a. A ke dang a zut leh hma chuan "I sakawr hi tidam ila, i fapain ka zirtirna a pawm ve ngei i tiam thei em?" a ti leh a. Lal chuan "Thei e" tiin a chhang leh a. Zoroaster-a chuan a ke pakhat chu a zut dam leh nghal a. Zoroaster-a chuan, "I sakawr hi tidam ila, I nupuiin ka zirtirna a pawm ve ngei i tiam thei em?" a ti leh ta a. "Ka intiam e" tiin a chhang leh ta a. Ke khat chu a zut damsak leh ta mai a.

A tawp berah chuan Zoroaster-a chuan lal hnenah bawk chuan "Diklo taka min phiarrute leh ramhuai thiltih theihna hmanga dawithiam anga min puhtute hi hrem turin i intiam thei em?" a ti leh ta. "Ka in tiam e" tiin a chhang a. Zoroaster-a chuan sakawr ke chu a chawp leh chilhin a zut dam kim ta vek mai a. Sakawr pawh chu a ding chhuak thei ta nghal a.

Lal chuan Zoroaster-a hmaa a intiam ang ngei chuan thil a ti nghal a. Zoroaster-a thiltih mak lawm nan chuan bawng 12,000 talh nghal turin thupek a siam a. Bawng vun chu an thui khawm vek a, rangkachak zai veka thui turin lalin thupek a siam nghal a. Chung bawng vunah chuan Zoroaster-a zirtirna chu an ziak a.

Zoroaster-a zirtirna chu a bu-in an siam chhuak ta a, chu chu '*Avesta*' an ti a. Zoroastrian sakhaw lehkhahu thianglim a lo ni ta a.

Zoroaster-a chu pulthiam lal berah lal chuan a hmang zui leh ta a. Chutih lal chuan Zoroaster-a fanu Porustata chu a ram puma hmeichhe fng bera sawi a

ni a. Lal chhungkaw zinga thiltithei ber Prime Minister nupuiah a tang ta a. Zoroaster-a chuan a dinhmun a ngelngheh hnu chuan khawvel pumpuia lal fing thupek leh zirtirna puang darh tur chuan lal hnenah chuan Missionary tir chhuak turin a ngen a. Lal chuan a ngen anga Missionary tirh chhuah chu thupui berah a neih ta a. Turan ramah te, India ramah te an tir chhuak ta chum chum mai a. Mahse Iran ram bakah chuan Zoroastrianism pawmtute chu an tam tehchiam lo.

Kum 66 mi a nih chuan Zoroaster-a chuan a zirtirna pawm turin Turan rama mite chu a nawr lui ta chiam mai a. Chutih lai chuan Iran chuan Turan mite pawisa an ba teuh mai a. Chu an leibat chu Zoroaster-a zirtirna an pawm duh loh chuan pek lovah an kar a. Chu thu avang chuan an ram pahnih chu nasa takin an indo ta a. Iran mite chuan an hneh a, Zoroaster-a zirtirna chu an pawm luihtir ta a. Mahse, Turan mite chuan phuba lak ngei tumin an pipute sakhua chu a rukin an inzirtir sauh sauh thung a. Kum 17 lai hnuah chuan Turan mite chuan nasa takin an do let a. Iran ram khawpui Balkh khawpui chu an hual a. Chutih lai chuan Zoroaster-a chu hnehna dilin meialh biak inah chuan a tawngtai a. A tawngtai lai chu a hnung zangah chuan an rawn vit hlum ta a. Zawinei Zoroaster-a chu a hmelma te kut ngeiah chuan a thi ta a ni. Lal Vishtaspa chuan Zoroaster-a thihna chungchangah chuan phuba lak ngei a tum avangin Turan mite chu remna a siampui duh ta hauh lo mai a. A tawpah chuan Turan mite chu a hneh a, a awpbet leh ta zawk a. Chumi hnu chuan Missionary tam zawk a thawncchhuak leh ta a ni. Hun a kal zel a, Zoroaster-a zirtirna pawh chu a danglam chho ve zel a.

Zoroaster-a zirtirna hi, Pathian pakhat, siamtu pakhat tih hmahruaitu a ni a. A zirtirnaah hian Angel te pawh an lang a. Angel tam tak zinga langsar deuh parukte chu hengte hi an ni. (1) Rilru tha (2) Awmdan tha (3) Finna (4) Sakhaw ngaihsakna (5) Hamthatna (6) Thih theihlohna, nimahsela Zoroastera'n Angel a tihte hi tunlai huna zirtirtute chuan pathian pakhatzia rawn inlar chhuakah an ngai zawk a ni.

Zoroaster-a chuan a damlai ngelin khawvel a tawp a ring a. Amah zuitute chuan lal fíng chuan khawvelah hunbi paruk a siam a. Hunbi khat rei zawng chu kum sang tam tak a ni a. Zoroaster-a chu khawvel awm tirh atanga chhutín kum 9000 tawp lamah a lo piang a, a fapa chu a thih hnu kum 3000-ah a lo piang ang a. Chu chu Sayoshant, khawvel chhandamtu tur a ni an ti. Juda-te Mesiah nen a inang angreng hle a ni.

Zoroastrianism innghahna lungphum pawimawh ber chu, ***"Pathian pakhat-hmuh theih loh hriat theih loh. Chu pathian chu Ahura Mazda, lal fíng pakhat a ni a; khawvela thil tha tinreng leh mihringte siamtu a ni. A kutchhuak - a thilsiam atang chauhvin amah chu a hriat theih,"*** tih hi a ni.

Zoroaster-a chuan miín thil tha a tihin lawmman pek a ni a, nunna buah a hmíng zlak a ni a. Thiltha titu chuan khawvelah thatna a tipung a. Chutiáng bawh chuan thilsual titu chu nunna bu pheh hnungah chhínchhih a ni a. Sual titu chuan khawvelah sual a tipung a. Thiltha titu chuan lawmman beisei vang ngawtín thiltha a ti tur a ni lova, thatna tichak a, sualna hneha a awm theih nan thahnemngai takín a ti tur a ni tiín a zirtir a ni.

Zoroaster-a thih hnu kum 300 dawn laiah Greek Lal Alexander ropuia chuan Iran ram chu arawn hneh a. Avesta chu a paihbo a, a khap nghal baw k a. Mahse, amah zuitute chuan tam tak chu an thukru a, tam tak chu a bo hlen baw k a. A la awmchhun leh an hriat ang ang chu a buin an siamtha leh a, chu chu tunlai thlenga an hman hi niin an sawi.

A.D. 700 velah chuan Arab mite chuan Persia (Iran) chu an hneh a. Anmahni sakhua Mohammedanism chauh lo chu sakhaw dang awm an phal ta lo va. Zoroastrian pawmtute chu nasa taka tihduhdahin tam tak an tihlum a. An tihhlum bang, Mohammedan pawm duhlotute chu himna zawngin an tlanchhia a. Chung zinga mite chu a hlawmin India-ah an lo lut a. Brahmin ho chuan an sakhua chu an pawm duh an ring lova. Hnam hnuaihngungho lah an pawla awmah an duh bik si lova, tichuan anmahni chu a bingin an inhumhalh ta a. An sakhua chu midang pawm ve an rem ti ta lova; anmahni zing ami pawh hnam dang nei apiang chuan an sakhua leh an hnam chu an chhuahsan nghal a ngai a. Chung mite chu kum rei tak India ramah awm tawh mahsela, India mite lakah an inla hrang tlat a. Parsee inti te hi an ni a, Persia mite tihna a ni ber. Tun thleng hian India ramah hian mi 10,0000 vel lai an awm. Khawvel pumpui thlir chuan sakhaw te ber pawl nimahsela, sakhaw upa leh pathian pakhat zirtirna hmahruaitu an ni a. An indahsang hle a ni.

Heng Parsee ho hi an biak ina mei alh a awm reng avangin mei alh betute tih an ni fova. An tan chuan meialh chuan awmze thuk tak a nei a, thil thianghlim niin an ngai a ni. Meialh chauh ni lovin an tan chuan lui leh lei pawh hi thil thianghlim an ni a. An thihin

Hindu-ho angin an inhal ve thiang lo a. A chhan chu meialh thianglim tak chu tihbawlhhlawh an hlau va, mithi ruang chu tulah pawh an paih ngai lova, tui thianglim tak chu tihbawlhhlawh an hlau a ni. Lei thianglim tih bawlhhlawh an hlauh avangin an inphum ngai hek lo. Mithi ruang chu meikhuchhuahna ang maia in chhawng sak, sang em em mai chhipah chuan an indah thin a, chu chu 'Tower of Silence' an ti a ni.

Khaw that ni apiangin ni tlak lain ni tla tur chu tuipui kamah an thlir a. Kawrfual var hain kawngghren an hreng a. Khawthlang leh chhak, chhim leh hmar hawiin vawithum theuh an lu an bu rual suau thin. Heng lo pawh hi nunzia leh tihdan phung tam tak danglam tak an ngah em em a ni. †



BIBLIOGRAPHY

1. 'Sakhaw hrang hrang lo pian chhuah dan
By Joseph Gaer. Translated into
Mizo by V L. Zaukima. 1984
2. 'Hinduism' By Louis Renou. Prentice - Hall
International Lodon 1961.
3. 'Islam' By John Alden Williams.
4. 'Judaism' By Arthur Hertzberg.
5. 'History & Culture of the Adis' By Dr. Tai Ngori.
6. 'The Thadou Kukis' By William Shaw A.C.S. 1929.
7. 'Chakmas Life and Struggles' By S.P. Talukdar.
8. 'Treaties on Traditional Social Institutions of the
Tripuri Community' By Debapriya
Deb Burman.
9. 'The Darlongs of Tripura' By Lalthuama.
Directorate of Research. Govt.
of Tripura.
10. 'The Lakhers' By N.E. Perry.
11. 'The Bongs of Tripura' By Dr. D.N. Goswami.
12. 'The Bongchers' By Sailiana Sailo, Directorate
of Research. Govt. of Tripura.
13. 'Chakma Chanchin' By Tribal Research Institute.
Govt. of Mizoram, Aizawl.

14. 'Pawi Chanchin' By Tirbal Research Institute.
Aizawl, Mizoram.
15. 'Mizo Kohhran Chanchin' - By Rev. Saiathanga.
16. 'Mizo Sakhua' By Rev. Liangkhaia in 'Mizo Zia Răng.
17. 'Mizo Sakhua' By Rev. C. Rosiama in 'Hranghluite
Sulhnu' Edited by B. Lalthangliana
18. 'Mizo Pipute leh An Thlalue Chanchin' By K. Zawla
19. 'Mizo Sakhua' By Tribal Research Institute, Aizawl
20. 'Mizorama Paite Chanchin' (Cyclostile) Tirba
Research Institute.
21. 'Introduction to the
Rangmei Nagas' By G. Makuga (Retired M.C.S)

—oOo—



LIBRARY

JUL 1971

Sub

Trans

Location No